Gc
929.2
V3154k
1308847

M.L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01394 3128

GC
929.2
V3154K

Edition Limited To
Two Hundred Copies,
Of Which This Is No. 161.

# The
# Van Hook
# and
# Allied Families

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/vanhookalliedfam00keis

# The
# Van Hook
# and
# Allied Families

*By*

BERNICE HUBBARD KEISTER

THE AMERICAN HISTORICAL COMPANY, INC.
NEW YORK
1957

*Copyright*
BERNICE HUBBARD KEISTER
1957

Mrs. Keister $15.00 7-2-64 # 1012

1308847

In Memory of
My Husband, Thurman Virgil Keister
and
My Parents, Archibald Van Hook Hubbard
and
Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard

## Foreword

This collection of records, compiled primarily for the benefit of my nieces and nephews, was at first intended only to prove our own lines; but I have included data of other members of the family as I found it.

I am grateful for the courtesy and assistance, and want to thank the personnel and staff of the State Library and Archives of Richmond, Virginia; the State Archives and Library at Raleigh, North Carolina; the State Library and Archives at Trenton, New Jersey; the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, and the New York Public Library; the Los Angeles, California, City Library; Newberry Library at Chicago, Illinois; State Library, Springfield, Illinois; the Kentucky Historical Society, the Filson Club, Louisville, Kentucky; the Mesa, Arizona, L. D. S. Library; the officers of the many County Court Houses who helped in my search for County records; to all the genealogical libraries where I have done research, and particularly the Librarian and Staff at the State Library in the Capitol Building in Phoenix, Arizona.

My sincere thanks to all those who shared their family records with me, and to all who helped in any way to prove the lines.

The Van Hook history begins with the emigrant ancestor Arent Isaacszen Van Hoeck, who came from The Netherlands to New Amsterdam and is in the New York Dutch Reformed Church records with his first wife, Geertje Everts as "Church Members since 1648." It is through his second wife, Styntie (Christiana) Laurens, and their son Lawrence Van Hook who migrated to Freehold, New Jersey, in 1712, that we descend; his son, Aaron Van Hook, and wife, Catherine Balck, went to North Carolina by 1755; from them, on down through my parents Archibald Van Hook Hubbard and his wife, Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard, and their descendants.

Henry Hudson, an Englishman in the employ of the Dutch, discovered the River which bears his name in 1609, and noting the wealth of furs to be had from the Indians, he took over the area for the Dutch, who soon sent out fur traders and established a trading post. Guillaume Vigne and his wife, Adrienne Cuevillier, Huguenots from Valenciennes, France, had gone to Holland for refuge from religious persecution. He was sent to the Hudson River area as a fur trader or as an officer of the post. His wife came with him, and they had a son, Jean Vigne, born there in 1614, the first child born of European parents in New Netherland, or in fact anywhere in the new world, except at the Virginia Settlement at Jamestown. Catherine Balck, wife of Aaron Van Hook, is of this family, and it is through her that we descend.

Church and other records of the colony have been kept since 1639;

originally in Dutch, but since translated, they are found in the many volumes of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, the Holland Society, Court Records, Wills, Minutes of the Orphanmasters, Church Records, and the many New York histories by eminent historians.

Our Ancestors came in their little sailing vessels; they suffered many hardships, toiled, fought, lived and died for their families and for the freedom they eventually obtained. They dedicated their lives to maintaining that freedom, for well they knew how intolerable life can be without it. Surely we should be proud of, and cherish forever, our priceless heritage.

In a history of families, individuals appear as living threads in the hands of the Divine Weaver, to be interwoven to form the pattern in the great tapestry and fulfill the Divine Purpose, each thread equally important in the completed fabric, whether of somber or of radiant hue.

I submit these records humbly, hoping the errors are few, and that future historians might derive some benefit from my efforts.

Bernice Hubbard Keister

## Table of Contents


| | Page |
|---|---|
| Dedication | v |
| Foreword | vii |
| Lists of wills and other documents | 1 |
| The Van Hook—Van Hoeck—Coat of Arms | 4 |
| Migration of the Van Hook family | 5 |
| Records of the emigrant ancestor, Arent Isaacszen Van Hoeck, his children and grandchildren, in New York, N. Y., Dutch Reformed Church records, etc. | 5 |
| Records of Hendrick Barents Smith and wife, Geertje Willems, of Long Island, who were parents of Johanna Smith, who married Lawrence Van Hook | 31 |
| Records of Lawrence Van Hook and wife, Johanna Smith, and family, who removed to New Jersey in 1712. | 41 |
| Records of Frederick De Boogh—Debow, who married Johanna, eldest daughter of Lawrence and Johanna Van Hook | 55 |
| Records of Robert Cumming and wife, Mary Van Hook, daughter of Lawrence and Johanna Van Hook | 63 |
| Records of Rev. Samuel Blair and wife, Frances Van Hook, youngest daughter of Lawrence Van Hook and wife, Johanna | 66 |
| Records of Henry Van Hook and wife, Deborah Parent, their family, other Van Hooks | 73 |
| Records of Aaron Van Hook and wife, Catherine Balck, their family; Aaron was the elder son of Lawrence and Johanna Van Hook. They were in Hunterdon Co., N.J., leaving there about 1750 for Pennsylvania and North Carolina | 107 |
| North Carolina records of Van Hooks; marriages, deeds, wills, etc. Will of Aaron Van Hook and his inventory, will of Lawrence Van Hook, Sr. and his inventory | 115 |
| Records of Marcus Aurelius Van Hook, Jackson, Miss., and his descendants; he was a grandson of Lloyd Van Hook, son of Lawrence Van Hook, Sr. | 167 |

PAGE

Wills of David Van Hook, his son David, and Isaac and Sarah Van Hook ..... 173

Records of Lawrence Van Hook, Jr., and wife, Rachel Sargent, who went to Russell Co., Va., with her parents Stephen and Margaret Sargent. Their wills, etc., also some miscellaneous Van Hook items, Van Hook marriages in Kentucky, etc. ..... 176

Records of John Watson, Revolutionary soldier, father of Johnson Watson, who married Elizabeth Van Hook, daughter of Lawrence Van Hook, Jr.; Watson Bible records ..... 197

Chewning, Hubbard, Durrett, Pasteur, etc., ancestors of Walker T. Hubbard, who married Rachel Watson, daughter of Johnson Watson and Elizabeth Van Hook ..... 212

Walker Taliaferro Hubbard and wife, Rachel Watson Hubbard; their children ..... 232

Poor, Tucker, Gupton, Bryant, etc., data of ancestors of Mildred Ann Poor, wife of Archibald V. Hubbard, son of Walker and Rachel Watson Hubbard ..... 259

Archibald V. Hubbard and wife, Mildred Ann Poor; their children and grandchildren ..... 294

Vigne addenda, Vigne, Cuevillier, Van Tienhoven, Bording, Balck, ancestors of Catherine Balck, wife of Aaron Van Hook, son of Lawrence and Johanna Van Hook ..... 317

Index ..... 361

## Maternal Line of Archibald Van Hook Hubbard: Wills of Compiler's Ancestors. Van Hook Line.

1. Inventory of Adrienne Cuevillier (and 2nd husband Jan Jansen Damen) 1651 New Amsterdam.
2. Settlement Estate of Rachel Vigne Tienhoven, 1663, N. A.
3. Will of Hendrick Barents Smith, 1690, Long Island, New York.
4. Inventory of Hendrick Barents Smith, 1690, Long Island, New York.
5. Will of Claes Bording and wife Susanna, 1691, N. Y.
6. Will of Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven, 1714, N. Y.
7. Will of Lawrence Van Hook, 1724, Freehold, N. J.
8. Inventory of Lawrence Van Hook, 1724, Freehold, N. J.
9. Sarah Van Tienhoven Balck-Sooy, Int. 1745, Adm. Aaron Van Hook, N. J.
10. Will of Aaron Van Hook, Orange Co., N. C., 1760.
11. Inventory of Aaron Van Hook, Orange Co., N. C., 1760.
12. Will of Lawrence Van Hook, Sr., 1801, Caswell Co., N. C.
13. Inventory of Lawrence Van Hook, Sr., 1801, Caswell Co., N. C.
14. Will of Lawrence Van Hook, Jr., 1807, Russell Co., Va.
15. Will of Stephen Sargent, 1815, Russell Co., Va.
16. Settlement of Stephen Sargent Estate, and items sold at sale.
17. Will of William Sargent (father of Stephen), 1768, Orange Co., N. C.
18. Will of John Watson (Rev. Soldier), 1849, Barren Co., Ky.
19. Will of Johnson Watson, 1841, Adair Co., Ky.
20. Inventory of Johnson Watson, 1841, Adair Co., Ky.
21. Settlement of Walker T. Hubbard, 1899, Taylor Co., Ky.
22. Will of Archibald V. Hubbard, dated 1914—Proved 1922, Mason Co., Ill.

## Father's Paternal Line, and Mother's Lines:

1. Will of Robert Chowning, Middlesex Co., Va., 1698.
2. Will of Anne Chowning, wife of Robert, Middlesex Co., Va., 1699.
3. Will (or proof of will) of Wm. W. Chowning, Mar. 1757, Caroline Co., Va.
4. Will of Samuel Chowning, 1816, Caroline Co., Va.
5. Inventory and administration of Samuel Chowning's estate, 1816-1817.
6. Will of Joel Durrett, 1814, Green Co., Ky.
7. Will of Joseph Hubbard, 1819, Green Co., Ky.
8. Inventory of Joseph Hubbard, Green Co., Ky.
9. Will of Paschal Tucker, 1821, Green Co., Ky.
10. Will of Daniel Tucker, 1792, Wake Co., N. C.
11. Will of Wm. Gupton, 1709-1710, Richmond Co., Va. (Deed and record of will).

12. Will of Stephen Gupton, 1716, Richmond Co., Va.
13. Will of Stephen Gupton, 1749, Richmond Co., Va.
14. Will of William Garland, 1747, Richmond Co., Va.
15. Will of Caty Anne Gupton, 1785, Richmond Co., Va.
16. Will of Alexander Bryant, 1785, Richmond Co., Va.
17. Administration of John Bryant's Estate by Alex. Bryant, 1743.
18. Will of Thomas Bryant, 1719.
19. Will of Elleanor Bryant, wife of Thomas Bryant, 1719.
20. Will of William Penticost, 1804, Charlotte Co., Va.
21. Will of John Hubbard of Amelia and Caroline Co., Va., 1745.
22. George Carter was Executor for John Hubbard, Jr. and Guardian of minor children, "Daniel, Mary, Eusebious, and John Jr. Hubbard," 1755, in Caroline Co., Va.

## Wills of Ancestors in the Van Hook Line

The emigrant ancestor, Arent Isaacson* Van Hoeck, married his fourth wife in 1696; the tax lists of New York for 1697 list "The Widd Hoeck (Van Hook) House &c 15 Pounds, 02 sh.04¼ D," Page 117. On Page 126 "West Ward, Arent, Isaacs Estate," etc. etc., so he probably died in 1696 or early in 1697. Do not have his will or administration.

Have a photostatic copy of the will of his son, Lawrence Van Hook of Freehold, New Jersey, dated 1724, also a photostatic copy of his Inventory.

Have clerk's copy of his son, Aaron Van Hook's will (and also have read it on microfilm), in Orange County, North Carolina, dated 1760, also photostatic copy of his Inventory from the Archives at Raleigh, N. C. (Personally copied Van Hook marriages in Orange, Caswell, and Person Counties, N. C., also tax lists, deeds, Court Minutes, etc. etc.)

Have a certified copy of the will of his son, Lawrence Van Hook (Sr.) which was proved together with the codicil, January Court, 1801, Caswell County, N. C., which I found at the Court House and had copied. Have his Inventory copied from microfilm.

Have certified copy of will of Lawrence's son, Lawrence Van Hook, Jr., who died in Russell County, Va., 1807. Will proved April 1807. (Also deeds and tax lists, etc.)

Copied Johnson Watson's will at Columbia, Adair Co., Kentucky, dated 3 April 1841; he died same day; he was husband of Elizabeth Van Hook, daughter of Lawrence Van Hook and Rachel Sargent. Have copy of his Inventory dated May 11th 1841, P. 318, Book D, Adair Co., Ky. Also Johnson Watson Bible Records.

Have settlement of Walker T. Hubbard, Taylor County, Kentucky,

* Also spelled Isaacsen, Isaacszen, Isaaczen, etc.

dated June 6, 1899; his wife was Rachel Watson, daughter of Johnson and Elizabeth Van Hook Watson.

Have will of Archibald Van Hook Hubbard who died Dec. 14, 1922 at Mason City, Illinois. He was the son of Walker Taliaferro Hubbard and wife Rachel Watson Hubbard.

Compiler is youngest daughter of Archibald V. Hubbard and his wife Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard.

---

Have photostatic copies of the will and inventory of Hendrick Barents Smith, father-in-law of Lawrence Van Hook of Freehold, New Jersey.

Have certified copy of will and inventory of Stephen Sargent who died in Russell Co., Va., 1816. He was the father of Rachel Sargent who married Lawrence Van Hook, Jr., of Russell Co., Va. His wife was Margaret ——— Sargent.

Have copied the will of William Sargent, who died in Orange Co., N. C.; will proved April Court, 1768; his widow was Sarah; they were the parents of Stephen Sargent. Also deeds from the Earl of Granville to William Sargent dated April 25, 1754 and 11 Aug. 1756; and a deed from Sarah Sargent widow of William Sargent dated 21 June 1772.

Have photostatic copies of three marriage bonds of Lawrence Van Hook in Caswell Co., N. C.

Also have photostatic copies of wills of Frederick DeBoogh, Henry Van Hook, Benjamin Van Hook, all of New Jersey, and of the administration of the estate of William Van Hook of N. J.

Other Wills, Inventories, Settlements, Van Hooks and Relatives:

1. Probate Notice of Will of Abraham I. Ver Planck and Maria Vigne, N. Y., 1670.
2. Will of John Garland, 1674, N. Y.
3. Will of Jean or Jan Vigne, 1691, Inv. N. Y.
4. Letter of Administration to Jannetje Van Tienhoven Smith, N. Y., 1693.
5. Will, Nicholas Van Tienhoven, 1695, N. Y.
6. Will, Mary Van Tienhoven, 1715, N. Y.
7. Will, Cornelis Van Tienhoven, son of Lucas, 1737, N. Y.
8. Joost Sooy, Int. Adm. Aaron Van Hook, 1745, N. J.
9. Will, Henry Van Hook, 1750, N. J.
10. Will, Frederick De Bow (De Boogh), 1758, N. J.
11. Will, Robert Cumming, 1764, N. J.
12. Isaac Van Hook Will, 1770, N. Y.
13. Will of Solomon DeBow.
14. Settlement Est. of Solomon DeBow, 1783, N. C.

15. Will of John DeBow, N. C.
16. Will, David Van Hook Sr., 1785, N. C.
17. Will of David Van Hook Jr., 1795, N. C.
18. William Van Hook Int. 1776, Lawrence Van Hook Adm., N. J.
19. Will of William Lea, 1801, Person Co., N. C.
20. Will, William Furnis, 1792, N. J.
21. Will of Isaac Van Hook, 1802, N. C.
22. Will, Frances Van Hook Blair, Widow of Rev. Samuel Blair, 1786, Pa.
23. Will of Sarah Van Hook, widow of Isaac, 1809, N. C.
24. Will, Rev. Alexander McWhorter, 1807, N. J.
25. Will, Rev. David Rice, 1816, Green Co., Ky.
26. Inventory, Lloyd Van Hook, 1817, N. C.
27. Will, Benjamin Van Hook, 1839, N. J.

Marriages, Bible Records, Deeds, Land Grants, Tax Lists, Census Records.

## The Van Hook-Van Hoeck Coat of Arms.

Van Hook Arms, American.

van Hoeck, Dutch, small "v". In Armorial for families of the Continent of Europe, the name is correctly given with small *v*.
For the family of Holland—

Arms: Parti; Azure: A demi eagle Argent. Or, a rose branch of three roses gules.
Crest: Two roses between two ostrich plumes, azure.

The colors are blue, silver, gold and red.
Rose, faithful to the trust.
Red, bravery and courage.
Eagle, power.
Plumes, royal.
Blue, truth, honor.
Silver, purity.

Plumes do not adorn Armorial Crests of the English, only French, German and Dutch.

(The above is the authentic Coat of Arms of the Van Hook family that has been handed down from father to son over a period of several hundred years; it is mentioned in the inventory of Aaron Van Hook in 1760; he was the eldest son of his father, Lawrence Van Hook, d. 1724.

Aaron's eldest son, Lloyd Van Hook, next owned it; he left it to his son, Lawrence, who left it to his son, Marcus Aurelius Van Hook; he left it to his son, Henry Ware Van Hook, a Methodist minister; he left it to his son, Benjamin Ormond Van Hook, who has it now.—B.K.)

## Migration of the Van Hook Family

The emigrant ancestor, first of the Van Hook name, who was in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, by 1649, was:

(1) Arent Isaacsen Van Hoeck; he and his wife Geertje Everts were members of The Dutch Reformed Church there. Arent married second, Styntie (Christiana) Laurens, Aug. 9, 1665. Arent and Styntie had a son Laurens or Lawrence Van Hook.

(2.) Lawrence Van Hook, b. 1670, m. Johanna Smith (daughter of Hendrick Barents Smith and wife Geertje Willems) July 2, 1692. Their children were all born in New York and baptized in the N. Y. Dutch Reformed Church, except their youngest daughter Frances, who was born in New Jersey, and baptized in the Brick Church, Middletown, New Jersey, Oct. 31, 1714; the family had migrated to New Jersey in 1712. The eldest son of Lawrence and Johanna was Aaron, bap. N. Y., Oct. 9, 1698.

(3). Aaron Van Hook m. Catherine Balck ca. 1722 (daughter of Jacob Balck and wife Sara Van Tienhoven). Jacob Balck died and Sara m. 2nd, Joost Sooy, Aug. 19, 1707; they also migrated to New Jersey; in New Jersey Colonial Documents, N. J. Archives: "Joost Sooy to be naturalized ca. 1716."

Both Joost and Sara Sooy died intestate in N. J., and Aaron Van Hook, their son-in-law, was Administrator of their estate. Lawrence Van Hook died at Freehold, Monmouth Co., N. J., 1724; his son Aaron was an Executor of the will. Lawrence bequeathed some land in Westchester Co., N. Y., to his sons Aaron and Henry; deeds show that Aaron's wife was Catherine and Henry's wife was Deborah, Apr. 5th, 1726; Register's Office, N. Y.

Aaron and Catherine Van Hook's first son, Lawrence, apparently was taken back to be baptized in the N. Y. Dutch Church, June 23, 1723, witnessed by Pieter Ament and Sarah Soois. Arent Van Hook had a son Jacob baptized at the Middletown Brick Church, Sept. 6, 1724, witnessed by Hendrick Van Hook. They had a son David, but no record found of baptism. Aaron was bequeathed land in Hunterdon Co., N. J., by his father, and he moved to that Co.

Records of him in the Town Book of Hopewell, Hunterdon Co., March 1733, 1734-5-6- and 1740. While a resident of Hunterdon Co. in 1746, he sold land in Freehold, Monmouth Co., which had been left him by his father. Soon after they left for Bucks or Chester Co., Pa., left there about 1753, to Halifax Co., Va., then across the line to Orange Co., North Carolina. Aaron Van Hook, Mr. Van Hook and Solomon Debow

are mentioned in Rev. Hugh McAden's diary in 1755, telling of his trip to N. C. as a missionary for the Presbyterian Church, in "The Colonial Records of North Carolina," Saunders, Vol. 5, 1752-1759. Appendix, pages 1200 to 1212, and in early deeds, tax records etc.

Aaron Van Hook bought land in 1756; his will probated there in summer of 1760; his wife Catherine and sons Lawrence and David were named executors in his will. (Son Jacob must have died, no other children named). Will was witnessed by Bridget Van Hook (wife of Lawrence) and Cedia Van Hook (evidently Lucretia or Lucinda, David's wife was Lucy).

The Van Hook land was in Orange County until division of the County, then it was in Caswell County. Later the County was again divided and part of it became Person County. Then part of the Van Hook land lay in Person County and part of it was in Caswell Co.

Lawrence, son of Aaron, was living in Caswell County when he died; there are many deeds and other records of the Van Hooks in the three counties, perhaps in others also.

(4.) Lawrence Van Hook, son of Aaron, married Bridget (Lloyd?). If so, a daughter of Thomas and Bridget Lloyd of Perth Amboy, ca. 1749-50. In Tennent Church Records are the following baptisms:

Lawrence Van Hook, son of Aaron, had baptized, 1751 Feb. 12, Lloyd; 1753 Aug. 12, Aaron; 1755 May 18, Elizabeth.

Lawrence's wife Bridget lived as late as Dec. 7, 1778; wife of Lawrence in deeds of that date, therefore mother of all his children. After her death he m. 2, Vittory Rankin, Nov. 1, 1787. He married 3rd, Mary Kernol, 12 June 1793, apparently a widow with children, as he mentions "her own family" in his will in a reference to his wife. In the 1800 Census for Caswell Co., Lawrence Van Hook, 1 male 45 or over, 1 Female 45 or over, 1 male 10 to 16, 1 female 16 to 26. Page 115. I have photostatic copies of the marriage bonds for the last two wives; Lawrence Van Hook's signature on both is the same. Lawrence's will probated Jan. 1801. Wife Mary. Eldest son Lloyd was executor as was Wm. Lea his son-in-law, husband of his daughter Katherine, sons Aaron and Lawrence Jr., Thomas Hargis, son-in-law, husband of daughter Bridget. Also names Zachariah Jones and wife Elizabeth who was evidently his eldest daughter. Do not have the birth date of Lawrence Jr., but he was evidently youngest son by position in will, b. ca. 1760.

(5.) Lawrence Van Hook Jr. m. Rachel Sargent (daughter of Stephen Sargent and wife Margaret) Sept. 17, 1785, in Caswell Co., N. C. Have photostatic copy of marriage bond; they soon afterward went to Washington Co., Va. or Russell Co., as that section later became upon

division of the county. The Stephen Sargent family migrated to Russell Co. also, his will proved there April 1815. Lawrence Jr.'s will proved there April-June 1807. His widow and most of his children migrated to Kentucky, where in Pulaski Co. his daughter,

(6.) Elizabeth Van Hook, born 29 March 1791, married January 18, 1810 Johnson Watson (son of John Watson, Revolutionary soldier, and wife Elizabeth). Other daughters were married in Kentucky, also, as was the widow Rachel Van Hook who m. 2, John Gibson, July 15, 1819. Johnson and Elizabeth Watson lived in Adair Co., Ky., and died there; will and deeds, Bible records. Their daughter,

(7.) Rachel Watson, born 13 July 1820, married 16 Nov. 1837, Walker Taliaferro Hubbard (son of Joseph Hubbard and Diana Durrett Hubbard). They moved to Taylor Co., Ky., where their son,

(8.) Archibald Van Hook Hubbard was born Dec. 28, 1849. He married, March 21, 1872, Mildred Ann Poor (daughter of Dandridge Poor and his 2nd wife Lucy Tucker Gupton). Mildred Ann was born July 5, 1852. They moved to Mason City, Mason County, Illinois, reared a family of nine, eight girls and one boy; both died there. The youngest daughter,

(9.) Bernice Hubbard, born December 12, 1893, married August 10, 1916, Thurman Virgil Keister (son of Peter J. Keister and his wife Mary Jane (Jennie) Hess) in Mason County, Illinois, later moved to Phoenix, Arizona.

In Dutch Reformed Church Lists of New Amsterdam, later New York, "Church Members since 1649" Arent Isaacksen (van Hoeck) en Geertje Everts syn hausvrow.

Page 147, Vol. 6, New York Genealogical and Biographical Record:* Arent Isaacksen wedr van Geertje Everts en Styntie Laurens we van Jan Hendricks August 9, 1665.

Page 33, Vol. 8, Record:
Arent Isaaczen wedr van Styntie Laurens, en Lysbeth Stevens wede van Abraham Valdinck beyde wonende alhier getrowt August 16, 1685.

Page 126, Vol. II, Record: Den dict Dec. 27, 1695 (the banns) Arent Isackzen Van Hoeck laest wedr. van Elizabeth Stevens enn Maria Van Hobocken laest wede van Otto Laurenzen beyde wonende alhier getrowt Jan. 12, 1696.

* Since so many of the New Amsterdam and early New York records are from the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, the page and volume number of "Record" will refer to that series of very valuable historical books.—B.K.

The above were the four wives of Arent Isaacksen Van Hoeck, he had children by the first wife Geertie Everts, and children by the second wife Styntie (Christiana) Laurens; among these was Lawrence from whom we are descended. No record of any children by the last two marriages.

I found no will of Arent Isaacsen Van Hoeck, nor his death date, but in the tax lists of New York 1695-1699, is Arent Isaack's Estate, and in 1697 Arent Isaac's estate in the West Ward, so he must have died soon after his last marriage.

The line of descent is from the emigrant ancestor Arent Isaacszen Van Hoeck and his 2nd wife Styntie Laurens, m. Aug. 9, 1665; their son, Laurens b. 1670, m. Johanna Smith (dau of Hendrick Barents Smith and wife Geertje Willems) July 2, 1692. Their son Aaron, bap. N. Y., Oct. 9, 1698, m. Catherine Balck ca. 1722. Their son, Lawrence, bap. June 23, 1723, m. Bridget (Lloyd?) ca. 1749-50; their son, Lawrence Jr., b. ca. 1760, m. Rachel Sargent (dau. of Stephen and Margaret Sargent) Sept. 17, 1785; their daughter, Elizabeth Van Hook, b. Mar. 29, 1791, m. Johnson Watson, Jan. 18, 1810. Their dau. Rachel Watson, b. July 13, 1820, m. Walker Taliaferro Hubbard, Nov. 16, 1837; their son, Archibald Van Hook Hubbard, b. Dec. 28, 1849, m. Mildred Ann Poor, March 21, 1872; their youngest daughter, Bernice Hubbard, b. Dec. 12, 1893, m. Thurman Virgil Keister, August 10, 1916.

Bernice Hubbard Keister N.S.D.A.R. No. 208458.

Bernice Hubbard Keister N.S.D.A.C. No. 8738.

Page 41, Vol. 9. Record: Register of Members of the Dutch Reformed Church since 1649 *Arent Isaacsen en Geertje Everts* syn Hausvrow.

Page 330, Vol. 64, Record:

The second record I found of Arent Isaacszen Van Hoeck was the following, the same mentioned in the Van Hook Addenda to the Clay Family History by the Filson Club, Louisville, Kentucky.

> Peter Jansen born Woolwick in Langstraet, North Brabant, Netherlands. His housevrow about 1649 was Dirckie Jans of Meppel, Drenthe a daughter of Jan Rutgerson Moriau (Moreau) Moor. They were in New Amsterdam about 1652. Second son baptised there then. (From Roome, Rommen, Romine History.) Note: Mr. Van Laer calls attention to a lease dated July 9, 1655, in N. Y. Colonial Manuscripts III, page 133, "from Pieter Jansen to Arent Isacksen for the 'Voorhuys' fore part of the house and half the attic, of the house in which the lessor dwells at present, standing in New Amsterdam opposite the Companys store from the date of the lease until May 1st next ensuing for the sum of fl.90 to be paid in two installments of fl. 45 each.

The lease is entered in the calendar as being from Pieter Jansen Stam but the Index to the Manuscript translations made by O'Callaghan has Pieter Jansen Kom. The signature Mr. Van Laer states might well be read Rom (see C.D.M. 55) Pieter Jansen's wife Dirckie died before June 2, 1657 as on that day he published banns to second wife Marritje Jeurians.

Early Records of Albany, New York. Mortgages 1658-60 and Wills 1681-1765, New York State Library History Bulletin II, page 86:

No(381) Lease of a house from Tierck Claessen to Arent Isaacksen appeared before me Johannes La Montagne in the service of the general chartered West India Company Commission at Fort Orange and the Village of Beverwyck, Tierck Claessen, who declared he had leased as he hereby does lease his house lying in the village of Beverwyck, for the term of one year beginning on the first of May 1659 and ending next year 1660 to Arent Isacksz burgher and inhabitant of the city of Amsterdam in New Netherland for the sum of 200 guilders in good merchantable beavers @ eight guilders apiece on condition that the lessor shall raise the ground behind the house and make a stoop in the front of the house the lesse being bound to pay ½ year ½ of the aforesaid sum for which the parties bind their persons and estates real and personal present and future.

Thus done in Fort Orange in the presence of Jan Willemsz and Cornelis Teunison witnesses 20 of November A.1658.

Tierck Claesse de Witt
Arent Isackx Van den Huock

(191) Notarial Papers 1+2 1660-1696
Arent Isaackx Van Hoeck )
Harman Thomanse )

(These were witnesses to another document, same place and period.—B.K.)

Early Records of Albany, New York. Notarial Papers 1 and 2 1660-1696, N. Y. State Library History Bulletin 10 University N. Y. (327) "Lease of a house belonging to Pieter Hargters to Arent Isacksen Van Hoeck"

On this day the 13th of March 1663 Gerard Swart as well for himself as therein representing and undertaking for Abraham Staas joint attorneys for Mr. Pieter Hartgers has let and Arent Yacxsz Master Shoemaker of him has hired the said Hartgers house and lot standing and lying on Berch street in which Cornelius Borgardus now dwells in the Village of Beverwyck to the lesse known for the time of one year, beginning on the first day of May next for the sum of 28 good whole merchantable beaver skins, reckoned at eight guilders apiece to be paid yearly, and it is further stipulated that said house and lot shall be

delivered to the lessee at the commencement of the lease in proper repair, window, roof and floor tight, the lessee being holden to deliver up the same at the end of the lease in like condition.

For the performance and satisfaction of these presents the parties hereto mutually bind their respective persons and estates nothing excepted subject to the Jurisdiction of all Courts and Judges. Done in Beverwyck dated as above.

G. Swartt
Abram Staas
Arent Isackx Van Hoeck

---

Fort Orange, July 6th 1663.
(Albany N.Y.)

Appeared before me, Johannes La Montagne in the service of etc. . in the presence of the Honorable Jan Verbeck and Stoffel Janse (Abeel) Commissaries etc: Arent Isaackse Van Hoeck, Burgher and Inhabitant of the aforesaid village, who acknowledges and declares by these presents, that he is well and truly indebted to Philip Hendrickse (Brouwer) inhabitant of Schannectade, in the sum of four hundred guilders, which sum he the subscriber promises to pay in good whole merchantable beaver skins in the month of July A.D. 1664 with interest on same at ten percent to begin at this date, for which he pledges his person and estate real and personal, present and future, especially the subscribers house and lot lying in the Village of Beverwyck next to Philip Pieterson (Schuylers) house being the same the subscriber bought of said Philip Hendrickse, and which he offers as a fast pledge and special mortgage, that in case of necessity the payment of said four hundred guilders may be collected without loss or cost. Done in Fort Orange the 6th of July A.D.1663.

Arent Isaackse Van Hoeck.

Page 179, Vol. 5 Record: Den May 2, 1657 Arent Isaacszen had baptised *Vrowte*, Witnesses Coenroedt Ten Eyck en syn huis vr. (The name in English is Sophronia.)

---

Among others, Aaron Isaacs was a signer of the petition to Stuyvesant to surrender New Netherland to the English, in A Remonstrance of the people of New Netherland to the Director General and his Council Sept. 5, 1664. . . . "Fifteen hundred innocent souls about 250 capable of bearing arms, are endangered, we are encompassed and hemmed in by our enemies, wives and children are endangered" etc. etc.

---

Van Hook Family Addenda to "The Clay Family," publication by The Filson Club, Louisville, Ky., Page 226:

Oct. 21, 1664, Arent Isacksen took the Oath of Allegiance to the English Government.

---

The Dutch prefix Van signifiying of or from an estate or place was used by the nobility, commoners used "at" or "atten." Hoeck is in Zeeland, Netherlands, near the Belgium border near the sea. Pop. 2706; Middleburg is the capital of Zeeland.

The "Vans" of New York:

Page 46 Vol. 2 Record, New York Evening Mail, an extract from the Albany Dutchman:

> Where are the Dutchmen of the Olden time, who saw an ancient city in its prime, The Bleekers, Brenckerhoffs, Van Hornes and Dyckmans, Van Hooks, Van Bummels, Vanderpoels and Ryckmans, Van Rensaelers, Ten Broecks, Van Pelts and Hoppers, The Van der Spiegels, Vanderhoofs and Cloppers, Van Benthuysens, Van Santfords, and Van Dusens. The Verra Vangers, Schermerhorns, Van Hensons, The Vander Voorts, Van Rippers, and Van Dycks, The Vanderheydens, Slingerlands, Ten Eycks, The Knickerbockers, Lansings and Van Burens, Van Dams, Van Winkles, Stuyvesants, Van Kewrens, The Hoffmans, Roseblooms, Hogeblooms and Schroeders, Van Valkenbergs, and Startenbergs and Schnieders, Van Schoocks, Van Vechtens, Visschers, and Van Wies, Van Tromp, Van Schoonhovens and Vanderzies, Van Sandts, Van Blarcoms, Schuylers, Van Scheelymes, Downs, Hooglands, Waldrons, Vendenburgs, Van Bruyns, De Witts, Hochgrosses, Bonkeaus, Van Gleasons, Van Gaasbacks, Grosbecks, Bensons and Van Hiesons, where are they all these men of sounding name-of pipe, Knee Breeches and round headed fame?

---

Page 249, Albany Co. Records Munsell's Chronicles:

Goods of Pieter Clarebout to be sold and be paid for in beavers 8 guilders to the beaver, 16 July 1659. Arent Isaacke Van Hoek bought a black petticoat for 21 pounds 05.

---

In the early records of New Amsterdam most of the names used were patronymics, therefore the Index of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record does not show the name Van Hook until Volume 10. Previously the items were found under the names Isaacksen, Arentzen, Arents etc. Some of the early Albany records show the name Van Hoeck, Van Hook, however, and Arent Isaacz Van Hoeck signed his name as a witness to several documents there. Since there were many other Arents and Arentsons it was difficult to isolate the daughters of Arent Isaaczen unless Van Hoeck was added also.

---

Page 182 Vol. 5 Record: 20 March 1658 Coenradt Ten Eyck and

Marie Boel (Boelen) had baptised "Matthys," Witnesses Reynout Yeynatzen and Geertie Everts. (May 2 1657 Coenradt Ten Eyck & hausvrau were witnesses for the baptism of Arent Isaacsen & Geertje Everts dau. "Vrowtie.")

---

Page 117, Vol. 37 Record: (Extract from Covert Ancestry). When New Amsterdam was first settled the surnames of the Dutch were patronymic. The patronymics of the children were the Christian names of their fathers, somewhat varied to denote sons and daughters. Example, sons of a Jan Pietersen (meaning Jan, son of Peter) took the patronymic Janse, Jansen or Janzen meaning son of Jan. And the daughters properly took the name of Jans meaning dau. of Jan.

If Jan Pietersen had a son Theunis Janssen, all the latter's sons took the patronymic Theunisen. Soon after arrival in New Amsterdam men began to take what became true surnames. These were often the names of towns or locations where they had formerly resided, with the prefix Van meaning of or from as Van Arnheim (from Arnheim, Province of Guelderland). Sometimes Dutch words meant occupations or characteristics, as deRuyck, (rich man) de Witt (the White one), deRiemer (the saddler), etc. etc.

Church Members List, New York Dutch Reformed Church:

Page 38, Vol. 9, Record: Register of members since 1649:
Page 41: Arent Isaacszen (van Hoeck) en Geertie Everts syn h v.
Page 42: Isaac Foreest en Sarah Phillips (Truix) s h v.
Page 79: Jan. 11, 1665, Styntie Laurens.
Page 147: Frederick Hendricksen De Boog 4 March 1675.
Page 163: Feb. 28, 1678 Johanna Smith.
Page 166: Harmentie Dircks hv Thomas Koock.

Page 72, Vol. 59, Record: Isaac Arentson (Van Hook) 2 June 1686.
Page 72: Mart 1687,
Vertrock na (Joris Spyck Met attest van Middleberg.
Midwout den (Jannetje Hendricks h v
2 Mart 1687 (Meynert Hendricksen
2 Mart 1687 (Johanna Spyck hv Evert Arentszen (Van Hook).
Page 164: Annetje Smith hv Justus Bosch.
Page 164: Laurens Van Hoeck 1700.
Page 164: Bernardus Smith 1700.
Page 261: Hanna Van Hoeck 4 Sept. 1702.
Page 376: Hendrikje Van Hoek hvv Johannes Simons.
Page 377: Elsje Van Hoek 1714.
Page 377: Johanna Van Hoek hvv Frederick De Boogh.

Page 71, Vol. 60, Record: Isaac V Hook 27 May 1717.
Page 71: Neeltje Peters hvv Isaac V Hook 1717.

Page 163, Vol. 9, Record: Evert Arentson 30 May, 1678.

Page 74: Vol. 60, Record: Arent Van Hoek Feb. 18, 1720.
Page 75: Cornelis Van Hook.
Page 157: Janneke Bos hv van Cornelis Van Hoek.
Page 350: Isaack Van Hoek-Arentzoon 21 Nov. 1743.

Page 269, Vol. 61, Record: 1766 Dirk Amerman en Maria Van Hoek shv.
Page 166: Neeltje Van Hoeck hvv Jacobus Van Dyck.
Page 378: Aaron Van Hoeck by cert. from Schralenbergh.
Page 378: Abigail Stevenson wife of Aaron Van Hook by Certificate from Schralenbergh November 1790.

Page 290, Vol. 62, Record: Isaac Van Hook and Susan S. Peck his wife June 5, 1817.

## Ecclesiastical Records, New York Dutch Reformed Church:

Arent Van Hook Sexton in Middle Church 1730., also an Isaac Van Hook mentioned then.

Dutch Church of N.Y. Oct. 12, 1730, Arent Van Hook, Doorkeeper and Bell Ringer. Appointed Sexton New Church 10 pounds N.Y. currency. 1731 a 3 pound present.

An Isaac Van Hook signed a petition Jan. 21, 1771 to reinstate a member.

## Burials in Dutch Church, New York City:

Page 31, Vol. 76, Record: Isaac Van Hook Feb. 14, 1809.
Page 69: William Van Hook May 17, 1810.
Page 27: Isaac A. Van Hook Aug. 14, 1807.
Page 133, Vol. 75, Record: Isaac Van Hook's child Feb. 7, 1806.

## Burials in Dutch Church, New York, Page 139, Vol. 1899, The Holland Society Year Book, Feb. 22, 1762 Jacob Amerman:

Page 149, Oct. 30, 1759, The Widow Bordet.
Feb. 19, 1733, Marettie Bording bu by Adrian Man. Adrian Man d Mar. 17, 1738.
Aug. 13, 1744, Hester Man died.
Aug. 26, Bernardus Smith, Aug. 26, 1750, Dec. 22, 1751, widow of Bernardus Smith. Page 203, Deaths, April 12, 1728, Evert, son of Cornelis Van Hook. Sept. 14, 1728, Cathrina dau of Arent Van Hook.
Sept. 10, 1729, Arie, son of Isaak Van Hook, (b 1727).
May 18, 1730, Margaritta dau of Cornelis Van Hoek.
Mar. 12, 1744, Effie wife of Isaac Van Hook.

May 4, 1749, Marya Van Hoek.
Jan. 18, 1757, The wife of Arent Van Hook.
Aug. 1, 1772, Aron Van Hook.
Oct. 9, 1773, Wife of Isaac Van Hook.
Apr. 8, 1774, Wife of Cornelis Van Hook.

## New York Marriages:

Arent Isaacsen Van Hoeck and Geertje Everts.
Arent Van Hook and Styntie Laurens Aug. 9, 1665.
Arent Van Hook and Lysbeth Stevens Aug. 1, 1685.
Arent Van Hook and Maria Van Hoboken Jan. 12, 1696.
Isaac Arentzon Van Hook m. Anna Popelaer June 25, 1686.
Isaac Van Hook m. Harmtje Gerrits Aug. 28, 1691.
Evert Van Hook m. Johanna Van Spyck Sept. 3, 1686.
Evert Van Hook m. Neeltje Jacobs April 10, 1704.
Lawrence Van Hook m. Johanna Hendricks (Smith) July 3, 1692.
Henderica Van Hook m. John Symons June 16, 1711.
Johanna Van Hook m. Frederick DeBoogh June 8, 1712.
Isaac Van Hook m. Catherine Henson 1714 Jamaica L. I.
Isaac Van Hook and Nelletje Pieters Aug. 26, 1716.
Arent Van Hook m. Marytje Hyer Oct. 26, 1718.
Cornelis Van Hook m. Jannetje Busch Dec. 8, 1722.
Isaac Van Hook m. Eve Van Schoick Feb. 6, 1725.
Elinor Van Hook m. Jacob Van Dyck Sept. 27, 1753.
Mary Van Hook m. Riter Ammerman Oct. 21, 1765.
Arondt Van Hook m. Abigail Stevens Mar. 30, 1771.
Mary Van Hook m. Joel Baldwin Sept. 10, 1773.
Catherine Van Hook m. Theodorus Adriance of N. Y. 1783.
Isaac Van Hook m. Jacomyntie Witchenham wed Dec. 6, 1744.
Jane Van Hook m. Aaron Haering 9 Aug. 1750.
Isaac Van Hook m. Cornelia Sebring Nov. 16, 1745.
Johanna Van Hook m. Robert Craenel or Crennel June 7, 1754.
Janetje Van Hook m. Jonathan Blake Nov. 7, 1754.
Vrowtje Van Hook m. George Walker Sept. 23, 1692.
Isaac A. Van Hook m. Susan S. Peck June 5, 1817.
Aaron Van Hook m. Catherine Balck ca. 1722, N. Y. or N. J.
Harpe (Haramte) V. Hook m. Johan Bennett June 9, 1745, Flatbush Records.

Hendrick Barentszen Smith m. Geertie Willemse 2 June 1663.
Willimintie Smith m. Fredrick Van der Grifft before Oct. 1687.
Isaac Van Tilburg m. Aeltje Smith June 16, 1693.
Pieter Chargniau m. Aeltje Smith Widow of Isaac Van Tilburg May 29, 1698.
Johanna Smith m. Lawrence Van Hook July 3, 1692.
Anneken Smith m. Justus Bosch 13 May 1697.
Bernardus Smith m. 1st Elsje Meyers 30 October 1698.

Bernardus Smith m. 2nd Anna Colevelt wid. Lawrence Hadding 30 June 1705.

Jacob Balck m. Sarah Van Tienhoven August 14, 1699.
Joost Sooy m. Sarah Balck Aug. 19, 1707.
Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven m. Tryntje (Catherine) Bording ca. 1670-71.
Claes Claeszen Bording m. Susanna Elias (Marsuryn) Aug. 8, 1649.
Cornelis Van Tienhoven m. Rachel Vigne before 1638.
Rachel Van Tienhoven m. Johannes du Martier 1691, Jan. 7.
Susanna Van Tienhoven m. Wessell Evertson 28 Aug. 1692.
Nicholas Van Tienhoven m. Maria Abrahams 27, Dec. 1693.
Cornelia Van Tienhoven m. Andries Holst Sept. 23, 1695.
Cornelia Van Tienhoven wid. of A. Holst m. 2nd Jan Haldron May 18, 1705.
Cornelis Van Tienhoven m. Geertruy Hibon Aug. 27, 1713.
Elizabeth Van Tienhoven m. Peter Amient Sept. 16, 1707.

Hester Bording m. 1st Samuel Pell Oct. 9, 1689?
Hester Bording Pell m. 2nd Adrian Man Aug. 10, 1701.
Annetje Bording m. Cornelis Kregier or Cregier June 30, 1675.

(Guillaume Vigne m. Adrienne Cuevillier in Valenciennes France, to New Amsterdam before 1614).

Catherine Balck m. Aaron Van Hook ca. 1722.

New York Historical Society, Tax Lists New York, 1695 to 1699:

Page 7, Dock Ward, 1695. Taxes:

| | |
|---|---|
| Lucas Tienhoven, House and estate, | 80 Pounds 1 sh 8 D |
| West Ward-Lawrence Van Hook's house | 25 Pounds 0 sh 6 d. (Page 13). |
| Evert Van Hook House & Estate | 30 Pounds 7 sh 2 d. |
| Arent Isaackes (Isaacszen) Estate | 5 Pounds 0 sh 1 d. |

Page 17 North Ward P 21:

| | |
|---|---|
| Lawrence Van Hook Lott | 5 Pounds 0 0 I.I. |
| Adrian Man his Est. | 10 Pounds 0 0 02. |

Page 26 South Ward:

| | |
|---|---|
| Tryntie Claesen | 20 Pounds 0 0 05. |
| Antie Bording & her sister Ester | 10 Pounds 0 0 02. |

South Ward, Page 28:

| | |
|---|---|
| Lawrence Van Hooke | 10 Pounds 0 0 02. |

Page 42 South Ward:

| | |
|---|---|
| Peter Jacobs Marius | 180 Pounds 3 sh 0 9.04½ |
| Tryntje Claesen for House | 20 Pounds |
| Ante Bording & her sister Hester | 10 Pounds |
| South Ward: Lawrence Van Hook | 10 Pounds |

1696, Page 78: Tryntje Claesen 20 Pounds 16 sh 9. 6
Page 83, Dock Ward, 1696
Lucas Tienhoven house & c 130 Pounds

Page 85:
Lawrence Van Hooke House & c 70 Pounds 10 sh 2

West Ward, P. 90, 1696
Evert Van Hooke House & c
Antje Bording & Hester 10 Pounds

Dock Ward, Page 113, 1696:
Nicolas Tienhoven Est. in sd. House 15 Pounds 24 sh
Luycas Van Tienhoven House & c 80 Pounds 12 sh 6
Page 115:
Lawrence Van Hook House & c 70 Pounds
Page 117, Dock Ward, 1697:
The Widd Hoeck (Van Hoeck)
House & c 15 Pounds 02 sh 04 ¼

Page 121: Lawrence Van Hook lott 10 Pounds

Page 126, West Ward: Arent Isac
Estate 5 Pounds etc.
Evert Van Hooke House & c 25 Pounds etc
Katherine Lloyd House 5 Pounds

Page 136: Martier house 30 Pounds
Page 164, Dock Ward 1697:
Lawrence Van Hooke house 70 Pounds

The Index for N. Y. Tax Lists:

( Lawrence Van Hook pages-13, 21, 28, 44, 48, 55, 73, 85, 115, 117,)
( 121, 150, 164, 166, 194, 225, 275, 309. )
( Evert Van Hook Pages 13, 48, 90, 126, 186, 238, 256, 291. )
( Arent Isaac, Arent Isaacksen, Pages 17, 51, 126, 156, 186, 232. )

Page 232: Arent Isaacksen
Evert Van Hook, 20 Pounds

Page 309: Lawrence Van Hooke house & c 60 Pounds
Dock Ward, P. 306: Lucas Tienhoven house & c 60 Pounds

Page 309: Bernardus Smith Est in sd house & c 10 Pounds July 1699.

1649 Church Members: Arent Isaacszen en Geertje Everts syn hausvrow. She was evidently his first wife.

Page 179, Vol. 5, Record:

In a list of Baptisms at the N. Y. Dutch Reformed Church: den May 2 1657 Arent Isaacszen

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| | Had Baptised | ( Witnesses |
| | "Vrowtie" | ( Coenradt Ten Eyck |
| | | ( en syn haus vrow |

Arent Isaacsen later moved to Albany or Fort Orange as it was then called and do not have baptisms of other children but there was Evert, Isaac, Bennony, perhaps Geertje, possibly others. First wife apparently died as:
Page 147 Vol. 6 Record:
August 9 1665 Arent Isaacszen wedr. van Geertje Everts en Styntie Laurens we van Jan Hendricks were married.

Styntie was listed as a Church member 11 Jan. 1665.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Page 72, Vol. 7, Record: | | At N.Y.D.R. Church | |
| Sept. 19, 1666 | Arent Isaacszen and Styntie Laurens | Had Baptised "Catherina" | ( Witnesses ( Hillegond Joris |
| From other records 1670: | Arent Isaacszen and Styntie Laurens | "Laurens" | |
| Page 27, Vol. 8, Record: | | | |
| Nov. 17, 1672 | Arent Isaacszen and Styntie Laurens | "Vrowtie" | ( Timothy Gabry ( Sarah De Forest |
| Page 86, Vol. 8, Record: | | | |
| July 3, 1675 | Arent Isaacszen and Styntie Laurens | "Maria" | ( Carsten Lurzen ( Geertie Theunis |
| Page 58 Kings Co. Collections Vol 1, Brooklyn Dutch Church Records: | | | |
| Sept. 30, 1677 | Arent Isaacszen and Styntie Laurens | "Roelof" | ( Hendrick Slegt ( Jannetjen Roemers |

(The first Vrowtie born 1657, must have died as second Vrowtie, baptised 1672, was a daughter by Styntie Laurens.)

By second wife Styntie Laurens we have record of children: Catherina, Laurens, Vrowtie, Maria, and Roelof. Maybe others.

Of first group of children (by Geertje Everts) evidently first Vrowtie died, Evert and Isaac left descendants, Bennony killed in the de-

struction of Schenectady left one daughter Gerritje, no further record apparently.

Of second group of children, those by Styntie Laurens, I have only found descendants of Lawrence. Do not know if Catherina, Maria or Roelof lived. Vrowtie Van Hook married George Walker J. M.uyt Ierlant (young man from Ireland) Sept. 23, 1692. No further record of them. They may have left New York soon after their marriage.

Do not have Styntie Laurens' death date but he remarried Aug. 16, 1685, Elizabeth Stevens. One must bear in mind that at this time most of the last names were patronymics, Styntie's father was Laurens some one, Elizabeth's father evidently Steven some one. This was why it was so difficult to recognize the daughters of Arent; they were called Arents!

In a census of Members of the N. Y. Dutch Church in 1686: Arent Isaczen en haus vrow Elizabeth Stevens were living at 12 Broad Street, East Side.

Collections N. Y. Historical Society Vol. X 1892, Abstracts of Wills: Joint Will of Isaac De Foreest, brewer N. Y. and Sarah Tenix (Trieux) his lawful wife d June 4, 1672. Mentions dau Susanna De Forrest wife of Pieter de Reimer (m. 1665) children Johannes, Phillip, Isaac, Hendrick, Maria, and David. Survivor to have all property his or her life. Cousin Jacob Kip and friend Simon Jansen Romeyn. Witnesses, Isaac Kip, Arent Isaacs. Dec. 19, 1692 both being dead, letters of administration granted eldest son Johanes De Foreest and his brother Henry De Foreest.

Page 27, Vol. 8, Record: Nov. 17, 1672, Sarah De Foreest was a sponsor for the baptism of Arent Isaacszen and Styntie Laurens dau Vrowtie. (Isaac and Sarah De Forrest were well-known Huguenots, who came to N. Y. early.)

Page 36, Vol. 13, Record: Arent Isaacs Van Hoeck and Lysbeth Stevens were sponsors for Joost Palding and Catherine Duyt's baby Lysbeth April 24, 1692.

Page 138, Vol. 13, Record: 24 Feb. 1695 Witnesses for the baptism of Joost Poldincks and Catherina Duysts baby Maria, were Lawrence Van Hoeck and Tryntie Bordings.

Page 154, Vol. 5, Record: April 18, 1655.

| Ouders (Parents) | | Kinders (Children) | Getuygen (Sponsors) |
|---|---|---|---|
| Lucas Dirckszen | | | Dirck Smith, van Lochem, vaendrif, |
| and | had baptised | Hendrick | Elmer Huysen |
| Annetje Cornelis | | | Styntie Laurens |

(2) Bennony Arentson Van Hook, Son of Arent Isaacszen VanHook

Page 32, Vol. 71, Record:

Labor Agreement 1682. Appeared before me Wm. Montaigne, Secretary at Kingston N.Y., Roelof Jansen Master Tailor of the first part and Bennony Arentson Van Hoeck who declare to have agreed for the time of one year commencing on the 27th Inst. During said time Bennony aforementioned shall work for Roelof Jansen in the tailors trade and shall every day receive for wages four gilders in Wheat per day when he works, which he shall receive from the best customers they work for, at the choice of the aforesaid Bennony Arents and during the time that they shall have no work, Roelof Jansen shall give him free board as also a place to sleep rent free. In testimony of the truth have subscribed to the present with our own hand this June 26, 1682 at Kingston. Roelof Jansen, B. V. Hoeck, witnessed by Roelof Kirstede, Johannes de Hooges. (Translated Dutch Court Records of Kingston 2:634. Excerpt by Louise Hasbrouck Zimm.)

---

Page 282, Vol. 39, Record:

Peter Cornelison Viele settled in Schenectady N.Y. where in company with Elias Van Gyseling he purchased Bastian de Winters bowery in 1670. He married Jacomyntie Swart daughter of Teunis Cornelison Swart and Elizabeth Lendt or Van der Linde. Peter Viele died 1688 and his widow married second Bennony Arentson Van Hoeck. She married third Cornelis Vinhout.

From Early Albany & Schenectady Records at Los Angeles Library:

Bennony Arentson Van Hook, son of Arent Isaacs Van Hook was killed in the destruction of Schenectady Feb. 9, 1690 by the French and Indians. Bennony and Jacomyntie had one child, a daughter Gerritje baptised January 24, 1686. I have no further record of her.

---

Cornelis and Aernaut Viele were chief Indian Interpreters of the colony.

Arent Isaacszen Van Hoeck lived in New Amsterdam, Albany, Brooklyn or Bushwick, that I know of, maybe other places, so there were other baptisms perhaps.

His children that I have been able to identify, were Bennony mentioned above, who married Jacomyntie Swart, widow of Peter Cornelison Viele, and left one child Gerritje.

Isaac Arentson Van Hoeck married 1st Anna Popelaer widow of Elias de Windel; he married, 2nd, Harmtje Gerritts.

Evert Arentson Van Hoeck m, 1st, Johanna Van Spyck, 2nd, Neeltje Jacobs.

Vrowtje Van Hoeck married George Walker (of Ireland); no further record of them.

Lawrence Van Hook married Johanna Hendricks Smith, daughter of Hendrick Barents Smith and his wife Geertie Willems. (It is from Lawrence and Johanna that we descend). Bennony, Isaac and Evert were sons of Arent by wife Geertje Everts; Lawrence and Vrowtje were by second wife Styntie (Christiana) Laurens.

Holland Society Year Book Volume published 1904, Page 38, Baptismal Record of Albany, New York, begun in year 1683:

Jan. 24, 1686—"Bap. Gerritje" of Benoni Arentz, Wit. Jacob Meesz Vrooman, by Aartje Arents.

(The above baptism is of Gerritje daughter of Benoni or Bennony Arents (Van Hook); the baby was presented for baptism by Aartje Arents, (who may have been a sister of Bennony?)

Albany Church Members 1683:
Cornelis and Johannes Roos, Aaltje Arentz, Abraham Issacqs.

Oct. 7, 1686, a baptism of "Catarina" of Johannes Roos, wits., Melchert Wynandez, Gerrit Roos, by Tryntje Arensz.

## (2) Isaac Arentson Van Hoeck, Son of Arent Isaacson Van Hoeck and Geertje Everts

Page 36, Vol. 8, Record: July 25, 1686 Isaac Arentson (Van Hook) J. M. van N. Albanien en Anna Populaer we van Elias de Windel by w tot N. Yorke.

Page 162, Vol. 10, Record: 9 Feb. 1687 ( Witnesses
Isaac Arentzon ( Arent Isaacszen
and Had Baptised Gertrude ( Janneken de Windel
Anna Populaer

Page 140, Vol. II, Record: 20 April 1690
Isaac Arentzen Van Hook ( Arent Isaacszen
and Had Baptised Arent ( Johanna Van Spyck
Anna Populaer

Page 124, Vol. 10, Record: Isaac Van Hook widower van Anna Populaer en Harmtje Gerrits widow of Thomas Kocek, August 28, 1691.

Page 63, Vol. 13, Record: May 28, 1692.
Isaac Van Hoeck ( Evert Van Hoeck
and Had Baptised Isaac ( Gerritje Van Hoeck
Harmtje Dircks (Gerrits )

Page 79, Vol. II, Record: 17 June 1694 Abraham Van Worms alias Metsaeler (Mason) Jong man van N. Yorck en Harmtje Gerrits laest wede van Isacq Van Hoeck weyde wonende alhier.

Anna Populaer and her 1st husband Elias de Windel had a son Garrett de Windel baptised Sept. 22, 1684.

They were evidently French Huguenot. Pierre le Grand 1652-1702 married Jeanne de Windel ( a sister of Elias? ). Pierre was a N. Y. Huguenot Refugee. He witnessed baptism of Evert Van Hook's son Mar. 10, 1695 (P. 138, Vol. 13). Janneken de Windel a witness of above baptism.

New York Wills, Abstracts of Wills, Liber 3-4, Page 329: Inventory Estate of Wm. Kook taken for Harmsie Kook Dec. 30, 1689. Two houses in Pearle Street according to ye respective ground brief not valued. Taken by Ernst (Arent?) Van Hook Constable account. For the burial of Wm. Kooke 7 pounds 1 sh. Sworn to by Harmsie Van Hook alias Kooke April 14, 1692.

This was Harmtje Gerrits or Dircks who m. as his 2nd wife, Isaac Van Hoeck.

N. Y. Abstracts of Wills Liber 5-6 Page 7; Benjamin Fletcher Captain General and Governor &c Whereas Isaac Van Hook lately died intestate, letters of administration are granted to Anatje Van Hook the widow, Nov. 15, 1693.

Whether the above Anatje was an error, or whether Isaac's first wife Anna Populaer had been divorced but was given the letters of administration instead of his second wife Harmtje, it is not known.

It was the custom for the parents of the young couple to act as sponsor for their first born, if possible.

(3) Arent Van Hook (I Think son of Isaac Van Hook and Anna Populaer)

Page 17 Vol. 13, Record:

Arent Van Hook and
Maria Heyer were m. Oct. 26, 1719

Page 82 Vol. 19, Record: October 8, 1721

| | | Sponsors |
|---|---|---|
| Arent Van Hook and Marytje Hyer | Had Baptised Isaac | ( Willem Hyer<br>( Sarah Hyer |

Page 169 Vol. 19, Record: October 21, 1723

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Arent Van Hook | | ( Isaac Van Hook |
| and Marytje Hyer | Had Baptised Catherina | ( Catherine de Grew |

While there are records of above couple in N. Y. Dutch Church Records for many years, did not find baptisms of any more children.

---

Abstracts of Wills, Liber 27 New York page 439.

In the name of God Amen, I, Isaac Van Hook of Jamaica in Queens Co. Cordwainer, being in perfect health, I leave to my wife Catherine the sole use and benefit of my dwelling house lands and meadows in Jamaica or elsewhere, and all my moveable estate so long as she remains my widow. If she marries, then all to be sold and the money to be paid to her and my three daughters, Jane wife of Isaac Mills, Haramtie wife of John Bennett and Catherine wife of Cornelis Hooklant. I make my wife Executor.

If my wife marries then I appoint my three daughters and their husbands executors. Dated December 14, 1751. Witnesses John Thurston Benjamin Hinchman, Robert Hinchman. Proved June 13, 1770, at that time the widow was dead, and the daughter Catherine Hoogland was then Catherine Adriance.

Surrogates O. N.Y.

Page 54, Vol. 19, Record:

Mr. Poyers Register:

Isaac Van Hook m. Catherine Hansen, June 27, 1714. Published Jamaica Register Book.

This Isaac Van Hook may be a son of Isaac Arentson Van Hook and Harmtje Gerrits, and if so, was a half-brother of Arent Van Hook above who married Marytje Hyer, and a grandson of Arent Isaacson Van Hook the Immigrant.

Page 276, "The Ryerson Genealogy:"

Fifth generation, 509, Theodorus Adriance 5 (Joris 4 Rem 3, Elbert 2, Adrien Reyers I,) son of Joris (George) and Phoebe Van Wyck Adrainee, married Catherine Van Hook. He was a Revolutionary soldier, one of the guards at the execution of Major Andre. (Jewell Gen.) Their children were: 1. Phoebe, b. Jan. 13, 1784. 2. Issac, b. Nov. 12, 1787. 3. Maria, b. Mar. 23, 1789.

Excerpt from "The Bergen Family:"

Nov. 21, 1735: The seat of Jannetje Bergen widow of Jan, in the Reformed Dutch Church in Jamaica L. I. was sold to Isaac Van Hoeck.

Flatbush Marriages:

Johan Bennett m. Harpe (Haramte) V. Hook June 9, 1745.

Records of the Town of Jamaica, Long Island, N.Y., 1656-1751, Vol. 3 Page 413.

At a Town Meeting att Jamaica 5th Apr. 1737 Voted by ye majority of the freeholders then and there assembled that Samuel Higbee is chosen Supervisor for the ensuing year, Samuell Smith at Plains, Isaac Van Hook

& Evert Van Wickland chosen overseers of the Highway for ye ensuing year.

Page 329, A description of land bounded by Isaac Roodes & partly by Isaac Van Hook.

(4) Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring m. Nov. 16, 1745.

Page 166, Vol. 25, Record: Oct. 25, 1747.

| | | Sponsors |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring | Had Baptised Arent | ( Arent Van Hook<br>( Maria Provoost h v |

Page 66, Vol. 26, Record: July 25, 1750.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring | Had Baptised Frederick | ( van Fredrik Sebring<br>( Fictor Heyer<br>( Maria Heyer h v<br>( van Arent Van Hook |

Page 167 Vol. 26, Record: Feb. 2, 1752.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring | Had Baptised Maria | ( Gerardus Smith<br>( Catherina Sebring h v |

Page 79, Vol. 27, Record: March 3, 1754

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring | Had Baptised Cornelia | ( Walter Heyer &<br>( Teuntje Stevens s h v |

Page 204, Vol. 27, Record: Dec. 14, 1755

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring | Had Baptised Isaac | ( Jan De Boogh &<br>( Vrowtje Heyer z h v |

Page 41, Vol. 28, Record: Jan. 15, 1758

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring | Had Baptised Frederick | ( Zacharias Sickels<br>( Catherine Heyer z h v |

Page 138, Vol. 28, Record: April 27, 1760

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring | Had Baptised Catherina | ( Theophlius Ellsworth<br>( Catharina Heyer h v<br>( van David Brower |

Page 9, Vol. 6, Record:

Maria Provoost 3 (granddaughter of David Proovost 1), bap. Apr. 17, 1692, m. Dec. 1711 Frederick Sebring, merchant of N. Y., son of

Cornelis Sebring & Tryntje Hendricks Lubbertson Sebring of Brookland, Kings Co., N. Y. Issue: Catharina, Aeltje, Maria, Cornelia, Cornelius, Elizabeth, Frederick.

---

(Note: I believe above Isaac Van Hook was a son of Arent Van Hook and Marytje Heyer, m. Oct. 26, 1718, and had baptised Isaac Oct. 8, 1721, wits. Wm. and Sarah Hyer. Arent probably son of Isaac Van Hook and Anna Populaer.)

---

(5) Arent Van Hook and Abigail Stevens m. March 30, 1771.

Page 18, Vol. 30, Record: June 5, 1774, Arent van Hook & Abigail Stevens had baptised Isaac, Sponsors Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring.

Page 203, Schralenburgh, New Jersey, D. R. C. Records, Vol. I, part II, The Holland Society: Aaron Van Hook and Abigail Van Hook had baptised Frederick Aug. 27, 1786, b. Aug. 12. Sponsors, John Durye & Maria Demarest.

Page 192, above Vol.: Aarint Van Hook & Abigail Stevese had bap. William, Jan. 1, 1783, b. Oct. 17, 1782.

Page 32, Same Vol. Under Church Members since the year 1786: Aaron Van Hook and his wife Abigail Stevenson who have been baptised also Sept. 14, 1782.

Page 378, Vol. 61, Record: Church Members List N. Y. C., Aaron Van Hook by certificate from Schralenburgh, Abigail Stevenson, wife of Aaron Van Hoeck by certificate from Schralenburgh, November, 1790.

(Note: Probably Arent is a son of Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring, Grandson of Arent Van Hook and Mary Hyer, great-grandson of Isaac Van Hook and Anna Populaer, gr.-gr.-grandson of Arent I. and Geertje Everts).

(2) Evert Arentzon Van Hoeck, Son of Arent and Geertje Van Hook

Page 36, Vol. 8, Record: Evert Arentzon (Van Hook) J. M. van N. Yorck en Johanna Van Spyck J. D. Middleburg, married Sept. 3, 1686.

Page 156, Vol. 10, Record: July 10, 1687

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Evert Arentzen | | Witnesses |
| and | Had Baptised Geertruyd | ( Joris Van Spyck |
| Johanna Van Spyck | | ( Lysbeth Stevens |

Page 37, Vol. II, Record: Jan. 25, 1689

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Evert Arentzen | | ( Arentzen Isaacszen |
| and | Had Baptised Arent | ( Anna Van Hoeck |
| Johanna Van Spyck | | |

Page 141, Vol. II, Record: June 29, 1690

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Evert Van Hook | | ( Arent Isaczen Van |
| and | Had Baptised Geertruydt | Hoeck |
| Johanna Van Spyck | | ( Janneken LeGrand |

Page 63, Vol. 13, Record: 31 July 1692

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Evert Van Hoeck | | ( Isaac Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Hendrickje | ( Harmtje Dircks |
| Johanna Van Spyck | | |

Page 138, Vol. 13, Record: March 10, 1695

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Evert Van Hook | | ( Pieter La Grandje |
| and | Had Baptised Issacq | ( Gerrite Van Hoek |
| Johanna Van Spyck | | |

Page 82, Vol. 14, Record: Feb. 20, 1698

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Evert Van Hoek | | ( Lourense Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Cornelis | ( Johanna syn h v |
| Johanna Van Spyck | | |

Page 139, Vol. 14, Record: Dec. 15, 1700

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Evert Van Hook | | ( Jacobus Goelet |
| and | Had Baptised Maria | ( Catharina Jans |
| Johanna Van Spyck | | ( h. v. Yoost Palding |

Page 43, Vol. 12, Record:

Evert Van Hook cordwainer of N. Y. married Nieltje Jacobs April 17, 1705.

---

Page 84, Vol. 19, Record: Jan. 31, 1722, Neeltje Van Hook was a witness for the baptism of Garrett de Wendel and Cornelia Blank's son Abraham. Garrett de Wendel was a son of Elias de Wendel and Anna Populaer, bap. Sept. 22, 1684. Widowed, Anna had married second Isaac Van Hook, brother of Evert Van Hook, Neeltje's deceased husband.

---

Page 75, Vol. II, Record: George Walker j. m. Uyt Ierlant en Vrowtje Van Hoeck j. d. Van N. Yorck beyde wonende alhier September 23, 1692.

This is Vrowtje (2) Daughter of Arent Isaacsen Van Hook and his 2nd wife Styntie Laurens, and a full sister of Lawrence Van Hook who

removed to New Jersey in 1712. If George Walker was from Ireland he may have gone on to New Jersey or Pennsylvania whence a great many of the Scotch and Irish migrated. At least there are no New York baptisms of any children of theirs. No further record.

Will of (2) Evert Van Hook 1711, New York:

Surrogates Office N.Y. June 5, 1711, Evert Van Hook's Will dated April 26, 1711. Evert Van Hook Cordwainer, leaves wife Neeltje Jacobs (Van Hook) all my estate as long as she remains my widow.

I leave eldest son Isaac 5 pounds for his birthright, also Great Dutch Bible. I leave Cornelis my great book of Emanuel de Meter for his own proper use. I leave my daughter Hendericka my Great Marturas book for her own use. To my wife the new cupboard and the three great and twelve small earthen cups that set on the cupboard 6 varnished chairs, her looking glass and Dutch Bible: Brass kettle, tea kettle, bed and all belonging thereto. After wifes death I leave all estate to my three children, Cornelis Hendricke and Isaac. June 5, 1711.

---

Evert Van Hook and his wife Johanna Van Spyck had children: Geertrude, Arent, Geertruydt, Hendrickje, Isaac, Cornelis, and Maria.

Wife Johanna was living as late as 1702 as she was a witness for a baptism on that date. I presume that she died as on April 17, 1705 Evert married Neeltje Jacobs. Have found no record of any children by this last marriage, and when Evert died in 1711 only children surviving were Cornelis, Hendrickje and Isaac.

---

Another version of Evert's will, with a little different wording is as follows. Liber 8:

Page 50: Evert Van Hook. In the name of God Amen, 26, April 1711, I Evert Van Hook of N.Y. Cordwainer finding myself not very well in body I leave to my wife Neeltje Jacobse all my estate while she remains my widow etc. . .If my wife remarries she shall leave 3/4 of the estate for my children after she has taken out a new Cupboard that is now a making by Mr. Shavettie and the three great and twelve small earthen cups that set on the cupboard, 6 varnished chairs, her loking glass, Dutch Bible, brass kettle tea kettle & a bed with all thereunto belonging. After my wifes decease I leave all estate to my three children Cornelis, Hendricke, and Isaac. I make my wife Neeltje Jacobse Executor. Wit.

Evert Van Hook

Cornelis Clopper
Jacob Bloom
Jacobus Goelet

Proved June 15, 1711 before
Henry Wisman Esq.

---

Isaac Van Hook cordwainer of N. Y. m. Feb. 6, 1725, Aefje (Eve)

Van Schoick, dau. Adrian Van Schoick and Jannetje Jans.
Cornelis Van Hook m. Jenneke Busch, Dec. 8, 1722.
Henderica Van Hook m. John Symons, June 16, 1711.

(3) Cornelis Van Hook, Son of Evert and Johanna Van Hook

Page 79, Vol. 13, Record: Cornelis Van Hook and Janneke or Jannetje Busch married Dec. 8, 1722.

Page 165, Vol. 19, Record: April 14, 1723

| | | Sponsors |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Van Hook | | ( Neeltje Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Johanna | ( Barent Bos |
| Jenneke Busch | | |

Page 20, Vol. 20, Record: Dec. 25, 1724

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Van Hook | | ( Isaac Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Evert | ( Geese Van der Schurer |
| Jenneke Busch | | |

Page 161, Vol. 20, Record: March 1, 1727

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Van Hook | | ( Nicholas Bos |
| and | Had Baptised Barent | ( Aefje Van Schoick hv |
| Jenneke Busch | | ( van Isaac Van Hook |

Page 67, Vol. 21, Record: May 18, 1729

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Van Hook | | ( Johannes Symons |
| and | Had Baptised Margaretje | ( Geesje Van der Schure |
| Jenneke Busch | | |

Page 155, Vol. 21, Record: May 12, 1731

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Van Hook | | ( Isaac Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Hendrickje | ( Luster Corsen hv van |
| Jenneke Busch | | ( John Symonsen |

Page 142, Vol. 22, Record: June 26, 1734

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Van Hook | | ( Peter Bosh |
| and | Had Baptised Jenneke | ( Sarah Bosh hvv |
| Jenneke Busch | | ( Gerrit Hyer |

(3) Hendrickje Van Hook, Daughter of Evert and Johanna Van Hook

Page 127, Vol. 12, Record: Hendericka Van Hook and John Symons were married June 16, 1711.

Page 107, Vol. 17, Record: Johannes Symons and Hendrickje Van Hook were witnesses or sponsors April 19, 1713.

Hendrickje must have died, as see below a baptism of Johannes Symon and Zuster Korsen's child.

Page 16, Vol. 20, Record: Aug. 23, 1724.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Johannes Symonsen | | ( Cornelis Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Jenneke | ( Jenneke Danielse |
| Zuster Korsen | | |

---

Page 191, Vol. 12, Record: One Isaac Van Hook m. Nelletje Pieters, Aug. 26, 1716.

(3) Isaac Van Hoeck, Son of Evert and Johanna Van Spyck Van Hook, (I Think):

Page 83, Vol. 13, Record: Isaac Van Hoeck N. Y. Cordwainer and Aefge (Eve) Van Schoick married Feb. 6, 1725.

Eve Van Schoick was a daughter of Adrian Van Schoick and Jannetje Jans who were married May 5, 1702. (Vol. 7, P. 55.)

Page 74, Vol. 20, Record: Nov. 7, 1725

| | | Sponsors |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | | ( Cornelis Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Johanna | ( Jannetje Pels |
| Eve Van Schoick | | |

Page 166, Vol. 20, Record: Oct. 18, 1727

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | | ( Everett Pels |
| and | Had Baptised Arie | ( Jannetje Pels |
| Eve Van Schoick | | |

Page 71, Vol. 21, Record: Oct. 30, 1729

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | | ( Cornelis Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Jannetje | ( Neeltje Van Schoick |
| Eve Van Schoick | | hv |

Page 158, Vol. 21, Record: Nov. 21, 1731

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | | ( Benjamin Herring |
| and | Had Baptised Johanna | ( Jenneke Bos hv |
| Eve Van Schoick | | ( Cornelis Van Hook |

Page 141, Vol. 22, Record: April 28, 1734

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | | ( Evert Pels |
| and | Had Baptised Neeltje | ( Jannetje Sammans |
| Eve Van Schoick | | |

Page 190, Vol. 22, Record: Feb. 22, 1736

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | | ( John de Graff |
| and | Had Baptised Hendrickje | ( Hedrikje Brevart |
| Eve Van Schoick | | |

Page 79, Vol. 23, Record: Feb. 24, 1738

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | | ( Hendrick Bogert |
| and | Had Baptised Hendrickje | ( Hendrickje Brevort |
| Eve Van Schoick | | j.d. |

Page 137, Vol. 23, Record: April 22, 1739

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | | ( Cornelis Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Evert | ( Neeltje Van Schoick |
| Eve Van Schoick | | |

Page 19, Vol. 24, Record: Sept. 21, 1740

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | | ( Johannes Brevoort |
| and | Had Baptised Maria | ( Johanna Van Hook |
| Eve Van Schoick | | j.d. |

---

Adrian Van Schoick bap. Jan. 26, 1678 m. May 5, 1702, Jannetje Jans alias Sammans, dau. of Jan Thoazen and Aefje Jacobs. She was bap. Feb. 18, 1680. Issue: Neeltje, bap. Mar. 14, 1703, m. Aug. 20, 1721, Benjamin Herring, Shipwright of city of N. Y. Aefje (Eve), bap. Aug. 13, 1704, m. Feb. 6, 1725, Isaac Van Hook, Cordwainer, N. Y. Jacob, bap. May 14, 1707 and Johannes, Oct. 23, 1709. Ext. from Van Schoick 1st 4 Gen.

---

New York Reformed Dutch Church Records:
Robert Crennel Married Johanna Van Hook, June 7, 1754.

Page 198, Vol. 27, Record: March 9, 1755

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Robert Crennel | | ( Bartholomeus |
| and | Had Baptised Aagtje | Crennel |
| Johanna Van Hook | (Eve) | ( Catherine Crennel h v |
| | | ( John Jones |

Page 150, Vol. 29, Record: May 14, 1769

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Robert Crennel | | |
| and | Had Baptised Maria | ( |
| Johanna Van Hook | | |

Page 223, Vol. 28, Record: Feb. 4, 1763

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Robert Crenny | | ( Isaac Van Hoek |
| and | Had Baptised Isaac V Hoek | ( Jacomyntie La Rou |
| Johanna Van Hook | | z.h.v. |

---

(Johanna may have been a daughter of Isaac Van Hook and Eve Van Schoick, b. Nov. 21, 1731.)

Page 173 Collections of the N.Y.G&B Society, Vol. IX Marriages in the Ref. Dutch Church in N. Y. C. 1639-1801.

Isaac Van Hook and Jacomyntie Witchenham wed Dec. 6, 1744. (The Jacomyntie La Rou above?)

Page 89 same vol. Robert Craenel and Hamach Van Hook, June 7, 1754.

Page 190 same vol Jonathan Blake and Janetje Van Hook Nov. 7, 1754.

Page 240 same vol. Joel Baldwin and Mary Van Hook Sept. 12, 1773.

Page 182 same vol. Aaron Haering and Jane Van Hook 9 Aug. 1750.

Page 176 Same Vol. Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring Nov. 16, 1745.

Aaron Haerring and Jannetje Van Hook m. 9 Aug. 1750.

Page 132, Vol. 26, Record: May 16, 1751.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Arie Herring | | ( Witnesses |
| and | Had Baptised Isaac | ( Isaac van Hook |
| Jannetje Van Hook | | ( Jacomyntie Lerawz shv |

Page 74, Vol. 27, Record: Sept. 5, 1753

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Arie Herring | | ( Jacobus Van Dyck |
| and | Had Baptised Benjamin | ( Metje Herring hvv |
| Jannetje Van Hook | | John Freed |

Page 29 Vol 28 (Record) June 2, 1756, Jannetje Van Hook widow of Ary Herring was a sponsor at baptism of Eve daughter of Jacobus Van Dyck and Neeltje (Elinor) Van Hook together with Isaac Van Hook. (Jannetje was probably daughter of Isaac Van Hook and Eve Van Schoick, bap. Oct. 30, 1729. If so Ari Herring was perhaps her cousin, son of Neeltje Van Schoick (Eve's sister) and Benjamin Herring who m. Aug. 20, 1721.)

Isaac Van Hook, Cordwainer, by his will dated June 9, 1774, left property to his daughters Jane Herring and Mary Robinson. Id Lib XLVI P. 7

---

Isaac Van Hook and wife Jemima mentioned July 25, 1758. Id Lib. XLIII P. 1.

Hartford Times, 1945 (3):

Van Hook-Crannel. Data of Isaac Van Hook and of wife Efflmila– dau. Joanna m. Albany, N. Y. June 7, 1754, Robert Crannel (1) above, b. New York City, Jan. 4, 1731, died St. Johns, D. W. I.; she died New London, Conn., June 16, 1809, buried Cedar Grove Cem. Had 8 chil. I, Isaac Van Hook Crannel, 1763-1852.

## Jacobus Van Dyck and Elinor (Neeltje) Van Hook m. Sept. 27, 1753.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Page 199, Vol. 27, Record: March 1755 | | |
| Jacobus Van Dyck and Neeltje Van Hook | Had Baptised Maria | Sponsors ( Cornelis Van Dyck ( Jacomyntie La Rou h v van Isaac Van Hook |
| Page 29, Vol. 28 Record: June 2, 1756 | | |
| Jacobus Van Dyck and Neeltje Van Hook | Had Baptised Aagtje (Eve) | ( Isaac Van Hook ( Jannetje Van Hook widow van Ary Herring |
| Page 103, Vol. 28, Record: March 14, 1759 | | |
| Jacobus Van Dyck and Neeltje Van Hook | Had Baptised Jacomyntie | ( Robert Crennel ( Agneitjie Vreden- ( burgh hv van ( Huybert Van ( Wangenin |
| Page 141, Vol. 28, Record: Sept. 17, 1760 | | |
| Jacobus Van Dyck and Neeltje Van Hook | Had Baptised Elizabeth | ( Lawrence Roome ( Annatje Van Hook ( (Johanna) hv van ( Robert Crennel |
| Page 152, Vol. 28, Record: Feb. 17, 1762 | | |
| Jacobus Van Dyck and Neeltje Van Hook | Had Baptised Jacobus | ( Gerrit Roorbach ( Maria Van Hook j.d. |
| Page 230, Vol. 28, Record: Jan. 1, 1764 | | ( Jan Van Dyck |
| Jacobus Van Dyck and Neeltje Van Hook | Had Baptised Isaac | ( Margarita Marten ( hvv. ( Wm. Derlington |

## Hendrick Barents Smith

(1) Hendrick Barents Smith, emigrant from Lochem, Holland, father of Johanna Smith who married Lawrence Van Hook; his wife was Geertje Willems; records of their family.

He came to New Netherlands from Lochem, Holland, lived in Newtown and Bushwick, N. Y. His brother Dirck (Richard) Smith, Ensign

and Captain of the Dutch West India Co. troops against the Swedes on the Delaware and against the Esopus Indians. Hendrick Barent Smith was a Cadet with the Dutch West India Co. Oct. 24, 1656 he petitions for a discharge which was granted. He was also a Magistrate.

Page 145, Vol. 6, Record: Hendrick Barentzen Smit van Lochem en Geertie Willems Van Niewkerke m. 2 June 1663.

Page 24, Vol. 7, Record: March 15, 1665

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Hendrick Barentson | | Witnesses |
| and | Had Baptised Marritje | ( Annetje Van Courtlandt |
| Geertje Willems | | |

Page 81, Vol. 8, Record: May 14, 1674

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Hendrick Barentzen | | ( Stephanus Van Courtlandt |
| and | Had Baptised Barent | |
| Gerritje Willems | | ( Annetje Hardenbrook |

Page 123, Vol. 8, Record: 27 June 1677

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Hendrick Barentzen | | ( Abel Hardenbrook |
| and | Had Baptised Annetie | ( Anna Hardenbrook |
| Geertie Willems | | |

In Hendrick Barents Smith's Will dated Oct. 24, 1687, he names his children of his wife Geertie Willems or Smith, who survived him, as Willimintie, Aeltie, Johanna, Bernardus and Annetie Smith. Did not find any other baptisms, the name Barent is Dutch for Bernard. In his will he said that Willimintie was married to Fred Van der Grift.

Page 35, Vol. 16, Record:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Frederick Van der Grist | | Witnesses |
| and | Had Baptised Gerritje | ( Bernardus Smith |
| Willemje Smith | | ( Antje Smith hv |
| | | ( van Justus Bosch |

Found no other baptisms for them but the following must be their daughter, from the witnesses.

Page 69, Vol. 20, Record: May 17, 1725

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Jacob Lory | | ( Justus Bosh |
| and | Had Baptised Johannes | ( Barnardus Smith |
| Maria Van der Grist | | ( Catharine Lory |

Page 77, Vol. II, Record: June 16, 1693

Isaac Van Tilburg J. M. van Fordham en Aeltje Hendricks j.d. van Boschwyck behde Wonende Alhier.

Page 131, Vol. II, Record: Pieter Chargneau j.m. van Rochel en

Aeltje Smit wede van Isaac Van Tilburg behde wonende alhier getrowt May 29, 1698.

(Note by B.K.—Aeltje's patronymic was used in her first marriage, her surname Smith was used in her second. This was also true of her sister Johanna who married Lawrence Van Hook; she was called Johanna Hendricks in her marriage and the baptism of their first child, after that, she was called Johanna Smith, thus causing some historians to think there were two wives, both named Johanna.)

Page 135, Vol. 14, Record: July 7, 1700

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Chargneau | | Witnesses |
| and | Had Baptised Aeltje | ( Bernardus Smith |
| Aeltje Smith | | ( Annetje Smith hv van Justus Bosch |

Page 30, Vol. 15, Record: Jan. 6, 1703

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Chargneau | | ( Justus Bosch |
| and | Had Baptised Maria | ( Anna Smith |
| Aeltje Smith | | |

Page 90, Vol. 16, Record: 29 August 1708

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Chargneau | | ( Justus Bosch |
| and | Had Baptised Pieter | ( Hanna Van Hook |
| Aeltje Smith | | |

Page 1080, Vol. 17, Record: Aug. 16, 1713

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Chargneau | | ( Justus Bosch |
| and | Had Baptised Johanna | ( Annatje V. De Boog |
| Aeltje Smith | | |

---

Page 129, Vol. 11, Record: Justus Bosch j. m. van New York en Anneken Smith j. d. van Boswyck beyde wonende alhier 13 May, 1697.

Page 85, Vol. 14, Record: July 3, 1698

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Justus Bosch | | |
| and | Had Baptised Annetje | ( Bernardus Smith |
| Anna Smith | | ( Elsie Blank wed |

Page 130, Vol. 14, Record: Dec. 3, 1699

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Justus Bosch | | ( Juriam Bosch |
| and | Had Baptised Justus | ( Johanna Van Hook |
| Anna Smith | | |

Page 79, Vol. 14, Record: Nov. 30, 1701

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| | | ( Bernardus Smith |
| Justus Bosch | | ( Anna Maria Bosch |
| and | Had Baptised Gerritje | ( hv van Edward |
| Anna Smith | | ( Marchal |

(As nine years elapsed between this baptism and the next, must have missed some of them.)

Page 176, Vol. 16, Record: June 11, 1710

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Justus Bosch | | ( Laurens Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Albartus | ( Maria Jeeds hv van |
| Annetje Smith | | ( Albartus Coenradus |
| | | ( Busch |

Page 101, Vol. 17, Record: July 6, 1712

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Justus Bosch | | ( Hendrick Vander |
| and | Had Baptised Johannes | ( Grist |
| Annetje Smith | | ( Johanna Van Hook |

Page 116, Vol. 18, Record: March 2, 1718

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Justus Bosh | | ( Justus Bosch Jr. |
| and | Had Baptised Isaac | ( Gerritje Bosch |
| Annetje Smith | | |

Page 13, Vol. 19, Record: Feb. 17, 1720

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Justus Bosch | | ( Casparus Bosch |
| and | Had Baptised Abraham | ( Elizabeth Bosch |
| Annetje Smith | | |

Stillwell's, Page 236 . 154 Court of Sessions of the West Riding of Yorkshire 1677. Mr. James Hubbard, Justice of the Peace.

Upon the Petition of Hendrick Barents Smith wherein he complaynes that by reason the Highways lying under his door, He is forced to maintain ffences on both sides of the way, wherefore he desires yt a gate may be set up at each end to Ease him of the great charge of maintaining the fence. The Cort judges his request reasonable and allows thereof.

Upon the Petition of Hendrick Barentse Smith wherein he complaynes yt his neighbors of Boswyck and other places doe cut down the Timber without fence, choosing the best for themselves which will prove much to the disadvantage of ye Petitioner, wherefore he prayes that ye wor$^{ps}$ will graunt a warr t that no wood may be cut upon his Land without his knowledge or approbation. The Cort orders yt no Timbers shall be cut upon his Land without ffence without his order and yet without fence severall orders heretofore may be observed wherein it is declared yt none shall cut any Timber for Barke or other use but they shall be obliged to carry it off the ground or burn it thereon, both Body Lop and Top yt it may be no Incumbrance to the ground.

Upon Ye Petition of Hendrick Barents Smith That whereas there was an Order made at Boswyck bearing date the 6th of June 1676 yt your Peticioner should not hinder any of the Inhabitants of Boswyck to cart through his Lane by the Creek or Water side.

The same being taken into consideracion and the great dammage yt doth accrue to him thereby. It being likewise represented as convenient a way may be made near at hand by the Highway at ye East end of his Lott. It is ordered yt ye Inhabitants doe forbear carting through his lane to goe to the creek or water side but to make use of the other way at their pleasure wch is judged to be as convenient as the other and the order of the town Cort to be null.

Page 269. "Life and Times of Nicholas Stillwell". New Haven was forced to acquiesce to Connecticut. Committee appointed to issue boundaries between two colonies etc..All Long Island and territory on the mainland lately gained by Connecticut from New Netherland were restored to New York. Westchester, Long Island, and Staten Island were erected into a shire called Yorkshire, divided into 3 districts. The East Riding was portion of Long Island, Now Suffolk Co. The West Riding Kings Co., Staten Island, with Newtown in Queens Co. North Riding rest of Queens and Westchester.

1308847

June 2, 1663 Hendrick Barentse Smith van Lochem (Holland) en Geertie Willems van Nieukercke were married.

(There was another Geertie Willems from Amsterdam who married Francoys Dupuy van Coles in Vrankryck; this couple lived in N. Y., and had children baptised same period. Doubtless both of them were known by their patronymics, and were daughters of men by the name of William.)

Due to the family legend of being kin to the Lawrence family, who intermarried with the Townleys, I would be of the opinion that Geertje may have been a daughter of William Lawrence by his first wife.

## Records of Bernardus Smith, Son of Hendrick Barents Smith

Hendrick Jillese Meyer baptised March 6, 1650, married 1671, Elsie Claes (2) Roosevelt, daughter of Claus Martenzen (1) Roosevelt and his wife Jannetje Samuels or Thomas (both names used) Page 4, Vol. 9. Issue, Elsie (3) baptised March 12, 1677, married October 30, 1698, Bernardus Smith from Bushwick, Long Island, for many years a resident of New York. She was his first wife and died 1704. He married 2nd, June 30, 1705, Anna Colevelt (Hadding), widow of Lawrence Hadding.

(Bernardus Smith was a brother of Johanna Smith who married Lawrence Van Hook.)

Page 132, Vol. 11, Record: Bernardus Smith j.m. van Boschwyck en Elsje Meyers j.d. van N. Yorck behde wonende alhier 30 Oct. 1698, "met een Licentie."

Page 128, Vol. 14, Record: Sept. 17, 1699

| | | Witnesses |
|---|---|---|
| Bernardus Smith | ( | Laurens Van Hook |
| and Had Baptised Elsie | ( | Elsie Roosevelt hv |
| Elsie Meyer | ( | van Hendrick |
| | ( | Jillese (Meyer) |

Page 177, Vol. 14, Record: Aug. 31, 1701

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Bernardus Smith | ( | Hendrick Jilleson |
| and Had Baptised Henricus | ( | (Meyer) |
| Elsie Meyer | ( | Anna Smith |

Page 44, Vol. 12, Record:

30 June 1705 Bernardus Smith en Johanna Hadding. (Anna Colevelt widow of Lawrence Hadding.)

Page 37, Vol. 16, Record: October 15, 1707

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Bernardus Smith | ( | Willem Roseboom |
| and Had Baptised Barnardus | ( | Annetje Oosterhave |
| Annatje Colevelt | | |

Page 118, Vol. 16, Record: October 5, 1709

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Bernardus Smith | ( | Johannes Van Vorst |
| and Had Baptised Gerardus | ( | Johanna Smith hv |
| Annatje Colevelt | ( | van Lawrence Van |
| | ( | Hook |

Page 42, Vol. 17, Record: Aug. 12, 1711

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Bernardus Smith | ( | Coenraet Ten Eyck |
| and Had Baptised Johanna | ( | Sara V Vorst s h v |
| Annetje Colevelt | | |

Page 269, Vol. 17, Record: Oct. 13, 1714

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Bernardus Smith | ( | Justus Bosch |
| and Had Baptised Gerritje | ( | Annatje Smith |
| Annetje Colevelt | | |

Page 168, Vol. 18, Record: Dec. 2, 1719

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Bernardus Smith | ( | Johannes Meyer |
| and Had Baptised Catherina | ( | Elizabeth Smith |
| Anatje Colevelt | | |

---

State of New York, Co. of Kings No. 1206. I hereby certify that the Annexed is a true copy of an instrument made by Hendrick Barentse Smith to "Wills" recorded in the office of the New York City Register, Kings Co., on the 7th day of October 1690 in Liber I, of Conveyances Page 236 (88). In testimony whereof I have hereunto subscribed my

name and affixed my official Seal this 19th day of August 1952. Lewis Orgel, City Register. (Photostatic Copy). Will of Hendrick Barentse Smith, Newtowne and Boswyck.

In the name off the Lord God Amen-To All Christian People, to whome this present writting shall come Hendrick Barense Smith off Newtowne and Boswyck, Send greeting Whereas the said Hendrick Barentse Smith being sieck and weake ffrom boddy butt by his full witt and understanding concidering the certainite off death and the uncertainite off the time, and nott willing to part out off this worreld before hee hath disposit off his timely estate, and that in manner following, att first place recommanding his sole in to the hands off God and his seaver Jesus Christ and his boddy to his heirs hier to be decented ffurther revocing all fformer wills testaments and codicills maked beffore the date here off nott willing that the saime shall stand in any fforce or virtue butt that these allone shall be his laste will and testament "viz" He the said Hendrick Barentse Smith do appoint nominate and sett ffor his universeable heire his wiffe Geertie Willemy or Smith and that off all his estate mouvable and unmouvable who itt can be named that hee shall leave in this worreld by his deceasing and that during the time off hur lyve or untill remerring ffor to enjoy and use the beneffitts off the saime without any trouble or hindrance off his children or any others, and affter his said wives deceasing or remerring he gives as a prolegatt ffor off twenty morgon upland off the land where hee leaves now to be taken from the meaddow or waterside and the meadow att the nortwest side which is next to the point.

To his elist and only sunn Barnardus Smith as also he gives presently, to his said sunn affter his deceasing two young meares by name Snell and Penny, and he gives to his cossin Hendrick Hendrickse a gilding horse att the time hee shall come to part ffrom him or his wive and ffurther the premisses off the whole estate mouvable and unmouvable affter theire both deceasing shall come and be divided by his ffive Children by name - Willimintie, Aebtie, Johanna, Bernardus and Annetie Smith, procuritt by his wive Gerrittie Smith and that equals off the whole estate dau being in ffive parts and not else provided that his daffther Willemtie merriett with Fred Vander Grifft shall take out the estate affter his deceasing a ffoxe meare with the could and ffurther that his said wive nott shall incumbre the ffast estate that is to say the two thirds off him testator but onely to have the use ffruit of them, and ffurther is his desire that Mr. Stephanus Van Cortland and Joost Darge shall bee his lawfull administrator off his estate, ffor to sie this his will perfformed and to be gardians over his unmondy Children, ffurther is his will that those children who are nott yett to hur age or merried shall at that time off there merriage be sett out as his elist daffther is don. Wittnisse whereoff Signed and sealed this 24th day off October in the third yeare off his Majestie's raigne annoqr Dominie 1687 att the house of the testator. Signed-

Signed Sealed and Published Hendrick Barentse Smith.
in the presents of X Mark of Raphe Doxey
Isaack Le Fevre

Inventory of Hendrick Barentse Smith and Wife dec'd. (Heirs of)

Certified Copy from Lewis Orgel, City Register Kings County New York August 20, 1952.

Translaet---

Inventory made by the gardians (To with Joost Daryee and Fredrick Van der Grifft) over Barnardus Smith and Anna Smith unmondy children and the rest off the heires eatch ffor themselves off Hendrick Barentse Smith and his wiffe deceased thire leaved estate in the presents off, Alexander Cockwaer and Pieter Para, Commissioners off Boswyck and they have made the apprisement off the said goods viddleiser--In prima a pice off land lying within the jurisdiction off Newtowne and Boswyck great, One hundred morgons with the meadows there annex all-valued att

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | 12,000: | Pounds |
| One lot boslant lying in the new bos | att | 700: | Pounds |
| Two Mears and tow Gildens | att | 620: | Pounds |
| Mare in Cattle too young or old all | att | 976: | Pounds |
| In Timber Wood | at | 200: | Pounds |
| The household stuffe divided by the heires head for head every one his partie, all valued att | | 500: | Pounds |
| Sold to Fredrick Vander Grifft I Wagon | | 150: | Pounds |
| | | 15,146 | Pounds |
| From the other side | | | |
| Item sold to the same I hogg ffor | | 15: | Pounds |
| Barnardus bought I hogg ffor | | 14: | Pounds |
| More received ffor 3 sheeps Fredrick Van der Grifft | | 29.10 | Pounds |
| One sheep sold to Michel Palmentiere received by Fredrick Vander Grifft | | 15: | Pounds |
| One pair off wiells | ffor | 24: | Pounds |
| One Spa. I forke, I stopp how, and a fro. | att | 24: | Pounds |
| One Neger sold ffor | | 1,200: | Pounds |
| | | 16,467:10 | Pounds |

All inventarised att the dwelling house off Fredrick Van der Grifft within the jurisdiction off Boswyck att the 6th day off November A.D. 1690 in the second yeare off the raigne off hur Magesteys King William and Marry Queen off England, Scotland and Freush and Ireland deffenders of the ffaith "evz".

As Witnesses

The marke P. off Pieter Para
Signed with his own hand.

Alexander Cockqueuer

Registered this 7th day off December 1690 being the original written in Dutch after the saime was translated into englis.
On the back of the Will of Hendrick Barentse Smith, is recorded the following:

The said Hendrick declare that his estate off debt and credit is as follows.

| is debts. | | is credit |
|---|---|---|
| To Mr. Stephanus Van Cortland about in Wampuim 1000 pounds. | | ffrom Mr. Cow 8 Schepels Wheat<br>Josua Hassard abt. 108 Pds. Wamp.m<br>Cornelis Verury 220 Pds. Wamp.m |
| Mr. Hans Kiersted | 75 pounds. | Cornelis Dick Kees 200 posten off 6 holes<br>Jan Verkerck abt. 80 Pds. Wamp.m<br>Gerritt Dorlant 76 Pds. Wamp.m.<br>Frederick Mesdehaeken by off a house lott 70 Pounds or there about and tooke in more bffud beffore and 4 feed. |

Recorded by ordre off the Court off Sessions held the 7th day off October 1690. Recorded in Liber I of Conveyances at Page 236 (88).

The Joost Daryee or Duryea that was named an executor to the estate of Hendrick Barentse Smith, and who with Fredrick Van der Grifft was guardian of Barnardus and Anna Smith "unmondy" children, was spoken of as "A Respectable French Huguenot." Joost Durie or Duryea emigrated about 1675 from Manheim Palatine of the Rhyn; wife was Magdalene Le Febre or Le Fevre. Isaac Le Fevre was a witness of Hendrick B. Smith's will, in October 1687.

Seawan was the name of the Indian money commonly called Wampum, consisting of beads formed of the quahaug and periwinkle shell fish, two colors black and white. Believe the black was twice as valuable as the white.

Page 668, Vol. 9, Second Series, Pa. Archives.
Dominion of the Dutch Colonies on the Delaware, Captain Deryck Smith or Smidt, Commissary Oct. 1655-Nov. 29, 1655.

New Netherland Register, Magistrates, p. 82:
1673, Aug. 18, Hendrick Barents Smith for Boswick.

P. 149, Convention holden at New Orange of Delegates from the Dutch towns to confer with Gov. Colve, Hendrick Barentsen Smit of Bushwyck.

ENSIGN DIRCK (RICHARD) SMITH, BROTHER OF HENDRICK BARENTS SMITH

Page 28, Vol. 6, Record: Dirck Smit van Lochem Vaendrig en Anneken Meynderts Van Doorn in Embderlt m. November 28, 1654.

Page 175, Vol. 5, Record:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Captain Dirck Smith | | | ( Nicaseus de Silla, |
| | | | ( Fiscal |
| and | Had Baptised Aeltje | | ( Captain Bryan Nuy- |
| Annetje Meynderts | | | ( tons huis vrow |

Page 91, Vol. 6, Record: Jan. 10, 1661

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Dirck Smidt Vaendr | | | ( Captain Nuyting |
| | | | ( Judith Stuyvesants |
| and | Had Baptised | 1 Dirckie | ( Corn. Van Ruyven |
| Annetje Meynderts | | 2 Geesie | ( Hillegond Megapo- |
| | | | ( lensis hv |

Witnesses

The above witnesses for the baptism of the twins, Captain Brian Nuyting, Judith Stuyvesant, wife of Petrus Stuyvesant Director General, Cornelis Van Ruyven, Outfanger en Sects II (Receiver and Secretary) and Hillegond Megapolensis his haus vrow (dau. of Rev. Megapolensis). These facts noted in the Church Members List Page 38, Vol. 9. Dr. Johannes Megapolensis Predict, also listed. They were the most distinguished persons in the Colony. The death of Ensign Dirck Smith reported to the directors at Amsterdam by Peter Stuyvesant in a letter dated July 21, 1661.

Page 105, Vol. 7, Record: About 100 acres of land at Mespath 15 Dec. 1654 were granted Ensign Dirck Smith where 50 acres had been granted 1645 to Dirck Volgertzen.

Captain Dirck Smith an active officer against the Swedes—they capitulated. (P. 107, Vol. 7) Captain Bryan Newton Hv 15 March 1656 with Nicaseus de Silla Fiscael were sponsors of Aeltpe, dau. of Dirck Smith Captain. Jan. 10 1661 Captain Nuyting sponsored 2 children of Dirck Smidt not then called Captain—were probably friends at Newtown, Long Island. 1659 Dirck Smith had command small Fort Esopus. Martin Crygier became chief military officer.

Page 230 Minutes of the Orphan Masters.

Jacob Stryker and Isaac Greverat came in with Stoffel Barenson Smitt brother of deceased Dirck Barenson Smitt, late Ensign in the service of the Dutch West India Company, here also Annetje Meyndert widow assisted by her present husband Abel Hardenbrook. Having received settlement made on her children by Annetje Manders in Holland, Annetje Meinders Mark Jan. 31, 1663.

Page 237 Hendrick Barenson Smitt added as guardian. (Brother of the deceased.)

Dutch Manuscripts Vol. 3, page 59 Calendar of Historical Manuscript in the office of the Sec. of State. May 11, 1655 Power of Attorney Hendryck Barentson Smith to Dirck Smith to receive money due him.

Page 58 D.M. v3 Contract Hendrick Jansen Grever to serve Ensign Dirck Smith for 1 year (130).

Page 60 Oct. 12, 1655, Annetje Meynderts wife of Dirck Smith to Jan Jansen of Steenderen about a plantation on Mespath Kill p 137

Dutch Manuscripts vol. 8. page 176, October 24, 1656 Petition: Hendrick Barentson Smith, Cadet, for his discharge, granted. P. 246.

D.M. Page 243, Vol. 10, Dec. 28, 1660 Order. Hendrick Barent Smith to remove his residence from his farm to the village of Beverwyck.

De Witt Van Buren Town Records Flatbush, Kings Co. Page 4.

The Commissioners decreed that Hendrick Barentz Smidt should be compelled to take up his residence in the town. Done 5 Jan 1663. B. Manout Sec. Nov. II/5, 1663, PP. 43-45p. 5, Petition by Hendrick Barents Smidt requesting time to comply with the order for his removal into the town of Boswyck until the last of April. Henrick Barents Smith was chosen Magistrate at the election Mar. 30, 1665. Page 12, Inhabitants of Bostwyck required to pay taxes upon the sowed lands, Henrick Barens Smith Morgen 6, Guilders 4, Stuivers 5, Sewan 2. Page 13, Henrick Barens Smit was chosen Constable on April 3, 1666.

Flatbush Town Records 1670-1708 p. 20.

Transfer 13 Mch. 1692-3 by Joost Derjee and Frederick Van der Grifft of Boswyck "both tutors & guardians over the minor children of the deceased Hendrick Barentz Smith to the three adult children viz Willemtje Smith, Aeltje Smith, Johanna Smith of lands at Boswyck adj. Neth Stevens & Lourens Hook wits. Joseph Hegemans & Johannes Schenck Clerk PP. 377-379.

## (2) Lawrence Van Hook, Son of Arent Isaacszen Van Hook and Styntie Laurens

(2) Lawrence Van Hook, son of Arent Isaacszen Van Hoeck and his 2nd wife Styntie Laurens. Lawrence Van Hook m. Johanna Smith in New York. Baptisms of the children were all in the N. Y. Dutch Reformed Church, except youngest daughter Frances, who was baptised in New Jersey at the Old Brick Marlborough Church, Middletown, N. J.

Page 126, Vol. 10, Record: July 2, 1692, Laurens Van Hoeck j.m. van New Yorck en Johanna Hendricks j.d. van Boschwyck behde wonende alhier. (j.m. means young man never before married, j.d. means young daughter. Johanna was the daughter of Hendrick Barents Smith, instead of her surname "Smith," her patronymic "Hendricks" was used.)

| | | Witnesses |
|---|---|---|
| Page 68, Vol. 13, Record: June 11, 1693 | | |
| Laurens Van Hook | | ( Arent Van Hook |
| and | Had Baptised Johanna | ( Aeltje Hendricks |
| Johanna Hendricks | | |
| Page 170, Vol. 13, Record: Sept. 29, 1695 | | |
| Laurens V Hook | | ( Bernhardus Smith |
| and | Had Baptised Gerritje | ( Geertje Van Hoeck |
| Johanna Smith | | |
| Page 74, Vol. 14, Record: Dec. 25, 1696 | | |
| Laurens Van Hook | | ( Evert Van Hoeck |
| and | Had Baptised Gerritje | ( Annetje Smith |
| Johanna Smith | | |
| Page 87, Vol. 14, Record: October 9, 1698 | | |
| Laurens Van Hook | | ( Peter Sinjo |
| and | Had Baptised Arent | ( Johanna Van Spyck |
| Hanna Smith | | ( hv |
| | | ( Evert Van Hook |
| Page 174, Vol. 14, Record: Feb. 19, 1701 | | |
| Laurens Van Hoeck | | ( Joost Palding |
| and | Had Baptised Hendrick | ( Elsie Myer hvv |
| Johanna Smith | | ( Bernhardus Smith |
| Page 84, Vol. 15, Record: Aug. 22, 1703 | | |
| Lawrence Van Hook | | ( Bernhardus Smith |
| and | Had Baptised Isaac | ( Antie Von Ekelon |
| Johanna Smith | | |
| Page 119, Vol. 15, Record: October 1, 1704 | | |
| Lawrence Van Hook | | ( Johannes Harden- |
| and | Had Baptised Gerritje | ( brook |
| Johanna Smith | | ( Abels Soon |
| | | ( Harmpje Woertman |
| Page 32, Vol. 16, Record: Jan. 26, 1707 | | |
| Lawrence Van Hook | | ( Bernardus Smith |
| and | Had Baptised Benjamin | ( Anatje Colevelt syn |
| Johanna Smith | | ( hv |
| Page 122, Vol. 16, Record: April 9, 1710 | | |
| Lawrence Van Hook | | ( Justus Bosch |
| and | Had Baptised Maria | ( Johanna Van Hook |
| Johanna Smith | | ( Jr. |

At Old Brick Church, Marlborough, Middletown, New Jersey.

| | |
|---|---|
| Lawrence Van Hook, | October 31, 1714 |
| and | Had Baptised Francinke |
| Johanna Smith | (Frances) |

---

Johanna Van Hook m. Frederick De Boogh June 8, 1712, in New York.
Aaron Van Hook m. Catherine Balck ca 1722.
Henry Van Hook m. Debora Parent, July 15, 1721, Christ Church, Phil., Pa.
Frances Van Hook m. 1735, Rev. Samuel Blair (Sr.) to Faggs Manor, Pa.
Mary Van Hook m. Robert Cumming ca 1725.
These five were all the children that were named in Lawrence Van Hook's Will of 1724, so other children must have died.

From James Van Hook's history "Van Hoecks" written for his children.

"New York City Records Sept. 29, 1700. The Mayor is pleased to appoint Lawrence Van Hook High Constable of the City for the ensuing year." On 29 Sept. 1705 he was Assessor of the Dock Ward, also in 1706. Records of Monmouth Co. New Jersey show that in the spring of 1712 he moved to Freehold, New Jersey. In one deed he is called "of the City of New York" and in another "of the County of Monmouth, a merchant".

He owned a great deal of land in above county, New Jersey, and houses and lands in New York City. He held office of Associate Justice of the Quarter Sessions of Monmouth Co. N.J., from Feb. 1714 to 1721. A few days before his death he made his will dated July 14, 1724, and it was proven at Perth Amboy and is now at the state vault at Trenton, New Jersey.

---

Pennsylvania Society, Colonial Dames of America:

Van Hoeck or Van Hook, Lawrence, Monmouth County, New Jersey. Judge of the Quarter Sessions 1715-1724. Page 184, Register, Pennsylvania Society Colonial Dames of America, 1898, Register of Service, Margaret Crosman Phillips and Mary Thornton Crosman.

---

First Settlers of Ye Plantations Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, Ora Monnette, Volume 6-7. Page 1071:

New Jersey Deed Records as Indexed. John Collins to Lawrence Van Hook a: 206 (1706) John Collins to Lawrence Van Hook and Anthony Byvanck K:91 (1706).

From Tam Denise Conover, Trenton, New Jersey:

Same deed is recorded twice in K91 and also in A-2/206 which should read A part 2/206, and shows John Collins of New York City selling house and lot in Perth Amboy to Lawrence Van Hook merchant of New York City. 2.2. 1705/6.

---

From New Jersey Archives:

Joseph Cox of Middletown, sued at Amboy, Middlesex Co. He was late tax collector of Monmouth County and Attorney General Thomas Gordon on behalf of the King he had accounted with Lawrence Van Hook, Henry Leonard, John Anderson, David Johnston, John Reid, James Ashton, Richard Chambers, and John Wilson His Majesties Justices of the Peace of said County, and they found Cox short 21 pounds etc . . 1714.

Page 118 N. J. Colonial Documents, N. J. Archives, Journal of Governor and Council:

> "Ordered that John Reid and Lawrence Van Hook Esquires two of his Majesties Justices of the Peace of Monmouth County be served with a copy of a certain petition and that Mr. Van Hook make inquiries of the constable whose warrant was mentioned" etc. etc.

Page 108, same volume as above: "Yoost Sooy to be naturalized" ca. 1716.

---

There were only ten towns in New Jersey Province of East Jersey in 1700: Middletown, Amboy, Freehold, Elizabethtown, Newark, Bergen and Pasquotonk and only 8000 souls.

---

The Old Brick Church, Marlboro, Marlboro Twp. Mon. Co. First known as Reformed Church of Naversink, afterwards Dutch Reformed Ch. of Freehold formed 1699. Built 1826; (rebuilt?) Burying grounds surround the church, oldest grave Helena Denise, d. June 27, 1706.

Lawrence Van Hook's "housevrouw" joined this church Jan. 16, 1715 "door Att'e" (by certificate).

Margaret Ivins Holmes of the Monmouth Co. Historical Society sent the following items on Van Hook and DeBoogh, Dec. 26, 1946:

> "The Flatbush Dutch Church Records," Sept. 30, 1677, have "Roelof son of Arent Isaacs and Stintie Laurens". The N.Y. Church records baptisms of children of Arent Isaacksen Van Hoek between 1687- 1692. Johanna Hendricksen of Bushwick m. July 2, 1692 in N.Y. Laurens Van Hoek of N.Y., where both resided at time of marriage. It would seem quite possible that this Laurens was the son of Arent and Stintie Laurens.
>
> Next we find Lawrence Van Hoek a Justice of the Peace in Middlesex County, N.J., 1717.
>
> In the Brick Church, Middletown, Records of Baptisms:
>
> 1714, Oct. 31, Franciinke, daughter of Laurens Van Hook.
>
> 1715, May 15, Janneke, daughter of Frederick----Witness, Lawrence Van Hoek and his wife.

1721, Dec. 3, Frans, son of Johannes Buys, witness Laurens Van Hoek.
1722, March 8,---daughter of Frederick de Booy and----Van Hoeck. witness, Hendrick Van Hoeck and his Mother.
1722, July 5,----Daughter of Rickus Van Hoek witness, Laurens Van Hoeck.
1724, July 26, Maryke, daughter of Frederick de Boggh and Hannah Van Hoeck.
1724, Sept. 6, Jacob, son of Arent Van Hoeck. Witness Hendrick Van Hoeck.
This is the last Van Hook entry in these records.

Tennent Church Records show a Lawrence Van Hook contributed to the building of the church in 1749-50; "in boards, 15 shillings."
1735, Frances Van Hook is listed as a Communicant Member.
Baptisms:
1731, Jan. 21, Frances, a daughter of Frederick Deboogh.
1734, Jan. 8, Sarah daughter of Frederick Deboogh.
1736, May 2, Isaac son of Frederick Deboogh.
1737, Nov. 13, Benjamin son of Frederick Deboogh.
Lawrence Van Hook, "son of Aaron," had baptised 1751, Feb. 12, Lloyd.
Lawrence Van Hook, "son of Aaron," had baptised 1753, Aug. 12, Aaron.
Lawrence Van Hook, "son of Aaron," had baptised 1755, May 18, Elizabeth.
Two grave stones in Tennent Burying ground: Rebecca De Bow, wife Van Hook, June 19, 1761, 26 y. 5 mo. 3 da.
Frederick DeBow, Dec. 19, 1757, 71 y. 3 mo.
Christ Church, Shrewsbury, Grave, Catherine Throckmorton Van Hoek, wife of William, b. May 20, 1795, d. March 31, 1852.
Bayview Cem. Middletown:
John Debowe, Dec. 29, 1824. 76 y. 8 mo. 29 da.
Ann, his wife, Dec. 7, 1836. 82 y. 2 m. 29 da.
John Debowe, May 15, 1857. 79 y. 27 da.
Catherine Debowe, Feb. 8, 1868. 82 y. 4 mo. 24 da.
Joseph Debowe, July 16, 1826. 36 y. 2 da.
Allentown Presbyterian Cem:
William Debowe, Jan. 30, 1804. aged 55 yrs.
Elizabeth his wife, Feb. 1, 1829 in her 75th yr.
Thomas Debow. Dec. 25, 1817, aged 42 y. 6 mo. 17 da.
Louisa Quay De Bow Apr. 15, 1823, aged 15 yrs.
Mrs. Lucy DeBow, dau. Col. Samuel & Lucy Quay. Mar. 1, 1821, in her 33rd year.

## (2) Lawrence Van Hook's Will, Monmouth Co., New Jersey, 1724.

In the name of God Amen, this 14th day of July, in the tenth year of the Reign of our Soveriegn Lord George by the Grace of God of Great Britain, France and Ireland and King Ct Annoqz Domini One Thousand

Seven Hundred and Twenty Four. I Lawrence Van Hook of this County of Monmouth in this Eastern division of the Province of New Jersey Esq. e. Being sick and weak of body but of perfect mind and memory praised to Almighty God for this same; duly considering this frailty and uncertainty of my life, and knowing that it is appointed for all men to die; do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament.

That is to say, Principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God, my most merciful Creator trusting for salvation in and through this alone merits of my ever Blessed Redeemer and for my body I recommend it to this earth to be decently interred at the discretion of my Executors hereinafter named and nothing doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God. And as touching such worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this life I give bequeath and devise and dispose of the same in the form and manner following:-----

Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my son Aaron Van Hook all that farm or tract of land scituate at Hopewell in the County of Hunterdon which I purchased of Richard Compton to have and to hold to him this said Aaron Van Hook his heirs and assigns forever, and also I give and bequeath to my said son Aaron Van Hook his moiety or one full half part of all that tract of land scituate in the County of Westchester in the Province of New York which I purchased of Yoos Palding the said tract of land to be equally divided in quantity and quality alike between him and my other son Henry Van Hook to have and to hold this said moiety or half part of said tract of land to him this said Aaron Van Hook his heirs & assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my son Henry Van Hook to have and to hold the tract of land at Westchester to be equally divided between him and his brother Aaron as aforesaid to have and to hold this said moiety or half part of the aforesaid tract of land to him the said Henry Van Hook his heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my said son Henry Van Hook the sum of ten pounds.

Item, I give and bequeath to my daughter Hannah, wife of Frederick De Boogh all that 200 acres of land at Aimwell in the County of Hunterdon which I purchased of Nathan Allen and half the lott of ground in Amboy to my said daughter Hannah her heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give to my said daughter Hannah the sum of thirty pounds to buy her a negro wench.

Item, I give to my daughter Mary when she shall arrive at the age of 21 years all that farm adjoining to John Anderson at "Moira Cipond" which I purchased of Thomas Hampton with the fulling mill buildings and appurtenances to my said daughter Mary her heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my said daughter Mary 200 acres land at Manalipond part of the tract I purchased of Robert Burnet near of and adjoining to the farm above bequeathed to have and to hold this 200 acres of land to my said daughter Mary, her heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my daughter Frances when she shall arrive at the age of 21 years the several parcels or tracts of land which I purchased of Frederick DeBoogh, William Clark, Johannes Boyse excepting out of Johannes Boyse tract the ten acres sold to Charlie Coxsen and Janet Gordon widow and executrix of Thomas Gordon Esq. deceased and the meadow I purchased of Richard Clark to have and to hold the said several tracts or parcels of land and meadow to my said daughter Frances her heirs and assigns forever.
Item, I give and bequeath to my three daughters Hannah, Mary and Frances the house at New York which I purchased of William Huddleston equally divided between them and each of their heirs & assigns forever. Item, I give and bequeath to my sons Aaron and Henry the remainder of that tract of land at Manalipond which I purchased of Robert Burnett to be equally divided between them my son Aaron having the choice of that part whereon a mill was intended to be built, to have and to hold the remainder of said tract of land to be divided as aforesaid to my said sons Aaron and Henry, their heirs and assigns forever. Item, I give and bequeath to my grandson Solomon DeBoogh when he shall arrive at the age of 21 years if he shall till that age abide with my wife or her assigns all that 100 acres of land scituate in the County of Monmouth which I purchased of Mott Solom to have and to hold the said 100 acres of land upon the condition aforesaid to the said Solomon DeBoogh his heirs and assigns forever. Item, I give and bequeath to my said grandson Solomon DeBoogh the sum of ten pounds upon the condition abovementioned.

Item, I will that in case either of my daughters Mary or Frances should happen to die without issue? of their bodies before they arrive at the age of 21 years, that then all such part of my estate herein before bequeathed to such of my daughters so describing shall be divided between them and held by my surviving daughters and their respective heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my dearly beloved wife Hannah all the rents and profits of the land and appurtenances herein bequeathed to my daughters Mary and Frances until they shall severally arrive at the age of 21 years. To enable her to maintain and educate my said two daughters till that time and also I give and bequeath unto my said wife Hannah all the residue of my personal estate whatsoever, the paying of my just debts and lastly I do hereby constitute and ordain my dearly beloved wife Hannah, my well beloved son Aaron, and my trusty and well beloved friend John Johnston Jr., Lawrence Smith (illegible) executors and directors of this my last will and testament and do hereby utterly disallow, revoke and disannul and make void all and every other former testaments wills legacies executed by me in any way before this time.

Named willed and bequeathed ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I the said Lawrence Van Hook have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written. This will contained in two sheets of paper, the first sheet containing 42 lines and the second sheet 25 lines was published and de-

clared by the said Lawrence Van Hook to be his last will and testament and as such signed, sealed and delivered in presence of

Law-- Van Hook

Wm. Nichols
Thos. X Williams (his mark)
Wm. Modock

Perth Amboy, 14th August 1724. There personally appeared before me Micheal Kearney Jr. appointed by his Excellency William Burnet Esq. Captain General and Governor in Chief of New Jersey, New York and Thomas Williams and William Maddock two of the witnesses to the within last will and testament who being sworn on the Holy Evangel of Almighty God did depose that they saw the within testator sign, seal, publish and declare the within written instrument to be his last will and testament and that he was at that time of sound mind and memory, as far as they knew or believed and was present when the other witnesses signed his name and seal (some illegible words—Latin?) Mich Kearney Jr.

There personally appeared before me Micheal Kearney Jr. appted. by his Excellency Wm. Burnett Esq. Capt. Gen. & Gov. in Chief etc. to take the probate of last will and testament. Hannah Van Hook, Aaron Van Hook and Lawrence Smith the executrix and two of the executors mentioned in the within last will and testament who being sworn on the Holy Evangel of Almighty God to the true and faithful performance of office of Executrix and Executor Jurant coram me

Mich Kearney Jr.

Lawrence Van Hook Will
Recorded in Liber 1724 L. Smith

---

Lawrence Van Hook m. in New York Johannah Hendricks Smith, July 2, 1692.

Their children living at that time and named in above will, (1724):

1. Aaron Van Hook m. Catherine Balck in N. Y., Pa. or N. J.
2. Henry Van Hook m. Deborah Parent at Phil., Pa.
3. Hannah Van Hook m. Frederick DeBoogh in N. Y.
4. Mary Van Hook m. Robert Cummings, I suppose in New Jersey.
5. Frances Van Hook m. Rev. Samuel Blair, 1735, in New Jersey.

From James M. Van Hook's "History of Van Hooks:"

> Lawrence Van Hook's widow died at Faggs Manor, West Chester Co., Pa., June 2, 1747. (She probably went there to be with her daughter Frances and her husband the Rev. Samuel Blair, Sr.).

Lawrence Smith, one of the executors of Lawrence Van Hook's will was a son-in-law of Dr. John Johnston Sr. of Perth Amboy, Middlesex Co., N. J.; Will Oct. 29, 1731, whose children were John Jr. (he also

had been named an executor) Andrew, Margaret Smyth, b. 1693, Jennet Parker, Mary and Lewis Johnston. Lawrence Smith owned land on the Passaic River.

Margaret Johnston m. John Smith at Perth Amboy, June 9, 1750. He had been admitted to the bar in 1745. John Johnston, Sr. was a passenger on the "Henry & Francis" arrived in Perth Amboy, N. J., Dec. 1688, from Scotland; he was a druggist in Edinburgh; married Euphame Scott, daughter of George Scott, who brought a boat load of Scottish settlers to New Jersey. George Scott was the Laird of Pitlochie; he died soon after he came to New Jersey; his will in New Jersey Will Book I, N. J. Archives. John Johnston's will proved 1732, Sept. 3.

INVENTORY OF LAWRENCE VAN HOOK, MONMOUTH CO., N.J., 1724:

An Inventory of the goods and Chattels, Rights and Credits of Lawrence Van Hook late of Freehold in this County of Monmouth in His Excellencys Division of his Provinces of New Jersey Esq.E. described taken and appraised at the late dwelling house of this said Lawrence Van Hook by us his Subscribors.

| | Pds. sh.p |
|---|---|
| Impr.s To his Purse | 5.19.00 |
| To his Wearing Apparel | 22.00.00 |
| Wrought Plate | 19.06.03 |
| Two Gold Rings | 1.14.03 |
| A Large Dutch Bible | 2.05.00 |
| Daltons Country Justice | 1.04.00 |
| Sundry Other Books | 2.00.00 |
| A Large Cupboard & Chest of Drawers | 4.10.00 |
| 5 Feather Beds 3 with Furniture & 8 Prs. Sheets | 26.00.00 |
| 3 Chests, 2 Trunks & an Old Desk | 1.10.00 |
| 3 Looking Glasses | 1.04.00 |
| 5 Tables, 16 Chairs | 2.06.06 |
| 5 Large 10 Small Pictures a Cane | 2.00.00 |
| 4 Guns, A pair of Pistols & Holsters, a Sword & Belt | 4.06.00 |
| 3 Large 4 Small Pewter Dishes 14 Pewter Plates ) | |
| 21 Pewter Basins, a Qt. Pot Tankard and small Pewter ) | 4.08.00 |
| 1 Razures? A Pewter Chamber Pot a tin funnel & ) | |
| Lanthorn ) | |
| 3 Copper Stills one of tin with its furniture | 10.00.00 |
| 1 Large 3 Small Brass Kettles, 1 Brass ) | |
| Pan 1 Brass Candlestick & Standing Candlestick, ) | |
| A Warming Pan | 5.00.00 |
| 1 Pair of Iron Dogs 2 Trammels 2 Pair Tongs ) | |
| 2 Small Iron Pots a Frying Pan 2 Small Spits ) | |
| A Toster 2 Iron Candlesticks a Small Gridiron ) | 4.05.00 |
| A Brick? Iron ) | |

| | |
|---|---|
| A case of Bottles, | 1.00.00 |
| 2 old Ploughshares & Colter & Plough Tackling ) | |
| 2 Harrows (difficult to read) Axes? Pitchfork ) | |
| Broad Axe Rings & Wedge, Harrow Some Iron) | |
| Teeth an Iron Crow and Smoothing Iron ) | 6.12.00 |
| A Parcel of Flax not rotted | 00.10.00 |
| A Small Parcel of Earthenware | 00.06.00 |
| Table Linnen & Window Curtains ½ doz. Knives & Forks | 01.04.00 |
| Indian Corn | 01.05.00 |
| Colours, a Scythe & Trimming, A Pike, 4 Halberts,) | 7.00.00 |
| 2 Drums ) | |
| Empty Hogsheads Barrels, Washing Tubbs, Pales, ) | |
| Trays 2 old ? Small Wooden Ware, some Jack ) | 2.05.00 |
| Boards ) | |
| A Glass Case and Glasses, & Small Pocket Bottle) | 1.15.00 |
| An Old Hammock & a piece of Bolting Cloth) | |
| A Saddle | 1.15.00 |
| A Large ? Chains Scales & Weights a Small Pr. ) | |
| of Scales and Weights & Small Pr. of Stilliards ) | |
| A Linnen Wheel ) | 3.12.00 |
| To an old Negro Man | 10.00.00 |
| A Negro Wench | 25.00.00 |
| Two Horses | 6.00.00 |
| Three Cows | 6.15.00 |
| Three Heifers | 4.10.00 |
| One Steer, 2 Yearlings | 4.05.00 |
| 6 C Yarn | 0.10.00 |

"In His Shop"

| | |
|---|---|
| 4 Deer Skins 8 Coats 2 Pants 15 Pr. Stockings 2 Pr. Gloves | 3.09.06 |
| 9 Yds. Indian Sattin 5 ½ yds. Cherry? | 4.14.00 |
| 6 Quire Paper, 10 Gross Buttons, Igr. Pins, Some needles | 3.08.00 |
| A Parcel of Silk Galoon & Ribbons, 33 Yds. Lace | 8.04.00 |
| A Parcel of Haberdashers Wire, 4? Mohair | 2.12.00 |
| 38 Combs, 3 pr. Buckles 8 Knifes 6 doz. Wired? Laces | 1.11.00 |
| 9½ Yds Muslin 15 yds Buckram, Some Wadding | 4.16.03 |
| 8½ Yds White ? 13 yds Do. Blue 8 th All Spice | 1.12.00 |
| A Suit of Women's Silk Clothes | 4.10.00 |
| 3 Yds. Broadcloth & Trimming a Stuff Gown 2 Pr. Stays | 4.15.00 |
| 4 Prs. Small Scales & Weights, Redwood & Logwood | 1.06.00 |
| 13 Yds. Linnen, 24 Yds. Gartering, 4 t Pepper | 2.03.00 |
| A Riddle, 2 Baskets 46 Jews Harps 12 Brooms, Old Bag | 1.00.08 |
| | 248.03.11 |

| | |
|---|---|
| Bond of Jonathan Heldridge due 10th Sept. 1724 | 10.00.00 |
| Bond of John Fenton due 16th June 1721 | 8.17.07 |

| | |
|---|---|
| Bond of Bernardus Bryckes due 7th May, 1725 | 6.05.00 |
| Bill of John Morford due 18th July 1719 | 3.13.00 |
| Bond of Stophel Romine due Sept 1724 | 7.04.00 |
| Bond of Mary Green due May 1 1720 | 20.12.00 |
| Bond of John and Derrick Hoglandt due 1 Jan. 1721 | 28.14.00 |
| Bill of Nicholas Vessels | 1.09.03 |
| Bill of John Mascolm due Sept. 20, 1720 | 2.07.00 |
| Bond of John Boyse & Neal Curry due 26 Sept. 1724 | 14.18.00 |
| Bond of John Johnson due Aug. 1712 | 8.12.00 |
| Bond of John Adams due 1712 | 14.00.00 |
| Bond of Hugh Fraizer | 8.17.00 |
| Bill of Timothy Hurley due 1718 | 1.10.00 |
| Bill of John Lawrence due 1721 | 2.05.05 |
| Bond of John Gus due 1712 | 4.06.00 |
| Bill of Luke Vessells due 10th July 1719 | 2.10.00 |
| Bill of Benjamin Forman | 6.16.00 |
| Bond of Daniel Dean due 1 Jan. y 1724 | 8.03.00 |
| Bill of John Morford | 1.00.00 |
| Bond of Anniase? Allen & Jos. Langley due Dec. 1724 | 12.12.05 |
| Bond of William Montgomery due 1 Dec. 1719 | 13.00.00 |
| Bond of Noel Curry due 1 Sept. 1724 | 7.03.10 |
| Bond of Alice & Hendrick Van Kirk Ap? 1725 | 43.18.00 |
| Bond of John Wilson & Mark Ferrie | 10.17.09 |
| Bond of John Boyse due May 14, 1725 | 6.17.00 |
| Bond of Levi Brookfield due 13, Sept. 1715 | 13.05.00 |
| Bond of John Leonard due 11 Nov. 1722 | 11.02.00 |
| Bond of John Reid Gard Edge & Grandine 1722 | 13.18.00 |
| Bond of Wm. Modock & Thos. Williams Feb. 22, 1725 | 18.18.00 |
| Bond of Wm. Smith due 1 Sept. 1721 | 4.16.05 |
| Bond of Wm. Purdy due 26 March 1722 | 3.00.00 |
| Bill of Hendrick Vervey due 30th March 1725 | 18.01.11 |
| Bond of David Beers I June 1719 | 6.00.00 |
| Bond of Myndert Johnstone due 21 March 1723-4 | 22.08.00 |
| Bond of John Morford due Sept. 1720 | 23.06.00 |
| Bond of John and William Leiven due Sept 1721 | 23.09.01 |
| Bond of Wm. Wilkinson & Joseph Robins due 1 Nov. 1724 | 14.00.00 |
| Bond of Yoos Sooy due 1 March 1718 | 50.00.00 |
| Bond of John Fraizer due 1 Nov. 1724 1719 | 6.04.06 |
| Bond of Lawrence Smith & Reid Soltar & Okeson | 6.00.00 |
| Bill of Hugh Reid due 1 Sept. 1715 | 6.14.00 |
| Bill of Aaron Motteson May, 1727 | 1.10.00 |
| Bond of Abram Emans & Hendrick Hendrickson | 23.03.09 |
| Bond of William Oakley | 22.00.00 |
| Bond of Peter Romine due 1 Sept. 1720 | 10.02.09 |
| Bond of Gibbons Lawrence and King due 1 May 1723 | 10.15.08 |
| Bond of Cornelis Thompson due 24 Feb. 1724 | 26.02.06 |
| Bond of Janet Gordon 20th Apr. 1720 | 12.00.00 |

| | |
|---|---|
| Bill of Teunis Peterson | 2.08.00 |
| Bond of Wm. Brookfield Aug. 1721 | 26.06.00 |
| 6 Bonds of Thos. Harveys 4 Pounds each | 24.00.00 |
| Bond of John Willson due 11 Sept. 1720 | 14.00.00 |
| Bond of Henry Van Hook & Parant 1 May 1730 | 28.00.00 |
| Bond of Chauncy Fenton | 11.17.05 |
| Bond of John Estil & Humphrey Mount 1724 | 8.16.06 |
| Bond of Benj. Van Cleve & Cobus Romine 1725 | 12.00.00 |
| Bond of Thomas Pleadwell | 2.08.00 |
| Bill of Richard Watson | 2.11.07 |
| Bill of Myndert Johnstone | 1.15.00 |
| Bill of Isaac Johnstone | 0.15.00 |
| Mortgage on House & Lot of Charles Karson | 80.00.00 |
| Bond of Solomon Jewsorum due Apr. 6, 1707 Ap. | 12.00.00 |
| Bond of Mary and Christopher Horsman due 1726 | 4.11.00 |
| Bond of John Throp due March 1725-6 | 6.00.00 |
| Bill of Charles McClain due 1725 | 3.14.07 |
| Bill of Thomas Cope | 1.14.00 |
| Bill of Robert Gravat | 1.17.00 |
| Bill of Arch Craig 1728 for the ? Discount | 6.00.00 |
| Bill of Samuel Job due 13 May 1726 | 5.07.00 |
| Bond of Henry Vandenburgh | 30.00.00 |
| Bond of Richard Britain | 14.00.00 |
| Bond of Peter Burnet | 10.00.00 |
| Bond of Peter Squire | 18.00.00 |
| 4 Bonds & 1 Bill at ye Lawyers 15 Pounds | 15.01.00 |
| Bond of Sophia Romine | 40.00.00 |
| To Sundry other Book Debts not yet Adusted | 50.00.00 |
| Bill of John Vaughn | 1.04.00 |
| | 1285.16.10 |
| Mortgage of Jacob Jamison | 28.00.00 |
| Bond of Sophia Romine | 50.00.00 |
| To one Iron Screw Plates | 12.00.00 |
| To a Die Kettle | 1.10.00 |
| To an Iron Kettle ) Iron Crows or Cross ) | 1.10.00 |
| To a Mare and Colt | 02.10.00 |
| To a Plough | 01.00.00 |
| | £ 1381.16.10 |

The last 18 pounds appraized Nov. 20, 1725
by Alexander Clark & Neal+Curry
his mark

Appraisors, Alexander Clark
Wm. Modock
his
Benj. Bvk Van Kline
mark

## Huntington Library Original Manuscripts From Benedict Library, December 10, 1726, New York, N. Y.

Inter Benjamin Johnston Comp. and Henry and Aron Van Hook Defendent, Ye defendant Petition for time to answer. Filed December 17th 1726.

To Wm. Burnet Pet. of defendants for a postponement of the hearing VanHook Aron and Henry.

Aron Van Hook &)
Henry Van Hook ) Defendants
vs
Benjamin Johnston ) Complaint
In Chancery

To his Excellency Wm. Burnet Esqr. Capt. General and Governor In Chief of New Jersey, New York and Territories thereon depending in America & Vice Admiral of ye same in Chancery The Humble Petition of the Defendants sheweth unto your Excellency that the Petitioners having entered their appearance in this Honourable Court at ye suite of ye Complainant to ye bill exhibited against them on ye 22 of Nov. last and have since been served with a rule to answer ye thirteenth of Dec. instant in which time Its not possible for your petitioners to gett there answers ready they living so remote from any of ye Gentlemen of ye law.

New York Dec. ye 10th 1726

Be it so but not to demur only.
W.B. Burnet

May it therefore please Your Excellency to grant to the petitioners an Inlargement of ye rule to Plead Answer or Demur for foure weeks from ye said 13th of December 1726 and your petitioners as in duty bound shall ever pray & cy.

John Barclay ak for ye Defendants

The above manuscript copied at Huntington Library by Bernice H. Keister. It evidently pertains to the Westchester Co. land left to Aaron and Henry Van Hook by their father Lawrence Van Hook, by his will proved August 14, 1724, Monmouth Co., New Jersey.

## Van Hooks Named in the New Jersey Will Books, N. J. Archives.

Page 81-82, Will Book No. 1, 1670-1730:

1695-6 Mar. 16, Thos. Carhart of Woodbridge, Will of, wife Mary sole heiress. 1697 Account of widow showing payments of debts made to John Ireland, Hannah Van Hook and others.

Page 495, Will Book Vol. 1:

1712-3 March 7, Peter Watson of Freehold, merchant, administrator Peter Watson Jr. 1715 Payments made from ——— Van Hook, also Wm. Paron.

Page 52, Vol 1:

Sept. 14, 1714, John Bowne Merchant, debts owed by Wm. Parent, Arent Van Hook, Lawrence Van Hook, among others.

Page 319, Vol 1:

1714 Dec. 7, Thos Mellidge, Freehold, held a bond for 15 pounds of Lawrence Van Hook.

Page 479, Vol. 1:

1722-23 Feb. 10, Van Kirk-Verkerk John, Freehold, Monmouth Co. yeoman, Will of, wife was Alsey. Lawrence Van Hook a witness.

Page 296, Vol. 1:

1723, Inventory of William Long's wearing apparel sworn to before Lawrence or Law. Van Hook.

Will Book 1, Lawrence Van Hook's Will, 1724.

Page 94, Will Book 2:

John Clap, Freehold, 1737 Oct. 10, Henry Van Hook helps make inventory.

Page 145, Will Book 2:

Wm. Disbrow 1743, Hunterdon Co., among those owing him was Aaron Van Hook.

Page 220, Will Book 2:

1744, John Hankinson, Henry Van Hook owed him some money.

Page 448, Will Book 2:

Arand Van Hook administrator of Joost Sooy's and his wife Sarah Sooy's estate March 25, 1745, Great Egg Harbor, Gloucester Co., N. J.

Page 409, Will Book 2:

1745 Nov. 20, John Runyon Somerset Co. Vendue list Aron Van Hook and Lorance Van Hook.

Page 99, Will Book 2:

July 22, 1750 Joseph Clegg, New Hanover, Burlington Co. wits, Henry Van Hook, Francis Williams, Moses Robins, Jr., Ephraim Robins, Benjamin Allen.

Page 499, Vol. 2:

Henry Van Hook, Freehold, N. J. Will, Feb. 18, 1750-1.

Page 90, Will Book 3:

Frederick De Boogh Will. 1756-1758.

Page 44, Will Book 4:

Wm. Bishop Will, Greenwich Twsp., Sussex Co. Witness, Samuel Van Hook April 8, 1761.

Page 257-258, Will Book 4:

Hezekiah Lore, Morris River Cumberland Co., Will of, wife Deborah, 1770, Mar. 12, Wit. Wm. Van Hook.

Page 176, Will Book 5:

Jesse Fisher, Morris River, Cumberland Co. Nov. 3, 1773, Inventory

made by David Lore and Lawrence Van Hook.

Page 330, Will Book 5:

Oct. 7, 1780 Geo. McLaughlin, Morris River, Cumberland Co., wife Elizabeth, describes some land "and also my right of deed from Jesse Hand of Cape May and others," witness, Lawrence Van Hook.

Page 32, Will Book 6:

John Banta, will, Bergen Co. 1785, Arondt Van Hook a witness.

Page 101, Will Book 6:

Thos. Craig, Greenwich Twp., Sussex Co., June 22, 1785, had a married daughter "Mary Van Hook."

Page 226, Will Book 6:

Abraham Jones 1785, Dec. 15, Maurice River, Cumberland Co. Lawrence Van Hook an executor.

Page 142, Will Book 8:

Wm. Furniss Will 1792, a daughter Mary Van Hook.

Page 314, Will Book 10:

1798, Bergen Co. Hackensack neighborhood, Aron Van Hook a witness.

Page 225, Will Book 11:

1808 Mar. 6, John Parker, Cumberland Co. Inventory made by David Van Hook and Isaac Wynn.

Page 224, Will Book 11:

John Lummis, Cumberland Co. 1809, Lawrence Van Hook a witness.

Page 146, Will Book 12:

1811 May 29, Jonathan Wells of Maurice River Twp. Cumberland Co. Int. Inv. made by John Campbell and Lawrence Van Hook.

Cal. Wills 1814-1817:

July 28, 1817 Jacob Aushultz Maurice River Twp. Cumberland Co. Int. Inventory made by Henry S. Browne and Lawrence Van Hook. Includes "Case of diamonds" "Contents of Jools" etc.

Frederick De Boogh-De Bowe m. (3) Johanna, eldest daughter of Lawrence Van Hook (2) and his wife Johanna Smith Van Hook.

### (3) Johanna Van Hook Married in N. Y. Frederick De Boogh

Page 128, Vol. 12, Record: June 8, 1712 Frederick De Boogh and Hannah or Johanna Van Hook were m.

Page 105, Vol. 17, Record: Jan. 28, 1713, Frederick De Boogh and Hannah Van Hook had baptised Hannah, sponsors were Solomon and Johanna De Boogh.

Their son Solomon was born ca. 1714.

At the Brick Church, Middletown, N. J. Baptised Janneke, May 15, 1715, dau. Frederick De Bow, wits. Laurens Van Hoek and his wife.

Lawrence De Bow about 1716?

Annetie ——— Mar. 18, 1722, dau. Frederick De Booey & ——— Van Hoeck, wits. Hendrick Van Hoeck and his Mother.

Van Hook De Bow.

Maryke, July 26, 1724, dau. Frederick DeBow & Hannah van Hook.

Tennent Church Records, P. 209:

Frances Jan. 21, 1731 a dau of Frederick De Boogh.
Sarah Jan. 8, 1734, a dau of Frederick De Boogh.
Isaac May 2, 1736 a son of Frederick De Boogh.
Benjamin Nov. 13, 1737 a son of Frederick De Boogh.

Frederick De Boogh, an Innholder of Monmouth Co., New Jersey, bought land 1715-22 of John Romine and wife Gertie.

Lawrence De Bow was taxed in Upper Freehold, 1758.
Van Brok (Van Hook) DeBow, Monmouth Co., & Rebecca Smith, Monmouth, m. June 30, 1759.

Two gravestones in Tennent Burying Ground:

Rebecca De Bow, wife of Van Hook, June 19, 1761, 26 yrs. 5 mo. 3 da.

Frederick DeBow, Dec. 19, 1757, age 71 yrs. 3 mo.

Will of Lawrence De Boogh (son of Frederick and Hanna) Upper Freehold Twp., Mon. Co., N. J.:

May 26, 1763. Wife Deborah, children Mary, William, John and James. Executors, Wife Deborah, and his brother-in-law Joseph Robins.
Hannah Brown alias Deboogh had baptised Thomas, April 6, 1735.
A marriage of John Brown and Hannah Hogue? May 17, 1731.

P. 117, Stillwell's, Vol. 4. "Matthias Mount married Mary? Anne DeBow, daughter of Frederick De Bow; Matthias was a Revolutionary Soldier when over 70 years of age. He, Matthias Mount of Windsor Township, Middlesex Co., was the only surviving executor of Frederick DeBoogh, late of Freehold. Conveyed land to Matthias Rue. Frederick De Boogh d. Dec. 19, 1757, Executors were wife Johanna, son Lawrence DeBow, died 1763, Matthias Mount died April 7, 1791. Matthias Mount, Sr., and wife Anne sold land to their son Humphrey 400 pounds West End of Plantation, 220 also same amount to son John."

Solomon DeBow married Hannah ———. Moved to North Carolina.

Page 543, New Jersey Colonial Documents Newspaper Extracts, N. J. Archives:

"To be sold a valuable plantatioin whereon John DeBow now dwells, late the property of Frederick DeBow deceased, lying in lower Freehold about

five miles from Monmouth Co. Court House & two miles from John Creaghs Mills, containing 300 acres more or less, 150 a cleared land exceptional or excellent for grain very good orchard, meadow, dwelling house frame barn and other outhouses thereon. Good Title, posession given March 1st. Matthias Mount, Executor." Pa. Gazette No. 2225, Aug. 15, 1771.

## Will of Frederick De Boogh (De Bow) Freehold, Mon. Co., N. J. 1756-1758. Husband of Johanna Van Hook (3).

In the name of God Amen, I Frederick DeBoogh of Freehold, County of Monmouth and Province of New Jersey, Yeoman, this tenth day of March One Thousand Seven Hundred and Fifty six, being in health of body and in the full measure? of mind and memory, thanks be to God for it, calling to mind that its appointed for all men to die do make this my last Will and Testament, and first of all I give and recommend my soul to God and my body to the earth to be buried in a Christian and decent manner at the discretion of my executors hereafter named, and as touching such worldly estate as it has pleased God to give me, I give and devise it in the following manner and form or:

First I will and bequeath to my dearly beloved wife Hannah after the payment of my just debts all my estate real and personal during her natural life and after her decease what remains to be sold and equally divided amongst all my children, except thirty acres next adjoining to my son Van Hook DeBoogh shop and house on the highway which I bequeath to him his heirs and assigns in part of his legacy to be valued in proportion as my other land is? sold? Legacy? (Difficult to read) I also except my daughter Hannah from her share, and bequeath her part to her daughter Mary Van Hook and her grandson Frederick Brown. It is my will and I do bequeath to my daughters Francis and Sarah if they shall remain with me and my wife or the survivor of us, unmarried till our decease ten pounds each above the equal share of the land and perishables, and to my son Solomon one pound more than his equal share, the remainder of all my estate real and personal after my wifes decease as soon as it can be conveniently done. I do hereby order and Impower my Executor to see and convey and divide as above.

Except my children, Grandchild and great grandchild should agree to share my moveable estate amongst them and to prevent as much as in me Lyeth there differing with one another about this my last will either with there mother after my death or with one another either during her life or after her death about what is left.

I do hereby order and its my will that such child or children shall be and are hereby deprived of whats above bequeathed to them and their part shall be equally divided amongst my dutiful? children by my executor and lastly-

I do appoint my well beloved wife Hannah and my beloved son and son-in-law Lawrence DeBoogh and Mathias Mount Executor of my es-

tate real and personal, as much as I now have hereby revoking all former wills and confirming it to be my last will and Testament in Testimony whereof I have hereunto put my hand and seal this-----year above written. Signed sealed acknowledged and declared my last will, in presence of-
James Romine
his mark Frederick DeBoogh (Seal)
Robert Cumming
James Romine Jr.

Be it remembered that on the Eighth day of February One Thousand Seven Hundred and Fifty Eight, James Romine and James Romine Jr. two of the subscribing witnesses to the within will personally appeared before me Jacob Dennis who am duly authorized to prove wills and? executors and being solemnly sworn on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God and declare that they were present and saw Frederick De Boogh the testator within named sign and seal the within written Instrument and heard him publicly pronounce and declare the same to be his last Will and Testament and that the time of the doing thereof the said Testator was of sound mind and understanding, he being in perfect health of body and that the said deponents together with Robert Cumming the other subscribing witness to the within will severally signed their various hands? names? as Witness thereof in the presence of the said Testator and of each other.

Also be it remembered and at the same time Hannah DeBoogh, Lawrence DeBoogh and Matthias Mount the executors in the within will named and solemnly sworn to the due execution thereof. Before me.

Jacob Dennis Surrogate.

Frederick DeBoogh's Will and Testament Recorded in Book 3 Will Page 90. Probate dated 18, Feb. 1758.

(Copied from Photostat by Bernice H. Keister)

---

Stillwell Historical and Genealogical Miscellany, Page 117, Vol. 4:

Matthias Mount, b. 1706-7, a son of Richard Mount 4 died April 7 1791. He married Anne DeBow (dau. Frederick DeBow and Johanna Van Hook). Anne b. 1714-5. She died June 23, 1792. They are buried in Cranberry yard. Their children were, Matthias Mount 1734-5, Richard Mount, John Mount b. April 21, 1743, Rachel baptised 1743, Tennent church, Humphrey 1745-6, Ann 1749, Thomas moved to Va., Joseph.

---

I George Mount 1665 Middletown Mon. co. N. J. bought land from Indians jointly with Benjamin Borden who came from Rhode Island. One of the founders 1st Baptist Church at Middletown 1667. Died 1705, m. Katherine and had at least 3 children: Matthias, Richard, Katherine.

French name Le Mont, Huguenots (De Bow also Huguenot I think).

---

Orange County, North Carolina, Estate of Solomon De Bow de-

ceased, 25 March, 1783. To John Douglas for Hannah his wife as of Will, 71 pounds 68 shillings. Same amount to Arch Murphy for his wife Jane, Same amount to Ann Jamison, Same to Mary Lake, Same to Sarah Thompson, Same to Elizabeth DeBow.

Orange County May Court 1783
Thomas Douglas
James Freelove
M. Ray

---

Inventory Estate of Rev. John Debow b. 1745, Deceased Nov. 9, 1783, Plantation, Bibles, Books, etc. Wife Lucy DeBow.

---

George Mount, Canterbury, Kent, England to Boston Mass. to Gravesend Long Island, 1664 Middletown, New Jersey. Wife Catherine. Their son Richard Mount m. Rebecca Wall; their son Matthias Mount m. Anne Disbrow-Debow.

Miss Lola Hunter Powell, D. A. C. National No. 288:

Born in Audrain Co., Mo. Among other ancestors Lawrence Van Hook, a Judge of the Courts of Monmouth Co., N. J., in 1715, also a landowner in New Jersey and New York. Born in New York 1670, died 1724, Freehold, New Jersey. He m. 1692, Hannah Hendricks, b. 1673, had a daughter Hannah born 1693, m. Frederick DeBough 1686-1757. Had daughter Hannah b. 1713, m. Jacob Van Hook in 1740 (cousins). They had daughter Mary Van Hook, 1747-1830, who married James Fulkerson in North Carolina 1764. James Fulkerson b. 1771 m. 1797 Nancy Martin; James W. Fulkerson, 1805-1874, m. 1826 Elizabeth Hutchins, 1838-1922; Sarah Frances Fulkerson m. 1857 Wm. Quisenberry; Augusta Quisenberry b. 1862 m. Charles Thomas Powell, 1882, Lola Hunter Powell.

Fulkerson Family Bible, D. A. C. Bible Records, Bible owned by Miss Amanda Fulkerson, Ray Co., Mo.

Births:

James Fulkerson, b. June 22, 1737.

Mary, wife of James, b. Sept. 19, 1747.

Their children:

Peter Fulkerson, b. Sept. 26, 1764.

Dinah Fulkerson, b. Jan. 15, 1766.

Jacob Fulkerson, b. Dec. 12, 1766.

Hannah Fulkerson, b. June 5, 1769.

James Fulkerson, b. Sept. 27, 1771.

John Fulkerson, b. Jan. 6, 1774.

Isaac Fulkerson, b. Aug. 9, 1776.

Frederick Fulkerson, b. Jan. 1, 1779.
Mary Fulkerson, b. Apr. 25, 1781.
Catey Fulkerson, b. June 25, 1783.
Thomas Fulkerson, b. May 23, 1786.
Abram Fulkerson, b. April 3, 1789.
Deaths:
James Fulkerson died Sept. 6, 1799.
Mary Fulkerson died July 12, ———.

Remarks: Peter Fulkerson m. Margaret Craig, Hannah m. Benjamin Sharp, John m. Jeanie Hughes, Isaac m. Rebecca Neill, Frederick m. Sally Bradley, Mary m. Abram Bradley, Caty m. John Henly, Thomas m. Peggy Bradley, Abram m. Margaret Vance.

---

Will Book A, Orange County, North Carolina, Page 74:

In the name of God, Amen, I Solomon Debow of the County of Orange and Province of North Carolina, being in a low state of health but of perfect mind and memory blessed be God for it & calling to mind the uncertain time of life and certainty of death and the difficulty that my family might be put to after my death do hereby constitute this to be my last Will and Testament making void all other former wills and testaments & confirming this only viz:-

First and foremost I give my soul to Almighty God that gave it, and my body to the dust from whence it came to be decently buried at the discretion of my executors, nothing doubting their care therein, and as to what it hath pleased God to bless me in as earthly possessions first and foremost, I will and bequeath to my son John being my heir at law my tract of land lying on Winn's Creek, or the value when sold, & 50 pounds money of Va. to be paid at the direction of Executors towards his learning, and as for my son Frederick I will and bequeath to him my tract of land lying on Cain? Creek, also my tract lying on Hico joining my home tract & as for my son Benjamin, I will and bequeath to him that tract on which I now live but be it provided that the said Benjamin, he is not by my desire to enjoy the said land during my wifes widowhood.

And as to my daughter Hannah I will to her 10 pounds in effects at Virginia money rates, over and above what she has had.

And as to my daughter Jane I order & allow my Executor at her Marriage Day to have equal to what Hannah had at her marriage & afterward 10 pounds in effects at Va. rates.

And as for the rest of my daughters viz. Ann, Mary, Sarah and Elizabeth it is my desire that they may have reasonable schooling and at the discretion of their Mother shall have their equal portions together with that abovementioned Hannah and Jane at the time when their Mother shall see fit, but after all my just & lawful debts is paid I leave my wife Hannah possessed with all my moveable estate excepting 50 pounds for

the use of John's learning & Janes marriage outset? to be paid as above mentioned.

But be it remembered & it is ordered by me that when my widow shall alter her state by marriage she shall have equal thirds, & the other two thirds to be divided as follows, that is to say Hannah to have 10 pounds, Jane 10 pounds, and the remainder to be for Ann, Mary, Sarah and Elizabeth to be paid at age or marriage and Benjamin to enjoy his land at 21 years of age & further I do appoint as my executor to manage my affairs after my decease as amply as I would do was I present much depending on their fidelity and good managing, those two as follows; first Hannah my well beloved wife, second John Debow my well beloved son & be it noted to my executor that my desire is that Frederick and Benjamin may be learnt to read write and sypher as fit for common business. Signed by me this 1st day of Sept. in the year of Our Lord 1767.

Solomon Debow (Seal)

Witness Present by
John Pearson
Rachel X Gold (her mark)
Lawr. V Hook

Orange Co. Court No. 1767. The execution of the within will was proved in open Court by the oath of John Pearson a subscribing evidence thereto & was ordered to be Recorded.
Test Francis Nash C.C.

Will Book A, 1752- to 1788, Orange County, North Carolina, Page 259:

In the name of God Amen I John Debow Minister of the Gospel of Jesus, sensibly observing the declining state of my body & expecting soon the approach of death do Judge it proper to settle and dispose of my Temporal property by making and constituting this to be my last Will and Testament rendering null all before written.

My Immortal Soul I will and bequeath to Jesus Christ my Redeemer & my body to my native soil. My Temporal property lent by a kind Providence I dispose of in way and manner following:

To my son Solomon my heir at law I will and bequeath my tract of land lying on the waters of Enoe though not to be in his posession before he is 21 years of age.

To my son Stephen I will and bequeath 400 pounds specie in money or effects at money rates judged by indifferent men, 300 pounds to be paid when he shall be 21, the other 100 to be paid when his Mother shall think proper.

To my beloved wife Lucy I leave the care & management of my estate real and personal for the purpose of her support and assistance to bring up and educate my sons. It is my desire that my executors send my sons to learning as soon as they may be capable until they have a good share of English education at the expense of the estate and then if opportunity will permit to put them to the Languages.

To defray a part of said expense I order my executor at any time

to sell the tract of land on which I now live, and to dispose of the money for the purpose aforesaid.

My widow has her legal right to my Enoe tract of land and the benefit of my estate while she remains my widow, the debts excepted and at her death the remainder to be divided between my children but in case my widow shall marry she will have her thirds, except my books which are to be equally divided between sons, and in this case or of her death during the minority of my children, I appoint Wm. Lake their guardian to bring them up hiring out the negroes & plantation for their support and to provide according to the general import of the will. I bequeath Ten pounds to Lucy Lake at her 16th year for cloathing, I bequeath 10 pounds to John De Hard? Hodge? for his education.

I appoint my beloved wife Lucy Debowe & Wm. Jacob Lake to act in full authority as my executors. In testimony of this being my last Will and Testament I have set my hand and seal this 31st of July, 1783.

Wits.Present — John Debow (Seal)

William Tale
his
John X Hodge
mark
Joel Riss(Rice?)
Joseph Baker

Orange County Court for November 1783. Execution of the within will of John Debowe was duly proved in open court by the oath of Joseph Baker one of the subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be Recorded.

Teste J.J. Osborn C.C.

Archibald Murphy, born Dec. 18, 1742, died Oct. 25, 1817, a native of Pennsylvania, was a son of Alexander Murphy, York Co., Pa., who probably came to America with other North of Ireland emigrants during Scotch-Irish emigration, with several brothers and sisters.

Moving southward from Pennsylvania at the time of the French and Indian War he settled in what is now Caswell County, which was taken from Orange County, 1777.

He married Jane DeBow in 1769. He was County Clerk until 1816.

Their children were: Alexander, Mary, Elizabeth, Archibald Debow Murphy, John Greene Murphy, Nancy and Lucy.

Elizabeth Murphy m. Dr. John McAden, son of Rev. Hugh McAden and Catherine Scott.

Archibald Debow Murphy m. Jane Armistead Scott Nov. 12, 1801.

Col. Alexander Murphy died Caswell Co.|, April 12, 1822, m. 1st Jane Smith, 1768-1813.

Nancy Murphy m. Solomon Debow (son of Col. Archibald Murphy's brother-in-law Rev. John Debow), Mar. 22, 1804.

Mary Murphy m. Captain Herndon Haralson of Person Co. (Mary b. 1771).

Jane Debow, wife of Archibald Murphy, was a daughter of Solomon De Bow and wife Hannah; she was born in New Jersey but moved to

North Carolina with her parents about 1753.

Children of Solomon DeBow and Hannah were: John Debow, b. New Jersey, 1745, wife was Lucy, he was a Minister, graduate of Princeton. They had two sons before his death in 1783, named Solomon and Stephen.

Their son Frederick Debow m. Rachel.

Their son Benjamin m. Ellin Thompson, 14 June 1783.

Their daughter Hannah m. John Douglas.

Their daughter Jane m. Archibald Murphy.

Their daughter Ann m. ——— Jamison.

Their daughter Mary m. Abe Thompson, 7 May 1782.

Their daughter Elizabeth m. Samuel Thompson, 1785.

Solomon Debow was the son of Frederick DeBoogh and Hannah Van Hook (daughter of Lawrence and Hannah Smith Van Hook). Frederick De Boogh, b. 1686, d. Freehold, N. J., 1756; he was the son of Solomon Deboogh 1660-1753 New York, m. Anna Brat; Solomon's father was Frederick De Boogh, Captain of a Hudson River trading vessel, d. 1686; his wife was Elizabeth Solomon. Frederick's father was Hendrick De Boogh of Amsterdam, Holland; came to New Amsterdam with two sons and two daughters as early as 1649.

Solomon Deboogh b. 1714, d. Caswell Co., 1767. His daughter Elizabeth, b. 1766, d. 1841, m. 1785 Samuel Thompson, 1750-1837, a Revolutionary soldier from N. C. Their daughter, Rachel Thompson, b. 1790, m. James Lindley.

## Robert Cumming, an Immigrant from Montrose, Scotland, Married 1st (3) Mary Van Hook, Daughter of Lawrence and Johanna Smith Van Hook

Page 277, Volume 45, Record: American Epitaphs Volume 5, p. 214 New Jersey—Robert Cummings (born 1701-2) Native of Montrose, Scotland, son of John Cummings (Lawyer) married first Mary Van Hook, daughter of Lawrence Van Hook of Freehold, N. J. Issue:

1. Rev. Alexander Cummings, born 1726, Minister of Old South Church, Boston, Mass.

2. Lawrence Cumming.

3. Mary Cumming, wife of Rev. Alexander McWhorter, D.D. of New York.

Robert Cumming married 2nd, Jan. 8, 1746, Mary Noble, daughter of John Noble, merchant of Bristol, England, and Catherine Van Burgh or Van Brugh, daughter of John Van Brugh of New York. Issue, 2nd marriage:

Catherine, wife of Rev. Phillip Stockton of Princeton.

Ann, wife of Rev. Wm. Schenck of Huntington, L. I.

John Noble Cumming, Newark, N. J. m. Sarah, daughter of Joseph Heddon, and Margaret, died age 40. His widow m. Rev. Wm. Tennent Jr., d. at Pittsgrove, N. J. in 82nd year about 1802-1811, Freehold, N. J.

---

Will Book, N. J. Archives:

Robert Cumming, Jan. 26, 1764, Freehold, Monmouth Co., New Jersey, Will of: Son Lawrence 100 pounds, Daughter Mary McWhorter 100 pounds, Rest of personal and real give ½ to my wife Mary (Noble) Cumming and other half to my children by her viz. Catheren, Ann, Margaret and John. Executors Rev. Wm. Tennent, Dr. Nathaniel Scudder and my wife.

Witnesses Sam Finley, Sam Blair, Richard Stockton, Proved May 23, 1769.

(Robert Cumming died April 15, 1769 in his 68th year. Rev. Alexander Cumming had died Aug. 23, 1763 so was not mentioned in his father's will above. Robert Cumming was Ruling Elder and Deacon at Freehold, Oct. 11, 1744.)

Page 8, Vol. 1, American Epitaphs, New Jersey:

> Rev. Alexander Mac Whorter, born July 15, 1734, died July 20, 1807, age 73. Mary, his wife, was daughter of Robert Cumming (and his first wife Mary Van Hook) of Freehold, died April 2, 1834, Newark, N.J.

N. J. Calendar of Wills 1806-1809:

1807, April 9, Mac Whorter (McWhorter) Alexander of Newark, Essex Co. Minister of the Gospel. Will of: Daughter Anna Ogilvie 400 Pounds and annuity from the widows fund in Philadelphia 5 pounds a year for 13 years. Residue to be divided between my 2 children said Anna Ogilvie and Alexander Cumming McWhorter. Executors Alexander C. McWhorter and Anna Ogilvie, witnesses Robert C. Canfield, Matthias C. Lyon, Job Runyon. Proved July 27, 1807. 1807 July 23, Inventory not totaled made by Wm. Halsey and John N. Cumming. File 10481 G.

Webster's History Presby. Church, 614:

Rev. Alexander Cumming was born at Freehold, New Jersey, 1726, a son of Robert Cumming (and Mary Van Hook). Robert Cumming, an immigrant from Montrose, Scotland, who was an Elder and Trustee in the old Presbyterian church in that vicinity later known as Old Tennent Church. Alexander was educated under his maternal Uncle Rev: Samuel Blair (whose wife Frances was a sister of Mary Van Hook, daughters of Lawrence Van Hook) and studied theology with his pastor, Wm. Tennent. He was licensed in 1746 or 1747 and spent some time in Augusta Co., Va. Married Eunice, daughter of Thomas Polk (Col.) of North

Carolina. He was collegiate pastor with the Rev. Ebenezer Pemberton of the Presbyterian Church in New York 1750-1753 after which he remained without a charge partly on account of ill health until 1761 when he was called to Old South Church, Boston, where he remained until his death, Aug. 23, 1763.

Re-printed in the N. Y. Gazette, Sept. 5, 1763.

Boston Mass. Aug. 29. Last Thursday A.M. Aug. 23, 1763 died here after a short and painful illness the Rev. Alexander Cummings aet. 37. He was formerly a minister at the Presbyterian Church in N.Y., after which he settled in N.J. Feb. 1761 he was installed at Old South Meeting House in this town as Colleague with the Rev. Dr. Sewall who still survives to comfort the church in the repeated losses they have sustained. His remains to be interred this afternoon.

Alexander Cummings received his Master of Arts degree at Princeton College Sept. 25, 1760, same day his cousin Rev. Samuel Blair Jr. received his M.A., also John Blair, younger brother of Rev. Samuel Blair, Sr.

REV. ALEXANDER MCWHORTER MARRIED MARY CUMMING, DAU. ROBERT

Page 175, Vol. 12, Dictionary American History:

Rev. Alexander McWhorter, July 15, 1734-5-July 20, 1807 was a Presbyterian Clergyman, born Newcastle Co., Delaware, son of Hugh and Jane McWhorter who emigrated from Scotland and the North of Ireland.

Hugh McWhorter a linen merchant, Co. Armagh, Ireland, came to America, settled in Delaware, 1730; died 1748. Alexander went with his mother to N.C. where the three older children were living. Rev. John Brown converted him. He returned to Del. then went to Academy in Newark, May 1756, entered College of New Jersey, graduated 1757, studied theology under Rev. Wm. Tennent, Freehold, New Jersey.

Licensed to preach 1758, married Mary Cummings Oct. 1759, dau. of Robert Cumming and first Wife Mary Van Hook (dau. of Lawrence) of Freehold, N.J. Robert Cumming was high Sheriff of Mon. Co. Rev. McWhorter ordained at Cranberry, New Jersey, 1759. Pastor of Presbyterian Church at Newark, N.J. Remained until death 48 years later.

He was appointed by Continental Congress in 1775 to go to North Carolina to try to win over loyalists. His patriotic activities during the Revolutionary War attracted notice of the British when they invaded Newark Nov. 1776; they inquired for McWhorter, he fled; they ransacked the parsonage; he was appointed Chaplain of the Gen. Knox Artillery Brigade but resigned, as his wife had been struck by lightning. In 1779 he accepted a call to the church at Charlotte, N.C. and Presidency of Charlotte Academy.

Cornwallis entered the town, they were forced to flee, losing what

books and belongings they still possessed. After a brief stay at Arlington, Pa., resumed pastorate at Newark, N.J., in 1781.

---

Rev. Alexander McWhorter's will proved 1807, mentions only his son Alexander Cumming McWhorter and Anna Ogilvie, his daughter.

The son, Alexander, died 1809; he was a lawyer or surrogate etc. There may have been other children but they were not named in the will.

---

John Noble Cumming, Capt. 2 d. J. B. Pa. Gazette, April 23, 1777.

John Noble Cumming, b. about 1752, son of Robert Cumming and Mary Noble. Robert Cumming, b. 1701-1702 in Montrose, Scotland, came here at 18, son of John Cummings, a lawyer of reputation.

Robert lived in Newark about two years, then to Freehold. In later years was high sheriff there. Married first, Mary, a daughter of Lawrence Van Hook; 2nd Jan. 8, 1746, Mary, daughter of John Noble, a nephew of Sir John Stokes of Bristol, Eng., (Stokes Castle), who came to New York about 1717; m. Catherine Van Brugh, dau. of Capt. John Van Brugh. Mrs. Catherine Van Brugh Noble m. 2nd Rev. Wm. Tennent of Freehold.

Robert Cumming had children by first wife: 1. Alexander Cumming, pastor Presbyterian Church N. Y. and afterward Old South Church, Boston, died 1763. 2. Lawrence Cumming, lived and died Freehold. 3. Mary Cumming, who m. Oct. 1758, Rev. Alexander McWhorter, pastor Presbyterian Church, Newark, 1759-1807.

Robert Cumming, died 1769 aged 68. John Noble Cumming was Lieut. Col. Commander in the Revolution.

John Noble Cumming m. Sarah Heddon, daughter of Joseph Heddon. His sister Anne m. Rev. Wm. Schenck of Huntington, L. I.

His sister Catherine m. Rev. Phillip Stockton of Princeton.

Rev. Samuel Blair m. Frances Van Hook (3) daughter of Lawrence and Johanna Smith Van Hook.

## Rev. Samuel Blair

Samuel Blair, born June 14, 1712, Ulster, Ireland, a son of Wm. Blair; he came to America as a youth; he attended the Academy near Philadelphia founded by Rev. Wm. Tennent, along with Tennent's four sons, nicknamed the "Log College" by critics.

He was licensed to preach by the Presbytery at Philadelphia when he was 21. A talented preacher, he went to Middletown and Shrewsbury, N. J., in 1733. He married, 1735, Frances Van Hook, b. 1714, youngest daughter of Lawrence Van Hook of Freehold, New Jersey. In 1739 he

was sent to New Londonderry, Chester Co., Pa., Faggs Manor, was there 12 years. He died July 5, 1751; his wife died Feb. 1786.

Newspaper Extracts, New Jersey Archives, October 22, 1746, "Four or more additional trustees for the College of New Jersey to be erected, to be chosen by Aaron Burr (Sr.) and other trustees were Rev. Messrs. Gilbert Tennent, William Tennent, Samuel Blair, Richard Treat and Samuel Finley, August 1746-1747.

Rev. Samuel Blair was one of the greatest men in the early Presbyterian Church, and one of the most eloquent preachers in pioneer days. In 1740 George Whitfield paid two visits to the congregation; on both occasions 12,000 people gathered about him in the open air, some from Philadelphia and from distant parts.

Also notable was his great interest in the education of men for the ministry of the infant Presbyterian Church in the Colonies.

Rev. Blair and wife Frances had eleven children. They were:

1. Joseph Blair, died May 22, 1748, aged about twelve years.
2. Elizabeth Blair, m. her cousin, Rev. Geo. Duffield, Mar. 8, 1756.
3. Mary Blair, b. 1739, m. Rev. David Rice of Va., June 1763; he died 1804, Green Co., Ky.
4. Rev. Samuel Blair, Jr., b. Pa. 1741, m. Sept. 24, 1767, Susan (Susannah) Shippen, dau. of Dr. Wm. Shippen, member of Continental Congress, from Germantown, Pa. In 1767 Mr. Blair was elected President of the College of N. J., and 1790-2 was Chaplain of Congress.
5. Wm. Lawrence Blair, lawyer, early emigrant to Ky.
6. Hannah Blair, b. 1745, d. May 14, 1810, m. Rev. Wm. Foster, the great Patriot of Octarorra, Pa.
7. Sarah Blair, m. Rev. John Carmichael of Pa.
8. Frances Blair, m. James Moore, Pa.
9. Martha Blair, m. Dr. Samuel Edmonston, of Chester Co., Pa.
10. Susannah Blair, m. Mr. Sanderson, of Pa.
11. Isaac Blair, died young, July 30, 1752.

List of children from "Van Hook Family" Addenda to "The Clay Family." p. 226, pub. by the Filson Club, Louisville, Ky.; data also from old letters written by members of the family.

### Frances Blair N. Y. Calendar of Wills 1626-1836, Page 48:

Frances Blair (Daughter of Lawrence Van Hook of New Jersey), widow of Rev. Samuel Blair (Sr.) of Londonderry township, Chester County, Pennsylvania.

Granddaughters: Frances, daughter of Rev. David Rice of Va.; Frances, daughter of son, Rev. Samuel Blair; Frances, daughter of Rev.

John Carmichael; Mary Van Hook Foster, daughter of daughter Hannah Foster.

Daughters: Frances Moore, Martha Edmiston, Susannah Sanderson, son, Wm. Lawrence Blair, granddaughters Martha Blair Foster, Hannah, Susannah Foster, and Elizabeth Foster; Elinor Elliott and a daughter of Agnes Evans formerly Haggerty, Real and Personal property (a Silver Tankard) Executors sons Rev. Samuel Blair and William Lawrence Blair and William Hestel. Witnesses Thomas Whan, Samuel Love, East Caln. Recorded ut Supra P186 210 1784, Aug. 25, 1786, Feb. 14.

---

Extract from the Pa. Journal Oct. 19, 1752, No. 516:

> Just published and to be sold by the Printer thereof "Faithful Ministers the Fathers of the Church" a sermon preached at Faggs Manor on occasion of the death of the Reverend Samuel Blair (Sr.) who departed this life July 5, 1751, by Samuel Finley, a Minister of the Gospel at Nottingham in Pa.

---

Among the Alumni of the "Log College" taught by Rev. Wm. Tennent were the following eminent ministers, Samuel Blair, John Blair, Samuel Finley, Charles Beatty and John Rowland. The first three were distinguished educators, John Blair and Samuel Finley were Presidents of Princeton. Another famous school was founded by Rev. Samuel Blair Sr., Chester Co., Pa., 1739. Native of Ireland. Probably closed with the death of the founder in 1751 but was reopened by his brother Rev. John Blair who continued to conduct it until his removal to Princeton a decade later to become Professor of Theology and Moral Philosophy. Among its better known alumni were John Rogers, Moderator of 1st Gen. Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America; Robert Smith, founder of the Pequea Academy, John McMillan outstanding minister and educator of Western Pa., and Samuel Davies, Pres. of Princeton. Not less renowned than Faggs Manor Academy was Pequea founded by Rev. Robert Smith, D.D., Scotch-Irish graduate of Log College. Becoming pastor of Presbyterian church at Pequea, Lancaster Co., Pa. 1750, Dr. Smith opened his school there two years later, continued under his management for 40 years, prep school for Princeton and also instructed in theology by some graduates of Princeton, notably John McMillan, George Duffield and Samuel Doak. Special emphasis was placed on study of Latin, Greek and theology. Dr. Smith employed some of the most accomplished teachers of his day. The alumni included two of Dr. Smith's sons, Samuel Hope Smith and John Blair Smith, the former President, Hampden Sydney College, the latter was also President Hampden Sydney and later of Union College.

(The wife of Rev. Robert Smith was a sister of Rev. Samuel Blair).

## Rev. George Duffield

Rev. Geo. Duffield was a son of George and Margaret Duffield, who had migrated from the north of Ireland about 1725 and settled in Lancaster Co., Pa. Here in Pequea twp. he was born Oct. 7, 1732, d. Feb. 2, 1790. He prepared for college at the Academy of Newark, graduated from the College of New Jersey, 1752. Later studied theology under Rev. Robert Smith of Va. Was tutor at the College of N. J. three years, licensed to preach Mar. 11, 1756 by Presbytery of Newcastle. March 8, 1756 he married Elizabeth Blair, daughter of Rev. Samuel Blair Sr. Elizabeth died the following year after the birth of a son Wm. Duffield in 1757. On March 5, 1759 he m. Margaret Armstrong, sister of Gen. Geo. Armstrong. In 1757 he was called to the church at Big Spring; was at Carlisle and Monaghan. In 1772 he accepted a call to Pine St. Church, Phila. During sessions of Continental Congress John Adams and others sat under him regularly; he was commissioned Chaplain of Pa. Mil. British offered 50 pounds for his capture. He was chaplain to Continental Congress, was trustee Coll. of N. J. 1770 to 1777. Died age 58, 1790. An ardent supporter of the Revolution, he was of French Huguenot descent, name was originally "Du Fielde." He was so obnoxious to the British, they used his church as a stable. He died in Phila., buried at Pine St. Church. (Do not have data of children with exception of son Wm.)

Rev. Geo. Duffield m. Elizabeth Blair.
William Duffield, m. Susannah.
Samuel Duffield, m. Elinor Elliott.
John Thomas Duffield, m. Sarah Elizabeth Green.
Edward Dickinson Duffield, b. 1871, was President of Prudential Ins. Co. His father, John Thomas Duffield, was Adjunct Prof. and Professor of Mathematics at Princeton N.J. for 51 years. Edward Dickinson Duffield grad. A.M., 1895, LL.B.Law, N.Y.U. 1894, died Sept. 17, 1938. Society Colonial Wars, Nassau Club, Country Club, etc.

## Rev. David Rice

Rev. David Rice, Dec. 29, 1733-June 18, 1816, Clergyman, Father of Presbyterianism in Ky. Born Hanover Co., Va., son of David Rice, poor but highly respected farmer, grandson of Thos. Rice, of English or Welsh extraction, who emigrated to Va. in an early day. Upon a return trip to England to inherit an estate he was murdered or lost at sea and never heard of again.

David began his ministerial studies under Rev. John Todd, a Presbyterian minister, 1759. He had previously studied under Dr. Samuel Davis and when Davis became President of the College of New Jersey he entered Junior Class there, graduated 1761. Returning to Virginia he

studied theology under John Todd, was licensed to preach, Hanover Presbytery, 1762. Did Evangelistic work in Va. and North Carolina. He settled at Hanover Co., 1763. Ordained December that year. His wife was Mary Blair, b. 1741, daughter of Rev. Samuel Blair of Pa. and his wife Frances Van Hook (dau. Lawrence Van Hook).

They had six sons and five daughters. (One daughter was named Frances); he was a pioneering type; 1769 moved to Bedford Co. and did missionary work there; 1783 moved to Ky., settled in Mercer Co., preached Danville, Cane River Forks, Dicks River etc. Fifteen years later moved to Green Co., Southern Ky., as a missionary. Had helped to found Hampden Sydney College in Va. Soon after he reached Ky. he began to establish schools, was one of the promoters of Transylvania University at Lexington, Ky. He was always busy with his pen, published several books, among them an Essay on Baptism in 1787.

Elected a member of Convention 1792 which framed the Constitution of Kentucky and took an active part in the proceedings. In person he was tall and slender, quiet and rather austere, not a great scholar or preacher but was noted for piety, common sense, sound judgment, etc. Died aged 82 years. "R. H. Bishop an Outline of the history of Church in Ky." contains memoirs of Rev. David Rice.

Rev. David Rice was Clergyman and orator to the Hanover militia 1775 and later in Ky. John Holt Rice, a Presbyterian preacher, was a nephew of Rev. David. John Holt Rice, b. Bedford Co., Va., Nov. 28, 1777, d. Sept. 3, 1831. Also in Bishop's History. Rev. David Rice voted for gradual emancipation of slaves in Ky. Constitution address.

Rev. David Rice, "Old Father Rice," pioneer Presbyterian minister, was the first teacher at Transylvania Seminary; he is buried in Danville, Ky. Salvisa, New Providence Pres. Church, rectangular brick structure, completed in 1864 is the fourth occupied by the congregation since it was founded in 1784 by the Rev. David, "Father Rice," a circuit rider who for many years conducted services here at intervals.

The John Holt Rice above, studied medicine first, then ministry, licensed to preach Sept. 12, 1803, In Richmond, Va., 1812, Pastor, Presbyterian Church. Offered Presidency Princeton and Hampden Sydney College, accepted the latter and held it until death Sept. 3, 1831. Began Publication of Christian Monitor.

Rev. David Rice preached 6 months in North Carolina and Va., then to Pa.; he m. Mary Blair, June 1763; to Ky. 1783.
Will Book 2, Green Co. Ky. P.I., Rev. David Rice, son Banjamin, daughter Mary, James H., Jonathan A., Elizabeth Maccoune, Chalia Trotter, Susannah and sons of son David by first wife, son William, dau. Frances Mitchell, son James H. Rice ex. wits. Nancy Rice, Benjamin Rice, John Sandidge, proved James H. Rice, 22 July 1816.

## Rev. Samuel Blair, Jr.

Samuel Blair, Jr., clergyman, born 1741 at Faggs Manor, Chester Co., Pa., son of Rev. Samuel Blair, 1712-1751, pastor of the Presbyterian Church and Principal of the Classical school. His Uncle, Rev. John Blair, was Prof. of Divinity & Moral Philosophy at the College of New Jersey, and also Vice President of the College.

He graduated with honors, 1760, remained as tutor three years, licensed to preach at Presbytery of Newcastle, 1764. In 1766 he was colleague with Rev. Dr. Sewell at Old South Church, Boston. He was chosen President of the College of New Jersey but promptly and generously declined it for Dr. Witherspoon. He went to Germantown; D.D. conferred on him by U. of Pa. 1790. In 1767, Sept. 24th, he married Susanna Shippen, daughter of Dr. William Shippen A.B., M.D., and his wife Susanna Harrison. Rev. Blair died Germantown, Pa., Sept. 24, 1818.

Rev. Samuel Blair, Jr. "Minutes of the Supreme Council ordered that a suit of cloathes of black be furnished by the State Clothier to the Rev. Samuel Blair, Chaplain to the Brigade of Artillery, as has been furnished other clergymen. May 19, 1780, Ephraim Blaine, Esq. Comm. General of purchases."

Rev. Samuel Blair witnessed a will for Samuel Finley of Somerset Co., N. J., June 25, 1766. Samuel Finley was President of the College at Princeton.

Rev. Samuel Blair was Chaplain to Thompson's Pa. Rifle Regt. 9 Nov. 1775.

## Rev. William Foster

Alexander Foster, emigrant from County Londonderry, Ireland, about 1725, came to Freehold, Mon. Co. New Jersey, about 1725, later moved to Lancaster Co., Pa. His wife was Polly Connor; they had sons James, Wm. and John, and 5 daughters. William Foster, b. 1740, graduated from the College of N. J., Princeton, in 1764. Was pastor of the Presbyterian Church of Octoraro and Doe Run, Chester Co., Pa., in 1768.

Rev. Wm. Foster was so successful recruiting soldiers for the Continental Army that at one time the British army set a price on his head. About 1768 he married Johanna Blair, daughter of Rev. Samuel Blair, Sr. and his wife Frances Van Hook Blair (dau. of Lawrence Van Hook of Freehold, N. J.). Their children were:

1. Alexander Wm. Foster, m. Jane Heron.
2. James Blair Foster, m. Mary Grier of Meadville, Pa., Feb. 1829.
3. Mary Foster, m. Wm. Dougherty.
4 Samuel Blair Foster, m. Miss Elizabeth Donnell, Greensburg, Pa.

5. Margaret Foster, m. James R. Rodgers.
6. Susan Foster, m. Mr. Clark.
7. Hannah Foster, m. Mr. Stephenson.

Rev. Wm. Foster d. Sept. 30, 1780, aged 40. Is buried in the Octoraro Churchyard. His wife died at her daughter's home in Pa., in 1810, aged 65 years. Wm. Foster's brother James was the grandfather of Stephen Collins Foster, so Wm. was Stephen's great-uncle; also Rev. William Foster and wife Johanna were the great-great-grandparents of Henrietta Crosman, celebrated star of stage and screen.

"Bachelor of Arts Wm. Forster (Foster), B.A. 1764, a native of Lancaster, Pa. Ordained and installed Pastor of the Presbyterian church of Upper Octoraro and Doe Run, Pa. Oct. 19, 1768. Ardent Friend of the American Cause in the Revolution until his death in 1780, Sept. 30th."

Chester Co. Pa. Hanna Foster paid taxes on 200 acres of land, 2 horses, 4 cows, two servants.

Mrs. Mary Crosman Thornton, (D.A.R. No. 599). Born in Philadelphia, Pa. 1852, m. Wm. Foster Thornton, July 7, 1873; She died Aug. 24, 1924 at Pittsburgh, Pa. (Her husband was a son of Henrietta Foster and Jesse Thornton. Daughter of Gen. George Hampden Crosman, U.S.A., and Hannah Blair Foster, his wife; granddaughter of Alexander Wm. Foster and Jane Heron; great-granddaughter, Rev. Wm. Foster and Johanna Blair, his wife; great-great-granddaughter of Rev. Samuel Blair and Frances Van Hook, his wife; great-great-great-granddaughter of Lawrence Van Hook and Johanna Smith, his wife.

## Rev. John Carmichael

In Chester Co., Pa., one of the well-known churches of the area was "Forks of the Brandywine, Presbyterian Church." In 1760 the church asked Rev. John Carmichael to become their pastor. He was from the church of Newark, N. J., where Rev. Aaron Burr was pastor. When the First Continental Congress met in Philadelphia he preached to them, his patriotism and stirring words urging them to action.

In 1775 John Adams told of hearing him preach in Philadelphia. When members of his congregation left for the front, he followed them and was with them in battle within a few weeks. When at Valley Forge he learned of the shortage of linen for bandages, he returned home and his congregation prepared two bags of bandages which he took to Valley Forge; Washington himself sent a letter of appreciation for the linen and other articles sent to the army.

John Carmichael received his Master of Arts degree at Princeton University, Sept. 30, 1772. He paid taxes on 228 acres of land, 3 horses,

4 cattle in Chester Co., Pa. He married Sarah Blair, daughter of Rev. Samuel Blair, Sr.

### Samuel Edmiston, A.B., Princeton, 1766

"Samuel Edmiston after leaving college studied medicine, practised at Faggs Manor Pa. when he married Martha Blair daughter of Rev. Samuel Blair. Four other graduates of Princeton married daughters of Dr. Blair, George Duffield of the class of 1752, David Rice of class of 1761, William Foster of the class of 1764, and John Carmichael of the class of 1759, all of them distinguished clergymen." (Dr. Blair's two sons were also Princeton graduates, Rev. Samuel Blair Jr. and Atty. Wm. Lawrence Blair. Have not found data of Frances Blair who m. James Moore, nor Susannah Blair who m. Mr. Sanderson of Pa., nor of Wm. Lawrence Blair). Pa. Archives Vol. 13, P. 593, Supreme Ex. Council, Phila., Pa. 10 Apr. 1782 Reports of Comptroller Gen. in favor of foll. officers and soldiers, Dr. Samuel Edmiston, 2nd Surgeon Gen. Hospital, Princ. 518.15.10.Int. 31.2.5.

### Records of Henry Van Hook, Some of His Descendants, and Other Van Hooks

Hendrick or Henry Van Hook (3) son of Lawrence Van Hook (2) and wife Johanna Smith Van Hook; Henry's will dated 1750, names wife Deborah, sons Lawrence, Benjamin, William, Samuel and Isaac, the latter under age.

### (3) Hendrick or Henry Van Hook, Son of Lawrence and Johanna Van Hook, Freehold, N. J.

Hendrick Van Hook, baptised N.Y.D.R. Church Feb. 19, 1701. Left N. Y. with parents for New Jersey, 1712.

Page 262, Second Series, Pa. Archives, Volume 8, Christ Church Philadelphia, Pa., marriages: 1721, July 15, Henry Van Hook and Debora Parent were married.

Tennent Church Records, Baptisms: July 5, 1722, ——— daughter of Rickus Van Hoek, witness Laurens Van Hoeck.

Another source mentions a Mary Van Hook a daughter of Henry van Hook (do not have proof) but as first child was a daughter their son Lawrence could not have been born before 1723-4. (Thus making him about the same age as his cousin Lawrence, son of Aaron Van Hook). This Mary mentioned married a Purcell?

In Hendrick's will, Freehold, Mon. Co., 1750, widow was Deborah, sons Lawrence, Benjamin, William, Samuel and Isaac. In his will he leaves

a tract of land half to Lawrence and half to "Lawrence's Uncle Aaron." Isaac was under age. Executors, wife and son Lawrence; witnesses Ephraim Robins, Benjamin Allen, William Lawrence. Proved March 7, 1750.

Whether or not it is due to the burning of the Monmouth County Court House, I have not been able to locate marriages for the sons of Henry Van Hook from published records (which are all that I have had access to).

Henry Van Hook was owner of Lot No. 4 at Mount Pleasant, 1748, "Early Settlers at Freneau N. J." Lot No. 4 originally assigned to John Nesmith, June 4, 1701, appears subsequently in possession of Henry Van Hook, June 26, 1746-7, Garrot Wall and his descendants Gen. Morgan and Peter Johnston. John Nesmith, a member of Old Scots church, 1709, must have died after 1746-7, date of deed to Henry Van Hook.

---

Page 249 Stillwell:

1745 John Watson's wife Hope, Henry Van Hook, Jeremiah Bonham, John Leming Jr. and Schenck Job on their petitions allowed to be Public House Keepers. Records of Courts of Sessions and Pleas, Freehold, New Jersey.

---

New Jersey Wills, N. J. Archives:

1740 Oct. 7, Wm. Parent, Upper Freehold, Monmouth Co. yeoman, Bond of Mercy Parent the widow, same place, yeoman, as administrators. Corbet Smith of same place, yeoman, & Obadiah Ireton (or Irelan) of Burlington, yeoman, fellow bondsmen, Lib. 4, P. 257.

1740, Oct. 9, Inventory 137 pounds, 5 shillings, 6 d. includes 2 guns, and debts due from Corbet Smith & Joseph Robins, made by John Lawrence & John Brown.

(This Wm. Parent above, who seems to have died intestate, may have been the father or kinsman of Deborah Parent above, who married Henry Van Hook, have not investigated it further. Think Wm. Parent came from New York to New Jersey about the time the Van Hooks came.—B.K.)

Page 67, Vol. 20, New Jersey Gen. Society: Feb. 11, 1744, Andrew Pearse, Upper Freehold, Monmouth Co. N. J. and Mercy Parent, widow, of same place.

(3) Will of Henry Van Hook, Upper Freehold, Mon. Co., N. J., 1750

In the name of God Amen, I Henry Van Hook of the Township of Upper Freehold in the County of Monmouth and Province of New Jer-

sey, Yeoman, calling to mind the mortality of this body and knowing all men must die, do make this my Will and Testament recommending my soul to God who gave it and my body to the earth to be buryed in a decent manner at the discretion of my executors, and as to my worldly effects I give and dispose of it in the manner following.

First-I give devise and bequeath to my beloved son Lawrence Van Hook the Moiety or equal half part of that tract of land on or near Manalapan adjoining Thomas Hankinsons to be divided in quantity and quality between him and his Uncle Aaron Van Hook, and which I give to the said Lawrence, his heirs and assigns forever.

Secondly-I give devise and bequeath to my beloved son Benjamin Van Hook the two lots of land purchased of John Nesmith Lying and being at Middletown Point, to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Thirdly-I order and my will ---? is that when by beloved son Isaac Van Hook shall arrive and be of Twenty One Years of age that this house and lot be sold by my executors and the money Equally divided between my beloved wife Deborah Van Hook my beloved sons William Van Hook, Samuel Van Hook and the said Isaac Van Hook. (An illegible line) all --in the county aforesaid.

Fourthly-I order all and singular of my moveable estate to be sold at public Vendue to pay my just and honest debts as soon after my decease as conveniently it may, and I do hereby appoint constitute and make my beloved wife Deborah Van Hook, my beloved son Lawrence Van Hook the executors of this my will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 18th day of Feb. in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Fifty. Signed, Sealed, Published and Declared as the Testators last Will and Testament in the presence of us.

Ephraim Robins )
Benjamin Allen ) Jur.
Wm. Lawrence )

7 Feby. 1750.
Henry Van Hook

E.G. Surat same day Probated Feb. 7, 1750.

Benjamin Allen and William Lawrence two of the witnesses to the within will being duly sworn on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God did depose that they saw Henry Van Hook the testator within named sign and seal the form, and heard him publish pronounce and declare the within testament to be his last will and Testament and that the doing thereof the said testator was of sound and disposing mind and memory as far as the deponents knew and that they verily believe, and that Ephraim Robbins the other subscribing evidence was present and signed his name as a witness to the said will togther with the deponents aforesaid. Sworn at Burlington this seventh day of March Dom. 1750. Before me.

J. Scattergood Surrogate.

Deborah Van Hook and Lawrence Van Hook Executors in the within Testament named being duly sworn on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God did depose that the within last?testament contains the true

last Will and Testament of Henry Van Hook the Testator therein named so far as they know and as they verily believe and that they will well and truly perform the same by paying first the debts of the said deceased and then the Legacies in the said Testament specified so far as the lands chattels and rights of the said deceased can thereunto extend, and that they will make exhibit with the Prerogative Office in Burlington a true and perfect Inventory and of all and singular the goods and chattels and---?of the said deceased that have or shall come to their knowledge or posession or to the posession of any other person or persons for their use and render a full and true account thereunto Lawfully required.

Sworn at Burlington this 7th Day of March A.D. 1750.
J. Scattergood Surrogate.

## William Van Hook Intestate 1776, Cumberland Co., N. J.
## Administrator Lawrence Van Hook

Know all men by these Presents that we, Lawrence Van Hook, Joseph Jones and Abraham Hoffman all of Mauriss River in the County of Cumberland and Province of New Jersey are held and firmly bound unto his Excellency William Franklin Esq. Captain General and Governor in chief in and over the Province and etc. in the sum of Five Hundred Pounds Proclamation Money to be paid to the said Wm. Franklin Esqr. his successors or assigns, to which payment well and truly to be made, we bind us our heirs Executors and administrators jointly and severally firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals and dated the 25th day of April Anno Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Six.

The condition of the above obligation is such that if the above bound Lawrence Van Hook and Joseph Jones Administrators of all and singular the goods, chattels and credits of William Van Hook late of Mouris River & etc. deceased do make or cause to be made a true and perfect Inventory of all and singular the goods chattels and credits of the said deceased which have or shall come to the hands possession of any other person or persons for their use and the same so made exhibit or cause to be exhibited into the Registry of the Prerogative Court in the Secretary's at Burlonton on or before the Twenty Fifth day of October next ensuing and the same goods and chattels & credits of the said deceased at the time of his death, or which at any time after shall come to the hands or possession of the said Lawrence Van Hook and Joseph Jones or unto the hands or possession of any other person or persons for their use, do well and truly administer according to Law and further do cause to be made a just & true account of their Administration on or before the 25th day of April now next ensuing the Date thereof and all the rest and residue of the said goods Chattels and Credits which shall be found remaining upon the account of the said Administrator the same being first examined and allowed of by the Judge for the time being of the said Prerogative Court, shall deliver and pay unto such per-

son or persons respectively as the said Judge for the time being of the said Court by his decree or sentence, pursuant to the true Intentand meaning of an act of Parliament made in the 22nd and 23rd yrs of the Reign of King Charles II, entitled an Act for Settling Intestate Estates shall limit and appoint.

And if it shall hereafter appear that any last will & Testament was made by the said deceased and the Executor or Executors therein named do exhibit the same into the said Praerogative Court making request to have it allowed and approved accordingly: If the said Lawrence Van Hook and Joseph Jones being thereunto required do render and deliver up the said letters of Administration.

Approbation of such Testament being first had and made in the said Court; then the above Obligation to be void or else it shall stand in full Force and Virtue.

Sealed & delivered in
the presence of
M. Ewing Surog.

Law: Van Hook
Joseph Jones
Abraham Hoffman

Lawrence Van Hook one of the administrators within named being one of the people called Quakers on his Solom Affirmation did declare and Joseph Jones the other Administrator within named being duly sworn did depose that William Van Hook died without a will as far as they Know and as they verily believe that they will well and truly administer all and singular the goods chattels and credits of the said deceased which have or shall come to their knowledge or to the possession of any other person or persons, for their use and that they will make a true and perfect Inventory of the said goods, chattels rights and credits and exhibit the same unto the Perogative office at Burlington and render a just & true account of their administration.

Law:Van Hook
Joseph Jones

Sworn at Greenwest?)
April 25th 1776 )
before me
M. Ewing Sur.

Lawrence Van Hook 1776
Administrators Bond.

An Inventory of the moveable estate of William Van Hook deceased Taken the 20th of April 1776 Viz. Appraised by

Jonathan Smith X
Abraham Hoffman

| | |
|---|---|
| To 1 Horse | 9.00.0 |
| To 1 Wagin | 4.10.0 |
| To 1 chain | 0.10.0 |
| To 3 Axes | 0.15.0 |
| To 1 pair of Boots & 2 Pair of Shoes. | 1.15.0 |
| To 2 Bedsteads Bedding & Sundry other Articles | 6.10.0 |
| To 1 Cag and sundries | 7.6 |
| To 1 Cafe and Bottles | 11.0 |

| | |
|---|---|
| To 1 cot | 5.9 |
| To 1 Sow and four pigs | 15.0 |
| To 1 Horse | 3.00.0 |
| To 1 Tub | 3.6 |
| To 1 Watch | 5.00.0 |
| To 1 saddle & Bridle | 2.6 |
| To Sundries consisting of Wearing Apparel | 12.00.0 |
| To 1 Bottle | 1.0 |
| To 1 gun | 15.0 |
| To 2 notes on William Clark | 14.00.0 |
| To 1 note on Jacob Feadrick | 28.04.0 |
| To Ditto on Alphias Brooks | 4.00.0 |
| To Ditto on Eli Daniels | 21.00.0 |
| To Ditto on George McGlaughlin | 8.05.0 |
| To Ditto on Henry Reeves | 110.00.0 |
| To Cask | 6.0 |
| To Coals | 4.00.0 |
| To Boards | 12.18.0 |
| To Sundries | 1.10.0 |
| To Boards sold by Lawrence Van Hook | 11.00.0 |
| | 261.04.7 |

Jonathan Smith one of the appraisors of the within Inventory being duly sworn did depose that the goods chattels and credits in the written Inventory set down and specified were by him appraised according to their just and true respective rates and values after the best of his judgment and understanding. And that Abraham Hoffman the other appraisor whose name is thereunto subscribed were present at the same time & consented to all things in the Doing thereof & that they appraised all things that were brought to their view for appraisement.

Sworn at Bridgetown Jonathan Smith
Jan. 4th, 1776
before me
M. Ewing Sur.

Lawrence Van Hook Admin. of all and singular the goods, chattels and credits of William Van Hook Decd. being one of the people called Quakers on his sollem affirmation took according to law, did declare that the within writing contains a true and perfect Inventory of all and singular the goods chattels and credits of the Decd. as far as his knowlege or possession or to the posesion of any person or persons to his use.

Law:Van Hook

Af. at Bridgetown
June y 4th 1776
before me, M. Ewing Sur.
William Van Hook

Intestate Cumberland Co. 1776 Adm. granted Ent. N. 16 Folio 490
Inventory of the estate of Wm. Van Hook.

Elizabeth Van Hook and Joseph Long, Cumberland Co. Aug. 27, 1785.
Henry Van Hook and Mary Furnis, Cumberland Co. May 3, 1784.
Rebecca Van Hook and John G. Jones (son Moses and Eliz. Jones) July 6, 1797.
Deborah Van Hook and Joseph Crammer, Cumb. Co. Apr. 23, 1805.
Mary Van Hook and Jeremiah Carter May 14, 1822.
Rebecca Van Hook and Daniel Church May 7, 1856.
Eliza Jane Van Hook and Robert Torrens Aug. 10, 1862.
Rachel Van Hook and William Tyler Nov. 10, 1874.
Samuel Hoock? Trenton, and Hannah Mount, Burlington, June 25, 1764.
Frederick DeBow, Middletown, and Margaret Johnson May 27, 1748.
John DeBow and Alice Johnson 1744.
Solomon De Boogh and Jenneke Van Horn May 30, 1747.
Mary Debow and Richard Compton, Mon. Co. July 21, 1747.
John Debow and Elizabeth Compton Sept. 12, 1751, Freehold.
Van Hook DeBow, Mon. Co. and Rebecca Smith June 30, 1759.
Margaret Debow and Samuel Bowne April 3, 1763.
Susanna Debow and Obadiah Bowne 1770.
Frances Debow and Lawrence Fenelon, Freehold, Dec. 29, 1760.
Rachel Debow and Thomas Douglas Aug. 20, 1773.
Elizabeth DeBow and John Imlay 1773.
Isaac Debow, Middlesex, and Mary Morgan Nov. 12, 1774.
William Debow, Middlesex, and Elizabeth Stout Feb. 17, 1779.
Matthias Mount and Mary?Anne DeBow ca 1733-34.
Hannah Hogue (DeBoogh?) and John Brown May 17, 1731.
Sarah Van Hook & Reuben Bateman m. 2/25/1849, Cape May Co. N.J.
Wm. Van Hook & Anna M. Ostertag, both of Salem 9/6/1871, Salem Co. N.J.

Benjamin R. Van Hook's Will and Inventory (Dr. Benjamin Van Hook on jacket of will).

I Benjamin Van Hook of the County of Cumberland State of New Jersey -Being of sound mind and memory do make and publish this for my last Will and Testament.

First I give to my housekeeper and faithful nurse in many infirmities Sarah Houck fifty Dollars in Cash, One Hundred Fifty dollars to be taken by her at the appraisement in such goods as she may select, the use of my house where I reside for one year, also in addition my gold watch- and five trunks with all the contents in them - now locked up and placed in the middle room of my house upstairs and shewn this day to one of my executors and the key handed to him.

Second I give and bequeath to the trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church of Port Elizabeth for the use of the church fifty dollars.

Third I give and bequeath to Jepse Hand ten dollars. To Theophilus Van Hook ten dollars-to Israel Stratton Esq. twenty-five dollars.

Fourth I give devise and bequeath all the residue of my estate both real and personal including my Library Complete after payment of the aforesaid legacies and just debts to my son William B. Van Hook of Hamilton Co. Ohio, and I appoint Joshua Brick, William Wriggins anl Randolph Marshall Executors of this my Testament and last will, revoking all others- In Witness whereof I have hereto set my hand and seal this thirteenth day of September in the year of Lord, One Thousand Eight Hundred Thirty Nine 1839. Signed, Sealed published and declared by the same Benjamin R. Van Hook to be his Testament and last will in the presence of us. Word "fifty" entered before signing.

Johan Gotzingnan? (John Getzinger) Benj. R. Van Hook
Joseph Schnaufs (Joseph Smouse)
Thomas E. Gibbs

Joshua Brick and William Riggin renounced their executorship to the written will previous to the same being proven.

H.R. Marseilles Surgt. Cumberland Co. N.J.

Randolph Marshall sole Executor in the within testament named being duly sworn did declare and say that the within instrument contains the true last will & testament of Benjamin R. Van Hook the testator therein named so far as he knows and he verily believes; that he will well and truly perform the same by paying first the debts of the said deceased and then the legacies in the said testament specified so far as the goods chattels and credits of the said deceased can thereunto extend, and that he will make and exhibit into the Prerogative Office at Trenton a true and perfect Inventory of all and singular the goods chattels and credits of the said deceased that have or shall come to his knowledge sworn and subscribed before me, H.R. Marseilles Sr.

Randolph Marshall

Thomas E. Gibbs witness to the within will being duly sworn did depose and say that he saw Benjamin R. Van Hook the testator therein named sign and seal the same and heard him publish, pronounce and declare the within writing to be his last will and testament and that at the doing thereof the said testator was of sound and disposing mind and memory as far as this deponent knows and verily believes and that John Getsinger and Joseph Smouse the other subscribing witnesses, was present at the same time and signed their names as witnesses to said will together with this deponent in the presence of the Testator.

Thomas E. Gibbs

Sworn Nov. 29, 1839
Before H.R. Marseilles Surg.

On Back of will: Dr. Benjamin R. Van Hook, 1839
Rec. and Recorded Book of Wills C, Page 433.
H. Marseilles Surg.

A true and perfect inventory of the goods and chattels, rights and credits of Benjamin R. Van Hook late of the County of Cumberland de-

ceased made by Randolph Marshall Executor and Samuel Craige Esqrs. and Isaiah Silvers two disinterested freeholders this twentieth day of September Eighteen Hundred and Thirty Nine.

| | |
|---|---|
| Purse and apparel | $99.12½ |
| Sundry Household goods | 188.29¾ |
| Certain Goods given by him to Sarah Houck | 185.00 |
| Bonds and notes | 163.13 |
| Bonds and notes considered desperate | 1279.89 |
| Certain Goods given by will to Wm. B. Van Hook | 46.36¼ |
| | 1961.80½ |
| Deduct Doubtful | 1279.89 |
| | 681.91½ |

Randolph Marshall) Executor

Samuel Craig)
Isaiah Silver) Appraisers.

Cumberland Co. Randolph Marshall one of and sole executor of the estate of Benjamin R. Van Hook dec. on his oath says the within writing contains a true and perfect inventory of all and singular the goods chattels and rights and credits of the said Benjamin R. Van Hook decd. as far as have come to his possession or to the possession of any person for his use. Randolph Marshall.

Sworn subscribed, Feb. 21, 1840 before me.

H.R. Marseilles Surg.

Cumb., Isiah Silver one of the appraisers of the within Inventory on his Oath saith that the goods chattels and credits in the said Inventory set down and specified were by him appraised according to their just and true respective rayes and values after the best of his judgement and understanding & that Samuel Craig the other appraiser was present at the same time and consented in all thing to the doing thereof & put the appraisal all things that were brought to their view for appraisement.

Isaiah Silver

Sworn Feb. 21, 1840, before me
H.R. Marseilles Surg.

Inventory of the Estate of B. R. Van Hook 2533F
Filed Feb. 21, 1840 and Recorded in Liber B, Page 400
Marseilles Surg.

---

Biographical Annals of Ohio, Volume 1, Page 319:

Members of the General Assembly, William R. Van Hook, Butler Co., Ohio, House of Representatives 1836-1838, 1854-1855.

"Membership of the Ohio House of Representatives for 100 years," Wm. B. Van Hook, Butler Co. Representative.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| 33rd Gen. Assembly | Convened | Dec. 1, 1834 & June 3, 1835. |
| 34th Gen. Assembly | Convened | Dec. 7, 1835 |
| 35th Gen. Assembly | Convened | Dec. 5, 1836 |
| 36th Gen. Assembly | Convened | Dec. 4, 1837 |
| 37th Gen. Assembly | Convened | Dec. 3, 1838 |

Wm. B. Van Hook Jan. 2, 1854, Butler Co., Ohio.

Annals of Progress Ohio Statesmen by Wm. A. Taylor, Page 25:

House of Representatives Wm. B. Van Hook Speaker Pro tem 1853/4. Page 147 same volume, Wardens Ohio Penitentiary, William B. Van Hook 1839/1841.
( I think this William B. Van Hook was a son of the Benjamin R. Van Hook of Cumberland Co., New Jersey, whose will was proved 1839, his son William B. Van Hook "of Hamilton Co. Ohio" was an heir).

---

Vineland Historical Society, Vineland, N. J., sent the following extract from History of the Medical Men & of the District Medical Society of Cumberland, pp. 61 and 78:

Dr. Benjamin Van Hook practised medicine at Port Elizabeth, dying about 184-. His brother Dr. Lawrence Van Hook was of Schooner Landing, Cumberland Co. and later of Dennisville, Cape May Co. They were sons of "Dr." David who carried around herbs for the relief of pain but was only called in in case of great need.

---

(Think I read somewhere that Lawrence and Benjamin Van Hook, Drs. of Cumberland Co. were only locally licensed.)

The Dr. Benjamin Van Hook who died 1839-40 must have been the Dr. Benjamin above as he leaves money to the Port Elizabeth M. E. church in his will. Do not know who their father David Van Hook was, (I mean who his parents were.)

(Dr. Lawrence Van Hook moved to Iowa from N. J. some time in the 1850's and died there, think one daughter was named Sarah who married an Irelan or Ireland.)

---

Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 5, Page 84; Atlantic Co., N. J. Gravestones:

Theophilus E. Van Hook died Oct. 13, 1874, aged 61 yrs, 9 mo 4 da. Louisa Van Hook wife of Theophilus E. Van Hook died June 22, 1875 aged 57 yrs. 2 mo. 24 days.

(In the will of Benjamin R. Van Hook he bequeaths ten dollars to Theophilus Van Hook, do not know what the relationship was. The

reference in the will and the above gravestone record of Theophilus and his wife are all I have found about him.)

General History of Cumberland Co., New Jersey, Gloucester, Salem & Cumberland Counties, M. J. Cushing 1883:

> Page. 563, "Lawrence Van Hook was one of the early members of the Dist. Medical Society. He is said to have lived for a time at Schooners Landing, a town of considerable importance on the Nemantico.
>
> From there to Dennisville Cape May Co. where he continued to reside a number of years devoting his time largely to the practice of medicine. The Dr. was not a graduate of any medical school, he was armed with a license from the state which in early days was regarded as great an honor as a diploma from any medical college in the country. He died in Jackson County, Iowa."

> Page 556, "Benjamin Van Hook practised medicine more than 50 years ago (written 1883), at Port Elizabeth he was contemporaneous with Dr. Benjamin Fisher. He probably had a certificate of license from the State, he acquired a large practice and is spoken of as a man well deserving the respect and confidence of his fellow citizens. He was very easy in his manners and pleasant in his address, and withal a man of excellent judgment. He was a brother of Dr. Lawrence Van Hook." (Dr. Benjamin Van Hook died 1840 see his will).

Page 81, Vol. 8, Genealogical Mag., New Jersey, 50:

> There is a record of Lawrence Van Hook Captain in the Cumberland County Militia, Stryker; 416, D.A.R. 5,170.
>
> Revolutionary soldiers pensioned by the State of New Jersey, list based on Hoods Index to New Jersey Laws 1663-1903, PP. 818-820, ref. to Stryker 50 page 78, Lawrence Van Hook, Cape May Co. N.J., $50.00 Feb. 13, 1845. (S 799)

> Page 81(50) Lawrence Van Hook was a private in the Cape May County Militia, there is also record of Lawrence Van Hook Captain in the Cumberland County Militia. Stryker; 416, D.A.R. 5,170.
> Officers and Men of New Jersey in the Revolutionary War, William S. Stryker 1872.
>
> There is also a list of Patriots of Cumberland Co. The name of Lawrence Van Hook was on that list.

Note There were so many Lawrence Van Hooks, Captain Lawrence Van Hook was not pensioned, I was told, but evidently the private Lawrence Van Hook was pensioned according to the above. One Lawrence Van Hook was Administrator of William Van Hook's estate in Cumberland Co. in 1776; he was "one of the people called Quakers" and as such would not be sworn, but made "Solom Affirmation," while

Joseph Jones the other administrator was duly sworn. Quakers were not allowed by their church to fight, but many of them did and especially in the militia, and to defend their homes.

Cape May Co., New Jersey Magazine of History, Vol. 1, P. 167, Sept. 14, 1759:

> Gen. Jacob Spicer's Mem. Book. "This day agreed with Messrs Lawrence Van Hook and John Powell etc."
>
> Page 189, An account of receipts from Cedar Swamp for 1762 showing John Purcell, James Smith, Lawrence Van Hook, Wm. Mason & David Townsend worked in the swamp.
>
> Page 52, Lawrence Van Hook a Private in the Revolution, from Cape May. Page 17, Vol. 2, Lawrence Van Hook in a list of voters at election held in Dennis Twp. 25 April 1748.

---

(The above items in Cumberland and Cape May Counties as early as 1748, 1759, etc.; this Lawrence Van Hook must have been a son of Henry Van Hook, and the Wm. Van Hook who died intestate there may have been Henry's son Wm.; Lawrence Van Hook, Quaker, administered the estate. As this was in 1776 these could have been a younger generation. One Van Hook descendant in speaking of this Wm. said that he was Captain of a boat, but the boat was not mentioned in the inventory. The two Lawrence Van Hooks that were Revolutionary soldiers from Cape May and Cumberland Counties must have been of the Henry Van Hook family. There are many Van Hooks in Northern N. J., nearer New York, and there are a good many in the southern states; wish that they all could have been included, but I am not equal to the task. Many of the Van Hooks I have contacted were of the Pulaski Co., Ky., Van Hooks, and many of them were descended from Samuel Van Hooks, son and grandson of Henry, younger son of Lawrence and Johanna.—B.K.)

William Emory Van Hook, Pulaski Co., Ky., was the youngest of nine or ten children. His brothers and sisters were Perry, Martin who died early, Samuel, Larkin, Artemace, Elizabeth, Orpha and another girl who married a Marcum.

William Emory Van Hook was married first to Jane Baugh; they had three sons, John Martin, Jim and Ade, and one daughter Martha Jane who died when a little child.

Jane Baugh Van Hook died and Wm. Emory m. second Martha Vaught, they had five daughters, including Harriet Harmon of Montana, Margaret Cassel of Indianapolis, Ind., Clyde Collins and Artie McMillan of Indianapolis, Indiana.

John Martin Van Hook married Nancy Jane Ballou, daughter of

Mrs. Cicely Ballou, and had Charles Van Hook of Mesa, Arizona, Lucy Van Hook wife of Wm. Holt, Greencastle, Ind., Mary Van Hook Surber and Laura Van Hook Vaught of Indianapolis, Indiana.

---

Thomas Van Hook lived in Ohio; he died 1838 aged 52 years. His wife was Nancy, she died 1849 aged 59 years. Their son, Samuel Van Hook, b. 1815 in Ohio and died 1867. He married Elizabeth Parcus, 1835, in Fountain Co., Indiana. This son Samuel was the great-grandfather of Mrs. Robert Morris, Danville, Ill.

Mrs. Morris states that in the 1850 Census list at the Indianapolis library there was a Benjamin Van Hook, b. Ohio in 1821. Wife Rachel, b. 1823 in Ohio, children: Burton b. 1841, John b. 1843, Elizabeth b. 1845, Thos. b. 1847, Nancy b. 1849. She also says there is an Andrew Van Hook living near Danville, Ill., whose father was James, of Ky.

---

In the 1850 Census for Pulaski County, Kentucky:

Isabella Van Hook, age 50, Farmer, born Virginia.
Samuel Van Hook age 22, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth Van Hook, age 20, born Kentucky
Frances Van Hook, age 16, born Kentucky.
Martin Van Hook, age 14, born Kentucky.
William E. Van Hook, age 9, born Kentucky.

Note by B.K.: It would seem to me that the above William E. Van Hook would be the William Emory Van Hook with brothers and sisters "Perry, Martin, Samuel, Larkin, Artemace, Elizabeth, Orpha, and another girl who m. a Marcum." Evidently his father had died and his mother Isabella was the head of the house and continuing the farming.

---

Page 111, Carroll County, Mo. Marriage Record:

Harris Van Hook & Nancy Campbell, May 31, 1842 by James M. Goodson.

Volume 20, P. 188, Pettis Co., Mo., Sedalia Democrat:

Sept. 7, Notice of death of Robert Van Hook Confederate Veteran. (July to Dec. 1924).

---

Charlotte Briggs Young, b. Decatur, Ill., m. Wendell A. Van Hook; they lived in Bloomington, Ill.

A letter sent to me from my sister, Nona Hubbard Spear, Yoder, Ind. Dec. 11, 1925, as a birthday letter, was a copy of a letter written to her by Thomas G. Van Hook, Corydon, Indiana, at the request of his cousin Russell Van Hook whom Nona had met some time before.

"To Mrs. Nona Spear, Yoder, Ind. My Dear Mrs. Spear: Cousin Russell Van Hook has sent me a communication from you in regard to the Van Hook family. I am sending you a few notes that you might see if there is any relation between the two families. These notes were taken from a book of 35 pages in regard to our ancestors and was compiled by my father James M. Van Hook.

A great deal of the book consists of a general discussion of the Van Hooks of Holland and descendant Lawrence Van Hook who came to New York and was officially connected with the early city government there and also in Monmouth Co., New Jersey, where he finally resided and died there. Most of his descendants emigrated toward the south stopping in Pa., Virginia and North Carolina, where the Samuel Van Hook started on his journey to Kentucky with Daniel Boone.

There are not many dates in the book excepting the later generations, but probably enough for you to figure with. There are many Van Hooks in Central Kentucky. I remember seeing a picture of the jury that tried the notorious Curt Jett for murder at Cynthiana, Ky. One juror was Martin Van Hook; he was, judging by the name, a descendant of Samuel Van Hook, the pioneer, as the name Martin often appears in the book that my father prepared. If any question arises in regards to data write to me and I will try to assist you. Yours truly, T. G. Van Hook."

From Thomas George Van Hook, Corydon, Indiana.

"Samuel Van Hook came from North Carolina, Person County, to the state of Kentucky with Daniel Boone on his second trip into that country and settled in Central Kentucky. He was with the little band of settlers at Ruddells Station in 1780 when it was surprised by an overwhelming force of Canadians and Indians. He and others were captured and taken north where they were kept in captivity 4½ years. Samuel escaped and returned to Ky. You will find the facts in Collins' History of Ky. Vol. 2, verifying this occurrence.

Upon his return he married Mrs. Hannah Williams whose husband had been killed by the Indians. Tradition has it that Samuel Van Hook had been married before and that his young wife had either died or been killed by the Indians. This is only tradition but you often find in tracing ancestry that what has been handed down as tradition was often proven to be true as to facts.

Samuel Van Hook and Hannah Williams, Children:

1 Martin Van Hook m. Sallie Hardin.
2 Archer Van Hook m. Jemima Whaley.
3 Thomas Van Hook m. Mary Davis (My grandparents.)
4 Mary Van Hook (called Polly) m. John Lee.
5 Winnie Van Hook m. Thomas Whitely.
6 Katie Van Hook m. Joel Munson.

7 Nancy Van Hook m. John Austin.
8 Abner Van Hook m. Freelove Hall.
There is nothing in Father's book concerning the families of Winnie, Katie or Abner.

(2.) Archer and Jemina had a son Martin who moved to Crawfordsville, Ind. at an early date and had a family of 17 children. He owned a good farm and died there. His youngest son Frank m. a daughter of Gen. Manson. Think Gen. Manson was once Lt. Gov. of Ind.

3. Thomas (see below).
4. Mary (Polly) and John Lee had a large family; one son John Lee Jr. was a preacher and organized the Mays Lick Christian Church.
7. Nancy and John Austin moved to Crawfordsville, Indiana, died there.

(3.) Thomas Van Hook married Mary Davis (my great-grandparents); had the following children:
the following children:
1 Russell D. Van Hook m. Jane Hardin.
2 Harriet Van Hook m. William Davis.
3 Letitia Van Hook m. John Bishop, Allen Davis.
4 Wm. Wallace Van Hook 1810-1892, m. Martha George Thompson, 1815-1888, my grandparents.
5 Zerelda Van Hook m. James Wilson, Solomon Fitzpatrick.
6 Elizabeth Van Hook m. William Duncan.

Wm. Wallace Van Hook, my grandfather, and Martha George Thompson were married Feb. 14, 1833. They came from near Cynthiana, Ky., and located at Madison, Indiana, and afterward at Charlestown, Clark Co., where he made his home; he is buried there. His wife, Martha George Thompson, was a granddaughter of a Rev. soldier from Va. named Thomas George.

He fought at Eutaw Springs and Guilford Court House etc. when the British tried to whip the south after failing so miserably in their attempt in N. Y. and Pa. The only records I have of the children of Thomas and Mary Davis Van Hook are of the family of 4—William Wallace Van Hook; this names the parents of Russell who sent me the letter, and my own parents.

Wm. Wallace Van Hook m. Martha George Thompson; their children:

1. Martha Elizabeth, 1834-1855, m. J.H. Baldwin, no children.
2. Wm. Russell (Physician), m. Matilda Weller of Louisville, Ky. They had Weller Van Hook, Surgeon, Chicago; Mattie, Russell (sent your letter) Mary Lee, California; La Rue of Columbia University, N.Y., and Phoebe of Salt Lake City.
3. Christopher C., died in infancy.

4. Thomas Archer, drowned when a young man at Charleston.
5. James M. married Leonora Bellows, had Thomas George (myself), Nina, and James M. James M. teaches botany at Indiana University, been there about 20 years. (The writer Thomas George is a dentist.)
6. Maggie 1846-1868.
7. Mary Katherine m. George Sackett, lives in Seattle; 3 children.
8. Alice E., b. 1851, m. Rev. J.T. Mayfield; 3 children, died in Mo.
9. Virginia, b. 1853, m. Judge Geo. H. D. Gibson, died.
10. Charles, died in infancy.
11. Edwin, never married. Died.

My father, James M. Van Hook, was born in 1844 and is now living in Florida. Father was a soldier in the Civil war, 4th Indiana Cavalry. Went into service in 1862 just after his 18th birthday and served through the war.

Note—When I received this letter I knew we were not descended from the Samuel Van Hook whom I had read about in Collins' History of Ky. because our Elizabeth Van Hook was born March 29, 1791 and her mother was Rachel who later had married a Gibson, and she had sisters "Aunt Caty Banks" and "Aunt Biddy Hardin" in Ky. and "Aunt Sally Fuller" and "Aunt Phoebe Starks" the latter two had stayed in Va. according to Mary Elizabeth White who helped me so much. Then later at Los Angeles Library I found the abstract of Lawrence Van Hook's will, Russell Co. Va. All these names were in this will (but it did tell me where to search.—B.K.)

From The Boston Transcript, 1935, (106) 1:

Van Hook, Samuel Van Hook migrated from Virginia to Kentucky about 1789 and settled in Bourbon County, who was his wife, and when and where were they married?

He organized or helped to organize a Baptist Church at Indian Creek, and his son Abner was clerk of this church for 15 years. Samuel and Abner were among the pioneers of Kentucky.

Samuel's children, all born in Virginia were Benjamin, Thomas b. 1773, m. Mary Davis 1805, Abner b. Feb. 1775 m. Freelove Hall 1808, Archelaus b. 1777 m. Jemima Whaley 1798, Samuel m. a Mrs. Morgan, Caty m. Joel Munson 1809, Polly m John Lee in Va., Winifred m. Thomas Whitley, Martin m. Sarah Hardin 1809, Nancy m. Rev. John Baden Austin 1814 and went to Indiana. (Boston Transcript.)

---

Note by B. Keister: I have found the following marriages in the Ky. records:

1. Benjamin Van Hook m. Susanna Higgins, Oct. 21, 1808, Pulaski Co., Ky.
2. Thomas Van Hook m. Mary Davis, April 14, 1805, Harrison Co. Ky.

3. Abner Van Hook m. Truelove Hall, Feb. 6, 1808, Harrison Co. Ky.
4. Archelaus Van Hook m. Jemima Whaley, Nov. 17, 1799, Bourbon Co. Ky.
5. Samuel Van Hook m. Sarah Morgan, Feb. 25, 1809, James Johnson S, H. Co.
6. Caty Van Hook m. Joel Munson, Sept. 15, 1809, Harrison Co., Ky.
7. Polly Van Hook m. John Lee.
8. Winifred Van Hook m. Thomas Whitely.
9. Martin Van Hook m. Sarah Harding, Aug. 15, 1815, Nicholas Co. Ky.
10. Nancy Van Hook m. Rev. John Baden Austin, 1815.

In addition to the above, found in Bourbon Co. these,
Elizabeth Van Hook m. John Scott, May 22, 1790.
Margaret Van Hook m. James M. Johnson, Aug. 29, 1791, Samuel Van Hook.
Mary Van Hook m. James Johnson, Sept. 5, 1792.
Catharion Van Hook m. Wm. Patton, Sept. 22, 1794, Samuel Van Hook.
Benjamin Van Hook m. Evalin Whaley, Father Leeland, July 31, 1832.

And in Harrison Co., Ky. Samuel Van Hook m. Hannah Trousdale, May 13, 1794, Nathan Rawlings, Surety. (This Samuel was evidently Samuel Sr? according to records in Nicholas Co. Ky., where several of the Van Hooks were given in the census of 1810. Probably owned land in several counties.)

And, in the Russel Co., Va. records, Page 203, Book I, June 1790, Samuel Van Hook, Father and next friend of Frances Van Hook an infant under 21 years, files suit in behalf against Wm. Webb and Mary his wife. June 1790. (Do not know which Samuel this one is.)

The Boston Transcript, 1935:
"John Loveless and his wife Rachel Van Hook. John Loveless was born in England and Rachel Van Hook was born in Kentucky. He came to America from England about 1770. They had one child that I Know of, Joseph Loveless."

Albert Elmo Allen, b. 23 July 1876 near Somerset, Ky., d. Sept. 1907; he married Lela Van Hook.

Kentucky Records . . Ardery, Vol. 2, Page 112, Bourbon Co., Ky. Suits:

November 1803 John Dougherty states he first knew Coopers Run in 1779 that he in company with Wm. Whitsell, Samuel Potter and George Lovelace and Samuel Van Hook was hunting and encamped first night above Grants improvement taken Feb. 9, 1804 Harrison Co. Ky.
Page 143 Harrison Co. Ky. Orders, Order Book A.
Page 1 & 2, Oct. 1806. Samuel Van Hook 73 years of age 15th of next

month, deposeth in same that he was at Bryants Station when the Commission sat at that place in the winter of 1779 or 1780. (So he was born Nov. 15, 1733.)

Pages 26-27-28-May 1806. Deposition of Samuel Van Hook to establish land of Thomas Moore and Benjamin Johnson on Mills Creek. He came back from being prisoner in spring of 1779 settled at Ruddles Station and in the year 1780 after Christmas moved to Martins Station was taken prisoner the following June, returned in four or five years.

Page 141 Nov. 1809. Deposition of Samuel Van Hook to establish land of Wm. Wood, deponent 76 years or thereabouts deposeth he was taken prisoner by the Indians and British at the time Ruddles Station was taken and returned to Bryants Station from captivity 1784-1785. Robert Layson, 58 deposeth same. Minute Book I. Nov. 13, 1809.

---

Note:

According to above depositions it would seem that Samuel Van Hook was born Nov. 15, 1733, and I believe him to be Henry Van Hook and Deborah Parent's son, Samuel. Aaron Van Hook had only sons Lawrence and David when he died in N. C., 1760. It does not seem to me that he would be a son of any of the N. Y. Van Hooks, at any rate, not those whose records are in the Dutch Reformed Church Records, and I believe Samuel went to North Carolina with his Uncle Aaron Van Hook and his cousins. Think that Samuel's brother Isaac went too. Maybe others.

Do not know the authority for James Van Hook's list of children of Samuel Van Hook and Hannah Williams, presume it was family records.

In his history, dates were not given, but in Harrison Co., Ky., marriages I found that Samuel Van Hook m. Hannah Trouesdale or Tronsdale, May 13, 1794, and a Samuel Van Hook m. Sarah Morgan, Feb. 25, 1809.

There are two Samuel Van Hook marriages in Pulaski Co. also, one in 1812, one in 1816. In Harrison Co., Thomas Van Hook m. Mary Davis, April 14, 1805, Abner Van Hook and Freelove Hall m. Feb. 6, 1808, and Joel Munson and Caty Van Hook in 1809, Sept. 15. Also think this m. was in Nicholas County, Ky. Martin Van Hook m. Sarah Hardin, August 15, 1815. Know that there were several Samuel Van Hooks, and since it is said that he lived to be an old man in and near Harrison Co., he must have been married two or three times. B.K.

Harrison County, Kentucky, 1850 Census Record:

Abner Van Hook age 74, Farmer, born Virginia.
Free Vanhook age 60, born Kentucky.

Henry Vanhook age 25, born Kentucky.
Amanda Vanhook age 21, born Kentucky.

Russell D. Vanhook age 44, Carpenter, born Kentucky.
Jane Vanhook age 60, born Kentucky.
Thomas Vanhook age 10, born Kentucky.
Cynthia Vanhook age 12, born Kentucky.

Ambrose D. Van Hook age 39, born Kentucky.
Lucinda Van Hook age 33, born Kentucky.
Wm. Van Hook age 12, born Kentucky.
Ann Van Hook age 10, born Kentucky.
Lucinda Van Hook age 8, born Kentucky.
Mary Van Hook age 6, born Kentucky.
David Van Hook age 4, born Kentucky.
James? Van Hook age 2, born Kentucky.
Henry Van Hook age 37, Carder, born Kentucky.
Henry Allen age 21, Farmer, born Kentucky.

John Van Hook age 32, Farmer, born Kentucky.
Margaret Van Hook age 22, born Kentucky.
Mary Van Hook age 5, born Kentucky.
Sarah White age 5, born Kentucky.
Robert (Vanhook?) age 2, born Kentucky.

Isaac Van Hook age 40, Farmer born Kentucky.
Martha Van Hook age 28, born Kentucky.
William Van Hook age 10, born Kentucky.
James Van Hook age 8, born Kentucky.
Marquis Van Hook age 6, born Kentucky.
George Van Hook age 3, born Kentucky.
Mary Van Hook age 1, born Kentucky.

Samuel Vanhook age 33, Farmer, born Kentucky.
Francis Van Hook age 26, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth Vanhook age 7/12, born Kentucky.
Nancy Hardin age 30, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth Hardin age 22, born Kentucky.

Elizabeth Ashcraft age 78, Farmer, born Pennsylvania.
Mary Van Hook age 6, born Kentucky.
Margaret Van Hook age 2, born Kentucky.

James Wilson age 31, born South Carolina.
Christmas Wilson age 30, born Kentucky.
Martin Van Hook age 23, Blacksmith, born Kentucky.

Kentucky State Historical Society Register, 1923, Page 144:

Certificate Book of Va. Land Commission 1779-1780 Certificates issued for 400 acres fees &c paid D.D. "Samuel Vanhook this day claimed

a preemption of 400 acres of land at the State price in the Dist. of Kentucky, lying on the South Fork of Licking Creek, adjoining Sam'l Dennis's land below by making an actual settlement in month of March 1779. Satisfactory Proof being made to the Court therefore they are of the opinion that sd Vanhook had a right to preempt of 400 acres of land to include above location & a Certificate is issued accordingly.

Revolution on Upper Ohio, PP 153-154:

Richard Lee by Hancock Lee East Branch North Fork Licking Creek, raised a crop of corn 1775 lived there 12 month before 1778, 1400 acres.

Henry Lee by Hancock Lee 1400 acres
Hancock Lee 1400 acres
Hancock Lee Heir at law to Willis Lee 126 lying on main fork of the Elkhorn.
John Lee by Hancock Lee 1000 acres Main fork of Elkhorn etc.

---

History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties., Ky. Perrin:

Page 473, Margaret Isgrigg, daughter of Daniel Isgrigg Jr. married J.W. Vanhook of Paris Ky.

Page 497, John W. Vanhook, farmer. P.O. Paris Ky. b. Oct. 6, 1818, Harrison Co. Cynthiana Precinct, 4th child of his parents Abner & Freelove (Hall) Vanhook. The grandfather of J.W. was a native of Va. emigrated to Ky. when Indians were plentiful, among first white men who came down Licking River in a boat. Abner Vanhook father of our subject d. Mar. 1852, wife died 2 years later.

Children were: Wm., Samuel, Archie, Henry, John W. and Amanda. John W. Vanhook has 4 children, Mary E. wife of Joseph Honey, Lawrence M., Maggie C. wife of Robert Turner and John T., who lives in Saline Co. Mo.

Harrison County, Kentucky, Census of 1850:

Ephraim Whaley age 38, born Virginia.
Evelina Whaley age 39, born Kentucky.
Henry Whaley age 7, born Kentucky.
Susan Whaley age 6, born Kentucky.
Leland Whaley age 3, born Kentucky.
Elijah Whaley age 3, born Kentucky.
James Van Hook age 17, born Kentucky.
Mary Van Hook age 12, born Kentucky.

---

Ky. Historical Society Register, Vol. 51, No. 174:

Page 40, Daniel Isgrigg, Bourbon County, Ky., born Baltimore Md. a soldier of the War of 1812; died at the home of his son in law John W.

Van Hook 11 Feb. 1871 aged 84. T.K. 15 Feb. 1871 C 7 July 1871 A.G. Sgt. Capt. Memorial Forrests Co. K.V.M. (Margaret Isgrigg m. John Wilson Van Hook b. 1818 a son of Abner Van Hook.)
Page 351, same volume; Harrison County Deaths: Abner Van Hook aged 73 d. Mar. 12, 1852 of old age b. Harrison Co. Ky.

Sarah Van Hook aged 37 d. Nov. 13, 1859 of dropsey, b. Harrison Co., parents James and Sarah Marshall.

Thomas McCauley, aged 102, died May 23, 1853 of old age, born Maryland parents Thomas and Ellen McCauley. Died at the residence of Elder Samuel Lee, Harrison County, Ky. according to a newspaper article. He was a Revolutionary soldier.

---

History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Cos., Ky., Perrin,

Page 521: James Whaley, farmer, P.O. Millersburg, son of Leland & Polly (Mary) Talbott Whaley who came from Loudon Co., Va. to Fayette Co., Ky. 1792. Leland was a son of John Whaley of Loudon who died about 1787. His wife was Barbara Reamy who came to Ruddles Mills 1795.

Leland b. 1782 d. 1873 m. twice, 1st to Polly Talbott 1805, 5 ch.: Harriet b. 1806, m. Benedict Whaley, d. Mo. 1863, Eveline b. 1809 m. Franklin Van Hook res. Clinton, Mo., James b. 1811, Angeline b. 1814, m. Henry Talbott, Wm. B. His second wife was Catherine Talbott, sister of his first wife. (Note B.K., Benjamin Van Hook & Evalin Whaley m. July 31, 1832, Father Leeland Whaley, evidently he was Benj. Franklin Van Hook).

Page 683, Luther Van Hook, Banker & Distiller, P.O. Cynthiana, Ky., One of the most active & energetic young business men of Harrison Co., Ky. At present Oct 1877, Cashier of Farmers National Bank and Charter member, b. July 25, 1840, Harrison Co.

His father Samuel Van Hook also a native of that Co. m. Elizabeth J. Veach by whom he raised two sons, Luther & Lewis and one daughter Serena. Sam Van Hook a former merchandiser d. 1849. Luther educated at Cynthiana, merchant manufacturer of woolen goods, milling, distilling, grain & stock dealing; m. Feb. 16, 1865 to Alice Keller who was b. Harrison Co. July 1844, her father Abraham Keller a native Bourbon Co. Mr. Van Hook has an interesting family of children, 3 sons, Keller, Luther & Roger Peck. 3 daughters Lyda, Maggie & Serena.

History of Harrison and Bourbon Co. Etc. P. 693:

David H. Raymond, P.O. Oddville, b. Harrison Co., Ky. Aug. 18, 1818, his grandfather Raymond came from England, and settled in Va. his father came from Culpeper Co., Va., and settled in Mason Co., Ky. He was a soldier 5 years in the Revolution, was at the siege of Yorktown.

Was Magistrate, Sheriff, etc. David H. Raymond m. Sept. 24, 1840, Mary Ann, daughter of Martin and Sallie Hardin Van Hook of Harrison

Co., Ky. Had 8 children, 5 of whom survive: Sarah, Charles M., Amanda F., John D., Annie D.B. His wife d. March 25, 1881.

---

From the Harrison Co., Ky. Census of 1850:

David Raymond age 32, born Kentucky.
Mary Raymond age 28, born Kentucky.
Sarah Raymond age 8, born Kentucky.
Thomas Raymond age 6, born Kentucky.
Sarah Raymond age 39, born Kentucky.
Winny Van Hook age 26, born Kentucky.

Nicholas Co., Kentucky, Census of 1810:

Samuel Van Hook 1 male 10 to 16, 1 male 26 to 45, 1 male 45 to up. I female 16 to 26, 1 female 45 to up.
Abner Van Hook (son of Samuel) 1 male under 10, 1 male 26 to 45, 1 female 16 to 26.
Archibald Van Hook, 3 males under 10, 1 male 26 to 45, 3 females under 10, 1 female 26 to 45, 4 slaves.

---

Nicholas Co. Deeds:

Archilaus Van Hook 1st part, Henry Buckner 2nd part 12, 26, 1815, page 261, Book D.
Archilaus Van Hook, 1st part Nicholas Co. Ky., Andrew Hughes 2nd part same place, 5, 13, 1815, Page 240 Book D.
Wm. Casey 1st Part Harrison Co. Ky., Abner Van Hook 2nd part Nicholas Co. Ky. 8, 26, 1815.
Samuel Van Hook and Hannah his wife 1st part ---Co. Ohio, Wm. Endicott and wife Mary heirs and representatives of Wm. Trousdale dec. 2nd part Bourbon Co. 10, 29, 1804, page 249, Book A.
Carrothers Thos. and Gabriel, Daniel McShane, Stewart Joseph, Abraham Miller Jr. and Sr., Francis McShane, Thos Moffatt Brown, James Van Hook, Abner Van Hook 2nd part. 6,22,1816, page 30, Book E.

---

Lincoln Co., Kentucky, Census 1810:

Thomas Van Hook 1 male under 10, 1 male 26 to 45, 2 females under 10, 1 female 26 to 45.
Abner Van Hook, 1 male 26 to 45, 1 male under 10, 1 female 16 to 26

---

Battle Grove Cemetery, Cynthiana, Harrison Co., Ky.:

April 25, 1870, Lewis Van Hook, City, age 26 years, Jan. 2, 1876. W.Van Hook, County.
Henry Van Hook 30 Original Lot Owner Old graveyard on Main Street Cynthiana, Ky.

Dr. H. T. Van Hook, born Oct. 9, 1840 d. Jan. 12, 1892.
Sallie wife of W.H. Van Hook b. 1821 died Nov. 13, 1858.

---

Collins' History of Kentucky, Vol. 2, page 424:

Kenton Co. Residents of Covington Ky. 1810. Suburbs or county near there, were John Van Hook and Elliston E. Williams; the latter was a son of Hannah Williams, who married Samuel Van Hook after he returned from being held prisoner by the Indians. Her husband, Elliston's father had been killed by Indians.

---

Lincoln Co., Ky.: James Van Hook m. Eliz. Singleton September 8, 1845. Henry Singleton.

---

Bourbon Co., Ky.: John Thomas Martin m. Mary Givens Van Hook in Paris, Ky., April 25, 1888.

---

Harrison Co., Ky.: Will of John Hind, Feb. 12, 1827, Witness, Archilaus Van Hook. Will Book B, p. 294.

Kentucky Historical Society Register, Vol. 32, Page 241.

Samuel Van Hook June 11, 1789 for 288 lbs. of beef Impressed for the Guards of Bourbon County Kentucky 1 pound, 16 shillings O d. for Kentucky's active militia.

Samuel Van Hook was appointed a Lieutenant in the Harrison Co. Militia April 17, 1797.

John Watson was appointed a Lieutenant in the Harrison Co. Militia, and Bennett Pemberton was appointed a Major in the Harrison Co. Militia.

Ky. Historical Society Register, Volume 22, Page 19, Index to Ky. Military Certificates, Samuel Van Hook P. 151.

(The Samuel Van Hook that was taken prisoner by the Indians, lived in Harrison and Bourbon Counties, he lived to be an old man and as in his deposition 2 Oct. 1806 in Harrison Co., Ky. he said he was b. 15th Nov. 1733, so was born no doubt in New Jersey and he must be the son Samuel mentioned in Henry Van Hook's will in 1750, Monmouth Co., N. J. Samuel Van Hook was mentioned in the Caswell and Orange Co. records, as a Juror, and other civil offices. He went to Ky. from North Carolina with Daniel Boone on his second journey there. Do not know how many Samuel Van Hooks there were, but do know there were several. There is a Samuel Van Hook and a Samuel Van Hook, Jr. who went to the Illinois Territory with Rogers and Clark, see list of soldiers at the Illinois Historical Society or Ill. State Library and Archives. Whether one of them was this same Samuel I do not know.)

"Samuel Van Hook and first wife Hannah? were living in ----. The wife and small son were trying to call the cows, she climbed a tree so that her voice would carry, and Indians sneaked up and killed her with a tomahawk. They kidnaped the boy, adopted him, and were trying to teach him to be a worthy Indian hunter.

They allowed him to go out alone, and he went north then circled about and made it back to the Ohio River." This was told to my sister Mrs. Roy W. Spear of Fort Wayne, Indiana, by Judge Ben Van Hook Smith, Somerset, Kentucky, who is ninety years old, and a great-great-grandson of Samuel Van Hook and a namesake of Benjamin, the son who escaped from the Indians, when she stopped in Pulaski Co. about 1950. Ben Van Hook Smith is a son of Jonathan Smith & Nancy Van Hook.

---

Nicholas Co. Deed Book A, page 288, 7/22/1805.

James Ellis, First Part, Nicholas Co.,
Wm. Thomson, Alexander Blair, Cornelius Hall, Jacob Jones, Archelles Van Hook, Wm. Wallace, Justices of the County Court of Nicholas County second part.

---

History of Pulaski Co. Ky. Alma Owens Tibbals.

"Sullivan Van Hook was in Capt. Sam. Tates Regt. from Pulaski Co. Ky. in the War of 1812."

---

## La Rue Van Hook, Great Grandson of Samuel Van Hook

Who's Who in America, Volume 24, 1946-1947 Page 2425.

Van Hook, La Rue, Professor of Greek born Illiopolis, Illinois January 20, 1877, son of Wm. Russell and Matilda Weller Van Hook A.B. University of Michigan 1899 Ph.D. University of Chicago 1904 Student American School Classical Studies, Athens Greece.

University of Halle Germany, Married Edith Von Baur June 14, 1910 Children Katrina, Elise. Acting Professor of Greek University of Colorado 1902-3, Instructor of Greek and Latin Bradley Institute Peoria Illinois 1904, Washington University St. Louis 1905, Preceptor in Classics, Princeton 1905-1910, Associate Professor of Greek and Latin Barnard College 1910-1920, Professor 1920-30 Annual Professor American School Classical Studies Athens Greece 1930-31 also Sec. Mng. Com. 1938-45, Jay Professor Greek Columbia 1931-42, Emeritus Professor since 1942, Special Lecturer 1942-45 Member Agara Committee in charge of excavation of Ancient Market Place in Athens 1931-1939. Fellow American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Member American Philo. Assn. American Archeology Institute British Classical Association, Phi Beta Kappa, Club Century, Author "Greek Life and Thought" a Portrayal of Ancient Greek Civilization 1924 Isocrates Vol. 3. Loeb Classical Library 1945.

Contributor to various publications in field of Classics, Home 39 Claremont Avenue, New York 27, N.Y.

---

The Book "Greek Life and Thought," a portrayal of Greek Civilization, by LaRue Van Hook, Ph.D., Professor of Latin and Greek in Barnard College, Columbia University, Columbia University Press, 1923.

He is a son of Dr. William Russell Van Hook and Matilda Weller of LaRue Co. Ky. Wm. Russell b. Sept. 29, 1837 grad. Louisville Medical College 1858, died 1898, six children. Another son of above Dr. Van Hook and a brother of La Rue is Dr. Weller Van Hook (Also in Who's Who in Am.). Dictionary of Amer. Biography Vol. XIX, page 195, Dr. Weller Van Hook May 16, 1862-July 1, 1933, Surgeon, born Greenville Floyd Co. Indiana son of Wm. Russell and Matilda Weller Van Hook. Graduated Louisville Ky. High School 1881 Univrsity of Michigan 1884, College Physicians and Surgeons Chicago Ill. later Medical Dept. U. of I. 1885. Interned Cook Co. 1894, went abroad post grad. work Berlin and Vienna. Returned to Chicago practised surgery 1892 Appointed Prof. Principles of Surgery College Physicians and Surgeons Chicago, Post Graduate Medical School instructor clinical surgery 4 years later transferred to Chair of Surgery at Northwestern U. Medical School until 1908. He was an able teacher and had exceptional operative skill. Devoted himself especially to the genito urinary tract. Pioneered in experimental work, devised the generally accepted Repair of Wounds April 1896 published Annals of Surgery, his newly devised method of operation correction of hypospadias method known as the Van Hook-Mayo operation is equally applicable to repair of epispadias. He wrote many books. He became a devotee of Theosophy; his writings are graceful in style, poetic, deeply religious, widely tolerant. Reincarnation etc. etc... Died of a Cerebral hemorrhage at his summer home Coopersville Michigan. Married June 16, 1892 to Anna C. Whaley St. Louis Mo. He has a son Hubert Van Hook an attorney Chicago, Illinois.

---

Brother and sisters of above two sons of Dr. Wm. Russell Van Hook, Russell Van Hook b. Springfield, Ill. Aug. 14, 1872, Martha, b. Louisville Ky. 1866, Mary Lee b. Ill. 1876, Phoebe b. 1883. Dr. Wm. Russell was son of Wm. Wallace Van Hook grandson of Thomas, schoolteacher who died age 35 of black plague epidemic, Harrison, Co. Ky. (Thomas was son of Samuel.)

---

Rear Admiral Clifford Evans Van Hook.

Who's Who in America Volume 24, 1946-1947 Page 2425.

"Van Hook, Clifford Evans, Naval Officer born Washington D.C. April 10, 1886 son of John Clifford and Carrie Evans Van Hook. B.S.U.S. Naval Academy 1909 graduate Naval War College 1923. Army War

College 1934. Married Helen Reid Evans Sept. 24, 1912, Children: Helen wife of Lt. Commander Hugh Wyman Howard U.S. Navy, Margaret wife of Lt. Eliot Hubbard III U.S.N.R., Gordon. Entered Navy 1909, promoted through grades to Rear Admiral 1942, served in Mexican Campaign 1914 and World War I. Aide to Admiral Wm. Sims Pres. Naval War College and to his successor Admiral C. S. Williams 1922-23.

Member U.S. Naval Mission to Brazil 1927-30 on Staff Command and General Staff School 1931. Professor Naval Science and Tactics U. of California 1937-1940, Commanding Officer U.S.S. Portland Pacific Fleet 1940-42 Commander Panama Sea Frontier and Commandant 15th Naval District Canal Zone 1942-43. Dep. Commander S.W. Pacific Force 1943. Decorations. Medals (U.S.Navy) Mexican Campaign, Victory, Navy Cross, American Defense Service, Asiatic Pacific Campaign, American Area Campaign. (Foreign) Gran Official Orden de Boyaca (Columbia) Presidential Medal of Merit (Nicaragua), Gran Official Orden de Condor de los Andes (Bolivia), Orden deAbdon Calderon (Ecuador) Gran Official Orden de Vasco Nunez de Balboa (Panama) Gran Official Orden Militair de AyaCucha (Peru), Clubs Army and Navy, Country Washington Faculty U. of California."

Rear Admiral Clifford Evans Van Hook is a son of John Clifford Van Hook and Carrie Evans, who was son of John W. Van Hook and Emma Matilda Rulon, son of William Van Hook and Elizabeth Beekman, son of Benjamin Van Hook and----, who was *probably* son of Lawrence and Mary----, son or grandson of Hendrick Van Hook and Deborah Parent, Lawrence Van Hook and Johanna Smith, Arent Isaacson Van Hook and Styntie Laurens.

Mrs. Lauretta H. Bean and Mrs. Marie Van Hook Smith were aunts of Clifford Evans Van Hook, sisters of his father.

National Society Daughters of the American Revolution.

Lydia Lewis Young, Daughter of Abner Lewis & Sarah M. Thompson his wife, granddaughter of Nicholas Thompson & Lucretia Van Hook his wife, Great Granddaughter of Jacob Van Hook and Lucretia Van Hook his wife. He was placed on Pension Roll of Halifax Co. Va. Sept. 5, 1833, for service as a Private and Sgt. in N.C. Line Battle of Kings Mountain. Born Orange Co. N.C. 1761, removed to Va. in 1807 where he died. Lydia Lewis Young, Lafayette Co. Mo. Nat. No. 28576, N.S.D.A.R.

Mrs. Mary Van Hook Ingle, b. in Pa. Descendant of Captain Lawrence Van Hook. Daughter Samuel Van Hook & Mary A. Van Hook, granddaughter Isaac Van Hook and Sarah Craig, Great granddaughter of Lawrence Van Hook who was Lt. in Capt. Hollingsheads Co. 1st Battalion N.J. troops and promoted to Captain of the same company. No. 2331, N.S.D.A.R.

Mrs. Lauretta H. Bean, born in Maryland, wife of Tarleton H. Bean, descendant of Mary Van Hook, Mother of a Patriot.

Daughter of John W. Van Hook and Emma Matilda Rulon his Wife, Granddaughter of William Van Hook and Elizabeth Beekman His wife, Great Granddaughter of Benjamin Van Hook and --------, Great Great Granddaughter of Lawrence Van Hook and Mary Van Hook his wife. "Mary Van Hook was the Mother of Lawrence Van Hook, a Captain in the first Battalion of New Jersey troops. Nat. No. 1636 N.S.D.A.R. (Mother of a Patriot is no longer acceptable as a Service.)

Mrs. Anthony T. Morris (Sister of above) No. 1637 N.S.D.A.R.
Mrs. Antoinette Van Hook Brown (Mrs. David) No. 1638 N.S.D.A.R.
Mrs. Marie Van Hook Smith born in Pa. (Sister) No. 4477 N.S.D.A.R.

Miss Mabel L. Van Hook b. Pa. Same as above except she is a daughter of William Furness Van Hook & Mary Ann Lee, granddaughter of Wm. Furness Van Hook & Elizabeth Beekman etc. No. 2945 D.A.R.

Mrs. Belle Clay Lyons, b. Ky. Wife Wm. Lee Lyons, Descended Rev. David Rice, Capt. Chas. Cobbs, Ens. Josiah Payne, Nathaniel Rogers, James Maccoun and James McCown Jr. all of Va. Daughter Samuel Clay & Mary Katherine Rogers, grand daughter of Col Littleberry Bedford Clay & Arabella Ann Tilford McCoun, Col. Wm. Skillman Rogers & Henrietta Roseberry, great granddaughter James McCown and Elizabeth Rice, Wm. Rogers & Katherine Skilman, Great great Granddaughter Rev. David Rice & Mary Blair, Nathaniel Rogers and Frances Cobbs, Christopher Skilman & Henrietta Payne, James Maccoun Jr. & Anne Tilford, Great great great Granddaughter Charles Cobbs and Anne Walton, Josiah Payne & Elizabeth Fleming, James Maccoun & Margaret Walker.

James Maccoun Sr. Memb. Co. established McAfee Station in Ky. Ret. to Va. Enlisted in Army. James McCown Jr. 1777 Capt. Rowlands Co. Mil. Rev. David Rice, Patriot, and Chaplain. Nat. No. 3092 D.A.R. Apptd. a member Bedford Co. Comm. Safety May 23, 1775. A founder of Hampden Sydney College.

Mrs. Sarah Agnes Rice Pryor b. Va. Descendant of Rev. David Rice & Col. John Otey both of Va. (Wife of Hon. Roger A. Pryor) Daughter of Samuel Blair Rice & Lucinda Walton Leftwich, Granddaughter of Wm. Rice and Mary Bacon Crenshaw, Great granddaughter of Rev. David Rice and Mary Blair, Col John Otey & Mary Hopkins, Grand daughter of Rev. Wm. Leftwich & Frances Otey) Also grand niece of Rev. Samuel Blair Gen. and Chaplain. Nat. No. 2, N.S.D.A.R.
Second person accepted in D.A.R.

## William Furniss Will, Cumberland Co., N.J., 1792.

1792 Wm. Furniss of Maurice River Cumberland Co. N.J. will of: Wife Margaret 1 bed, tea table 6 chairs chest of drawers, 1 cow, and 1/3 of residue, son Samuel home plantation with adjoining woodland, Daughter Mary Van Hook my 1/4 part of saw mill upon Mandamus Creek, also tract of land purchased of Eli Elmer late sheriff which formerly belonged to Lawrence Van Hook. Also house and lot whereon she now lives.

Daughter Edith Neidy my 1/4 part of saw mill, son Samuel 1/2 of 2/3 residue, Daughters Mary and Edith each 1/2 of the remainder of residue. Executors Wife Margaret and friend John Hand. Witnesses Azel Pierson Jr. Daniel Heisler, Nathan Hand. Jan. 1, codicil, wife Margaret 1/3 of real as her right of dower. Proved Feb. 12, 1792.

---

Wm. Furnis married Margaret Holmes in Phil., Pa. Sept. 25, 1766. Henry Van Hook married Mary Furniss May 3, 1784 Cumberland Co. (Suppose it is the daughter Mary Van Hook above. He probably was a grandson of Henry Van Hook from the name.)

Margaret Furnis 1809 Nov. 9 Maurice River Twsp. Cumberland Co. N.J. Will of: Son Samuel, Margaret Furnis Egman daughter of John Egman also if son Samuel does not leave legal heirs etc. daughter Mary Ware house and lot near Heislers Mill. Son Samuel and daughter Mary -To Hannah Egman 1/2 wearing apparel Residue to Margaret Furnis Egman. Executor John Egman. (Signed by mark)

Note: In Wm. Furnis will 1792 daughter was Mary Van Hook, and in Wm's wife Margaret's will 1809 daughter is Mary Ware, so Henry Van Hook must have died. Also the daughter Edith Neidy is not mentioned in latter will.

---

1785 June 22, Thomas Craig of Greenwich Twp. Sussex Co. N.J. Will of: Sons Robert, James, David, John and William farm where I live, daughter Martha her share profits of the place, Daughters Mary Van Hook and Elizabeth McElhany 10 pounds each daughters Sarah, Hannah and Susannah 50 pounds daughter Martha 30 pounds (David, John and Patty are to give Billy clothing.)

## Lee Family

Mrs. Gladys V. Luh, a descendant of Samuel Van Hook through his daughter Polly who married John Lee, has contributed the following data of the Lee family, also the Bible records and family records of the families of Samuel Van Hook's sons Archelaus and Abner which their descendants have preserved and shared with her. All of these are deeply appreciated. Mrs. Luh's lineage is as follows:

Arent Isaacszen Van Hoeck and Styntie Laurens.
Lawrence Van Hook and Johanna Smith.
Henry Van Hook and Deborah Parent.
Samuel Van Hook and Hannah----.
Polly Van Hook and John Lee.
Wm. Archelaus Lee and Rebecca Null.
Lavinia Caroline Lee and Wm. Drew Vaughn.

Charles Franklin Vaughn and Sophie Louise Mitchell.
Gladys Faye Vaughn and Elbert G. Luh.

John Lee married Mary (Polly) Van Hook, daughter of Samuel Van Hook, in Virginia.

John Lee was a son of Giles or Johnson Lee, who migrated to Va. from England about 1756, with a family of 18 children, 15 boys and 3 girls, Wesley, Absalom, Samuel, Abner, Henry, Judith, Ann and John, other names not known.

The children of John Lee and Polly Van Hook were:

1. Anna Lee m. Joel Roberts, Mar. 12, 1826, m. 2nd Carrow, m. 3rd Griffin.
2. Giles Sidney Lee, b. Pa. 1797, m. 1st Amelia Null, 2nd Arah Graham, Oct. 28, 1838 at Lonedel Church, he m. 3rd Warren, 4th Forrester.
3. Abner Lee b. 1798 m. Sallie McCauley June 26, 1817.
4. James Hoagland Lee b. March 14, 1798-9 Rockingham Co. Va. m. 1st Polly Pope, had two daughters, Mary & Nancy, m. 2nd Nancy McKay 1819, they had 9 sons.
5. Samuel Van Hook Lee b. Jan. 25, 1800 in Ky. m. Elinor McCauley, Oct. 22, 1822.
6. Wm. Archelaus Lee b. Apr. 30, 1802, Claysville, Ky. m. Rebecca Null Jan. 3, 1828, (on record at Hillsboro, Mo.) Died Nov. 19, 1848.
7. Hannah Lee m. John Snodgrass, July 13, 1824.
8. Monson Lee.
9. Harrison Lee b. Feb. 16, 1813, Claysville Ky. m. ----Graham, a sister of Giles Lee's wife, lived in Mo., d. about 1878-1880.
10. Andrew Jackson Lee d. Jan. 18, 1886, had a son W. Asburn Lee.

(4.) James Hoagland Lee, b. Rockingham Co. Va. (His father, John Lee moved to Harrison Co., Ky. in 1799, where all the children were born excepting the four eldest, Anna, Giles, Abner and James. John Lee was a Captain in Col. Johnson's Regt. War of 1812.)

James Hoagland Lee m. 1st Polly Pope, 2 daughters, Mary & Nancy, he m. 2nd 1819 Nancy McKay, they had 9 sons, (James) d. 22 Mar. 1852, Cumberland Co., Ill.

1. Isack K. Lee.
2. Abner Van Hook Lee.
3. Gabriel Collins Lee.
4. Alexander Wallace Lee.
5. John James Lee.
6. Johans Haywood Lee.
7. Benjamin Franklin Lee.
8. Wm. Robert Lee.
9. Marion Taylor Lee.

All of them were soldiers, Isack, Abner, Gabriel & John in the Mexican War, and Abner, Gabriel, John, Zachues, Benjamin, William, Alexander and Marion were in the following commands: Civil War.

Abner, John, James & Benjamin Lee served in Co. F of the 18th Ind. & William Lee came home as First Lt. and Adjutant of the Regt., John was discharged soon after entering the service, Benjamin served about 18 months and was discharged on account of tuberculosis, of which he died 24 Nov. 1864.

Gabriel Lee died Feb. 1863 while a prisoner of war. He belonged to the 68 Ind. was captured at Munfordsville Ky. Nov. 18, 1862.

Zacheus H. Lee was a member of the 52nd Indiana Infantry Regt. Abner Lee after serving about 22 months was discharged from the army, but re-enlisted as a 2nd Lt. in Co. H. of the 134th Ind. Inf. and was Captain of the Co. when mustered out, d 14 Aug. 1866, at Metmara, Ind. of cholera. John Lee d Aug. 1888, Isaac Lee d abt. 1904, Wm. died at Winfield, Kansas, Jan. 1907. Alexander Wallace Lee aged 79, 1924 was Vice Commander Okla. G.A.R.

Elder Samuel Van Hook Lee b. Jan 25, 1800, son of John Lee and Polly Van Hook Lee, died May 27, 1888. A Preacher in the Christian Church 67 years. He baptised 4,828 persons, lived as he died a Christian.

He married Elinor McCauley Oct. 22, 1822, she was born Apr. 10, 1800, died Oct. 1871. Her father Tom McCauley served 7 years in the Revolutionary War, died May 23, 1853 aged 102 years and 17 days. He went to Maryland and married.

The children of Samuel Van Hook Lee were a daughter Julia Ann Lee, Zach McCauley Lee, Samuel Thomas Lee and Charles Lee. Zack was also a Christian minister.

Samuel Thomas Lee was born June 21, 1834, died July 1913. Elizabeth Lee his wife b. Apr. 21, 1833, died May 4, 1902.

Julia Ann Lee m. Joseph D. Reed, Nov. 14, 1838, 2nd Nathan Ormes, 3rd Wilson, 4th George Robertson.

Charles Lee m--

Zack Lee m--

Samuel Van Hook Lee was at one time minister at the Sylvandel Republican Church (Christian) about 1864.? He later came to Victoria, Mo. and founded the First Christian Church in Jefferson Co. Mo., it was moved to Hematite, Mo., in 1871, where it still is.

Some Lee Marriages. (From Sylvandel)

718. Elizabeth Lee to Patterson Hayden June 27, 1810. David Beggs.
1187. Abner Lee to Sallie McCalla (McCauley) June 26, 1817. Isaac Monson.
1580. Lewis Lee to Mary Wordward April 22, 1822. Gerrard Riley.

1632. Samuel Van Hook Lee to Elinor McCauley Oct. 22, 1822. Gerrard Riley.
1802. Hannah Lee to John Snodgrass July 13, 1824, John Morrow.
1944. James Lee to Nancy Key Oct. 1, 1825.
1998. Nancy Ana Lee to Joel Roberts March 12, 1826, John Roberts.
2621. Isaac M. Lee to Pamelia Purcell Dec. 7, 1833, Joseph Mitchell.
3298. Julia Ann Lee to Joseph D. Reed Nov. 14, 1838, Joseph Mitchell.
Mary M. Lee m. Wm. Stranger 1840.
Scybina Lee m. John Anderson 1840.
Zack W. Lee m. Emma Jane Snipe Sept. 1880.
Mary Lee m. Pete Dugan 1877.
Laura B. Lee m. G.W. Florence Dec. 23, 1877.
Nannie E. Lee m. Frank Jones 1884.

Giles Lee, son of John Lee and Mary Van Hook Lee b. 1797, m. 1st Amelia Null; they had 4 sons the youngest Thos. J. Lee b. Jan. 6, 1835 moved to Hematite, Mo., operated a tan yard, m. and had a son Charles, d. 1874. Giles Lee m. 4 times, 1st wife died when Thomas was a few days old.

Giles Sidney Lee & Amelia Null had Arch, Samuel, Chas. F. (lived to be 100 years in 1931) & Thomas J. died Sept. 16, 1910. Neither he nor Chas. had children. Giles m. 2nd Arah Graham, Oct. 28, 1838, children were James b. 1839, Margaret 1842, George T. 1844, James m. Ellen Haynie had a son Sam, Margaret m. Capt. W.T. Leeper, Geo. m. Ann daughter of W.T. Leeper, 1 child Lillie Lee, Durham, Colo. By his 3rd wife Nancy Forrester, had Wm. Lee d. Jefferson Co., Mo. & Ellen who m. a Waggoner, in lumber business in Mo.; 4th wife d. Dec. 1950, had daughter Mrs. Hazel Murphy & a son, Elizabeth Warren, Fay, and others.

Wm. Archelaus Lee, b. Apr. 30, 1802, Claysville, Ky., a son of John and Polly Van Hook Lee. He d. Nov. 19, 1848, m. Jan. 3, 1828, Hillsboro, Mo. Rebecca Null, b. Jan. 13, 1810, d. Will proved Oct. 1880; she was daughter of Wm. and Dorotha Ann Harness Null, settlers at Hamatite, Mo. in 1799.

Issue of Wm. Archelaus and Rebecca Lee:

1. Lavinia Caroline, b. Jan. 23, 1829 at Victoria, Mo. (more later).
2. Giles P. b. May 15, 1831, d. Nov. 6, 1851.
3. Joshiah H., b. Aug. 7, 1833, d. May 19, 1847, no issue.
4. Mary Amanda, b. Dec. 29, 1835, d. Aug. 7, 1913, m. Tom Williams.
5. Dorothy Ann, b. Nov. 22, 1838, m. Peter Patrick McClain, issue, Elba McClain, b. Dec. 16, 1857, d. Mar. 30, 1936, m. Oct. 23, 1879, Amos Rouggly, b. Jan. 2, 1856, issue. Eugene Lee, b. Aug. 9, 1880, Infant son, b. Aug. 13, 1883, Iva Pearl, b. Aug. 18, 1886, m. Bill Boyce, Clarence Emmett, b. Aug. 9, 1888, m. a Toulouse, several children; Stella Mae, b. May 12, 1891, m. O. H. England, Julia

Louise, b. June 1, 1893, Mabel Elba, b. Aug. 6, 1895, m. Harvey Toulouse, has a son and daughter Shirley. Lavinia Caroline.

6. W.A. Lee, b. May 7, 1841, d. Aug. 4, 1869, no issue.
7. Sarah H., b. July 1, 1842, no issue.
8. Elizabeth Jemima, b. Apr. 10, 1846, d. Dec. 11, 1925, m. June 5, 1873 at Claysville, Ky. to Lucien DeShaf Ashcraft, b. Sept. 3, 1845. Their issue:

   i. Elba, b. May 21, 1874 m. Clarence Norton.
   ii. Etta Pearle, b. Sept. 7, 1876, d. June 15, 1952.
   iii. Anna, b. Feb. 9, 1878, d. Dec. 1935, m. Ira Milton Cornwall, had Ira Lee and Charles Frederick Cornwall.
   iv. Chas. De Shaf, b. 1880, has a daughter Jesse Josephine Holms.
   v. Cliffee, b. Nov. 26, 1882, d. Dec. 24, 1882.

(1.) Lavinia Caroline, b. Jan. 23, 1829, Victoria, Mo., d. Dec. 18, 1874, buried old Null Plot, Victoria, m. Wm. Drew Vaughn of Southhampton Co., Va. June 8, 1853 at Hillsboro, Mo. He d. 1855. (She m. 2, E.J. Parker, 1 child, Caroline d. young) Wm. D. Vaughn and Lavinia Caroline had 1 son, Charles Franklin Vaughn, b. Sept. 24, 1854, d. Feb. 9, 1931, Victoria, Mo., he married Sophie Louise Mitchell, b. Sept. 17 1887, d. Aug. 1, 1911 at Sue City, Mo., m. Feb. 1, 1909 at Victoria, Mo. Issue: Twins:

1. Gladys Faye Vaughn, b. May 27, 1910 at Victoria, Mo.
2. Charles Franklin Vaughn, b. May 27, 1910 on Arch Lee farm.
   Gladys Faye Vaughn m. Aug. 15, 1936 at DeSota, Mo., to Elbert G. Luh, b. Aug. 30, 1904, Hematite, Mo. Issue:

   i. Gladys Faye Luh, b. Aug. 23, 1937.
   ii. Elbert George Luh, b. Sept. 14, 1939.
   iii. Margaret Ann Luh, b. Feb. 10, 1944.
   iv. Eugenie Cecile, b. May 11, 1946.

   Charles Franklin Vaughn, second twin, m. Feb. 27, 1932, St. Louis, Mo., to Bretha Lucile Buehn, b. Feb. 3, 1911, St. Louis, Mo. Issue:

   i. Chas. Franklin Vaughn, b. Feb. 6, 1933 DeSoto, Mo., m. Dec. 24, 1952, St Louis, Mo., Janet Faye Keathly, b. June 1935.
   ii. Virginia Lucile, b. Nov. 17, 1939.
   iii. Carol Ann, b. Apr. 7, 1945.

Archelaus Van Hook, son of Samuel Van Hook, m. Jemima Whaley, Issue:

1. Mary Van Hook m. Wilson Frazier, 1821.
2. Martin Van Hook m. Jane Craig, 1826, died at Crawfordsville, Ind.
3. Permiaha (Jemima?) Van Hook b. 1804, m. John Chadwick, 1830, d. 1896.
4. Elkanah Van Hook m. Nancy Jane Blair, 1832.

5. Elizabeth Van Hook m. William Duncan, 1834.
6. Jane Van Hook m. James B. Maishall 1845.
7. Capt. Henry Van Hook (called Spike), unmarried (Henry b. 1814, d. 1883) bur. Battle Grove Cem.
8. Barbara Van Hook m. ------ Champlain.
9. Catherine Van Hook m. ------ Bailey.
10. Dudley Van Hook b. Feb. 4, 1811, m. Lucinda Tolbert or Talbott of Bourbon Co. d. Oct. 5, 1861, was killed during Civil War.

Note: The above data was contributed by Mr. Arch Bailey, a descendant of Catherine Van Hook Bailey and Mr.--- Bailey. B.K. I have found the date of Archelaus Van Hook-Jemima Whaley Marriage to be November 17, 1799 in Bourbon Co. Ky.

Abner Van Hook, son of Samuel Van Hook, m. Truelove or Freelove Hall, Feb. 6, 1808 in Harrison Co., Ky. Buried on the Abner Van Hook farm. Abner Van Hook and his wife Freelove Hall Van Hook, with her mother Nancy Hall and William Hall are buried in a private burying ground where they reared their family a few miles northeast of Cynthiana, Ky. Issue: (From Abner Van Hook Bible) Abner b. Feb. 1775.

1. Nelson Van Hook b. Nov. 14, 1809, died young.
2. William Van Hook b. Dec. 5, 1811, m. Sally Marshall; a son. Dr. Henry.
3. Samuel Van Hook b. May 25, 1814, m. Lizzie Jane Veach.
4. Nancy Van Hook b. Nov. 9, 1816, m. Harney Hall her 2nd cousin, she died at Salina, Ohio.
5. John Wilson Van Hook b. Oct. 6, 1818, m. Margaret Isgrig.
6. Johannah Van Hook b. ----- 5, 1820, m. Robert Scott.
7. Henry Hall Van Hook b. Jan. 17, 1823, m. Egleuntine Redmon.
8. Archelaus Van Hook b. May 27, 1825, m. Elizabeth Van Hook, daughter of Martin Van Hook and Jane Craig, his 2nd cousin, 1851, Dec., d. 1859.
9. Amanda Van Hook b. May 26, 1828, died young. (after 1850).
10. Martin Nelson Van Hook b. May 20, 1830, died young.

(8.) Archelaus Van Hook died 1855, is buried at the East Broadville Church Yard, his wife Elizabeth is buried at Crawfordsville Ind., they left two children Austin and Willie; Austin died aged 37, Willie d. aged 21. Austin J. Van Hook m. Capitola Woods; they had Will Bassett Van Hook, who d. Apr. 23, 1898, and Henry Hall Van Hook who m. Mary D. Warfield from Columbia, Tenn. and had Mary Warfield Van Hook and Cornelia Frances Van Hook, lived Oklahoma City, Okla.

Capitola Woods Van Hook, wife of Austin J. Van Hook was descended from the Woods family that were first settlers in Harrison Co., Ky., Joseph, Archibald, James, William and others took grants of land on a fork of Licking River (South) and it is yet called Woods Run. John

Woods was at Hinksons Fort as late as 1840, then aged 90 years.

It is said that Winnie Van Hook, dau. of Samuel, who m. Thomas Whitely was the mother of Wm. Whitely who invented the first reaper and mower. They lived at Springfield, Ohio, and owned shops in Muncie, Indiana.

Records of the Harrison Co. Court, Cynthiana, Kentucky.

Minute Book I, October Court 1806; The Depositions of Samuel Van Hook, Jacob Stucker, Nicholas Hart, John Morrison & Abraham Venable to establish William Walker's land on Raven Creek.

The deposition of Samuel Van Hook, being of lawful age, deposeth and saith that he was at Bryants Station when the Commissioners sat at that place in the winter of 1779 & 1780, at which time he hunted on this creek ---that he, the said Van Hook has resided in this County ever since. Question by Beale: How old were you when the Commissioners sat at Bryants Station? Answer: I shall be 73 the 15th day of the next month. Signed, Samuel Van Hook.

May Court Monday May 4th, 1807.

Deposition of Samuel Van Hook, who being of lawful age and first duly sworn, deposeth and saith that in the year 1779 he first saw this pond. Questioned by William Brown: When did you settle in Ruddles Station, and when were you taken a prisoner, and when did you return?

Answer: In the spring of seventy nine I settled here, in the year eighty in the winter after Christmas I moved to Martin's Station, taken prisoner in June following and I returned in four or five years, I dont recollect which, but I believe about four years and two months. . . .

Questioned by William Brown--What business did you when you lived in the station?

Answer: I raised corn, then I followed hunting.

Questioned by same — Are you not a taylor by trade, did you not follow that in the station?

Answer: Yes, I served a time at it, but I did not follow it further than to make two or three pairs of leather breeches.

Minute Book I, Court held Nov. 13th, 1809.

Deposition of Samuel Van Hook aged 76 years or thereabouts who being first duly sworn deposeth that he was taken prisoner by the British and Indians in 1780 and after he returned from his captivity some time in the year 1784 or 1785 he lived at Bryants Station.

From Certified Court Records.

Register of The Kentucky Historical Society Vol. 21, page 144. Samuel Van Hook had 400 acres on Licking Creek March, 1779.

Collins' History of Ky. pub. 1784, Vol. 2, Page 329, Samuel Van Hook married Widow Williams 1786.

Vol. 2, P 327. Samuel Van Hook lives on Licking Creek.

Vol. 2, P 329. Service and capture of Samuel Van Hook.

Above items furnished by Mrs. Gladys V. Luh, Victoria, Mo., a descendant of Samuel Van Hook.

Migration of our branch of Van Hooks, New York to New Jersey, to North Carolina, to Virginia, to Kentucky, to Illinois (and to Arizona.)

---

Records of (3) Aaron Van Hook, Son of Lawrence and Johanna Smith Van Hook, Grandson of Arent Isaacsen Van Hook and his 2nd Wife Styntie Laurens.

(3) Aaron Van Hook and Catherine Balck were married ca. 1722. Aaron Van Hook, son of Lawrence and Johanna Smith Van Hook, married Catherine Balck ca. 1722; she was a daughter of Jacob Balck deceased and Sarah Van Tienhoven, 3, (Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven 2, Cornelis Van Tienhoven 1) Catherine Balck baptized N.Y.D.C. Aug. 3, 1703. Sarah Van Tienhoven Balck, widow, had married 2nd Joost Sooy, Aug. 19, 1707. She and her second husband Joost Sooy had migrated to New Jersey also. (He was naturalized there about 1716). Due to fire in Mon. Co. Court House many records were lost, and have not found the marriage date; also some of the marriage records of Philadelphia (where Henry Van Hook was married) for that period are missing.

At any rate Aaron Van Hook and Catherine Balck were married 1721-2 for on Page 166 Vol. 19 (Record) There was a baptism of a son Lauwrens on June 2, 1723 of Arent Van Hook, Low. Z, and Catherine Balck, Sponsors were Pieter Arment and Sarah Soois. (Catherine's Mother).

And at the Marlboro Brick Church, Middletown, N.J. Arent Van Hook had baptized Sept. 6, 1724, a son Jacob. Sponsor, Hendrick Van Hook.

They also had a son David but do not have his baptism. In Aaron's will proved August 1760 in Orange Co., North Carolina, he named his wife Catherine and two sons Lawrence and David as Executors, so evidently Jacob had died as the two sons were all that he mentioned. Witnesses to Aaron Van Hook's will were:

Bridget Van Hook and Cedia or Cindy Van Hook and Thomas Morgan.

---

In Tennent Church Records, Lawrence Van Hook, son of Aaron, had baptized 1751, Feb. 12, Lloyd, 1753, Aug. 12, Aaron, 1755, May 18, Elizabeth.

Lawrence's wife was Bridget (I believe Bridget Lloyd dau. of Thomas and Bridget Lloyd whose wills were at Perth Amboy 1747-1748. They had daughters Elizabeth and Bridget and a son Thomas Lloyd).

Lawrence Van Hook m. Bridget ca. 1749-50 as son Lloyd was baptized Feb. 12, 1751.

There is a deed in Caswell County, N.C., dated Dec. 7, 1778, where Bridget, wife of Lawrence Van Hook relinquishes her dower in the land that he had sold. Bridget therefore was mother of his children. There was another deed from Lawrence Van Hook after Mar. 1779; in this one no wife was mentioned.

Nov. 1, 1787, Lawrence Van Hook Sr. married Vittory Rankin in Caswell Co., N.C.

Lawrence Van Hook m. 3rd Mary Kernol, June 12, 1793 in Person Co., N.C. His wife was Mary in his will proved Jan. Court, 1801, and he leaves property to her and allows her to have "Mantion house for her And her own family." He mentions Elizabeth wife of Zachariah Jones, she would be the above Elizabeth b. 1755; his eldest son Lloyd was an executor of his will; he married Margaret Johnston, b. Cork, Ireland; his son Aaron m. Elizabeth Leonard, Dec. 1808-10; his daughter Catherine Van Hook m. William Lea; his Daughter Bridget Van Hook m. Thomas Hargis, 3 June 1778; his son Lawrence Van Hook Jr. m. Rachel Sargent, Sept. 17, 1785.

Aaron Van Hook (3) son of Lawrence (2) son of Arent (1) married ca. 1722 Catherine Balck daughter of Jacob Balck and Sarah Van Tienhoven. (Jacob had died and Sarah had m. 2nd Joost Sooy).

Page 166 Vol. 19, (Record): June 23, 1723.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Arent Van Hook | | | | witnesses |
| Low.z | and | Had Baptised | Lauwrens | ( Pieter Ament |
| Catharina Balk | | | | ( Sarah Soois |

In the Marlborough Brick Church Middletown, Mon. Co. N. J.:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Arent Van Hook had baptised Sept. 6, 1724, | | Witness |
| | Jacob | ( Hendrick Van Hook |
| Arent Van Hook and Catherine | | |
| also had a son | David | |

Have not found his baptism.

Page 448, Abstracts of Wills New Jersey Archives, Vol. 1,

1745 March 25 Joost Sooy, of Great Egg Harbor Gloucester Co. N.J. Intestate. Administrator Arend Van Hook. Bondsman Isaac Anderson yeoman both of Hunterdon Co. N.J. Witnesses Thomas Hunloke and Wm. Sorsby. Lib. 5 P. 104.

1745 March 25, Sarah Joost of Great Egg Harbor Gloucester Co. N. J. Intestate Administrator Arand Van Hook (another paper shows Joost and Sarah had sons Joseph and Nicholas) Lib. 5, P. 104.

(Page) iv, History of Monmouth and Ocean Counties New Jersey.

Joost Sooy named in Monmouth Co. as a witness and in a power of at-

torney from him and Sarah Sooy and Cornelis Sienhinen (Tienhoven). He lived for a time at Middletown and was styled Yeoman he was married to Sarah Balk or Balck Aug. 19, 1707 as appears by the Dutch Reformed Church of N.Y. records.

Page 642, Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy.

Lineage, Emily Steelman Fisher, Sarah Sooy's death date is given as 1744 and Joost's death date as 1737, so the estate probably was not divided until after her death. Their son Joost b. 1710. m. 1737 Elizabeth Smith. This Joost was a half-brother of Catherine Balck who married Aaron Van Hook. (Joost is Dutch for Joseph)

Page 170, Vol. 19 (N.Y.G. & B. Record) Nov. 27, 1723.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Seth Ellison | | | | Witnesses |
| and | had | baptised | Sara | ( Andries Barheit |
| Metje Balk | | | | ( Geertry Van Tienhoven |

This Metje Balk was an elder sister of Catherine Balck, she was baptized Aug. 10, 1701 (Page 177, Vol. 14, Record); they were daughters of Jacob Balck and Sara Van Tienhoven.

Wills, Secretary of State, Trenton, New Jersey, Book 5, Page 104, Arand Van Hook Administrator 1748-50.

Be it remembered that on the 25th day of Mar. Anno Dom. 1745 Letters of Administration were granted by his Exc. Lewis Morris Esq. Gov. of the Province of N.J. unto Arand Van Hook of the Co. of Hunterdon, Yeoman, of all and singular the goods chattels and credits of Sarah Sooy late of Great Egg Harbor in the Co. of Gloster. The sd Arand Van Hook being duly sworn on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God & giving security well and truly to administer the sd deceased Estate, to exhibit a true and complete inventory & render a just & true account thereof, given under the Prerogative Seal of sd Province at Burlington (New Jersey) the day and year above written.

Chas. Read Esq.

Also Book 5, page 104, Letters of administration for Joost Sooy deceased husband of the above Sarah Sooy to Arand or Aaron Van Hook of Hunterdon.

(Sarah Sooy, whose maiden name was Sarah Van Tienhoven, and who had m. 1st Jacob Balck and by him had Catherine Balck who m. Aaron Van Hook. Jacob had died and Sarah had m. 2nd Joost Sooy. So Sarah Sooy was Aaron's mother-in-law. B.K.)

Records of Freehold and Middletown Dutch Church, Page 3, Jan. 16, 1715.

Laurens Van Hoeck & wife by Certificate.
Page 34 Francinke, dau of Laurens Van Hoeck Oct. 31, 1714.

Page 34 A son of Joost Sooy Aug. 28, 1714.
Page 45 1731 Metje, Seth Ellison and Metje.

There were other Van Hook and Debow baptisms but they are noted in the letter from Mrs. Holmes, of the Monmouth Co. Historical Society.

---

At St. Peters Church, Perth Amboy, N.J.

There is a recumbent marble stone or nave in memory of Elizabeth Goelet Van Hook, wife of Wm. Van Hook of New York, who d. Mar. 27, 1832 aged 56? m. May 24, 1820.

## Some Proof of Lineage

In Tennent Church Records, Monmouth Co. New Jersey "Van Hook, Lawrence son of Aaron had baptised 1751 Feb. 12, Lloyd, 1753 Aug. 12, Aaron, 1755 May 18, Elizabeth". In Lawrence Van Hook Sr.'s Will, Proved Jan. Court 1801 with children named Lloyd-eldest son executor, Aaron, Elizabeth, also Bridget, Catherine and Lawrence Jr.

This was an invaluable reference as it proved that this was Lawrence son of Aaron instead of Lawrence son of Hendrick or Henry Van Hook who was doubtless very near the same age.

Hendrick Van Hook and Deborah Parent were married at Christ Church, Philadelphia Pa., July 15, 1721. (Marriage is found in Pa. Marriages Pa. Archives.) In Tennent Church Records July 5, 1722 -------daughter of Rickus Van Hook en -------Parent baptised, witness, Lawrence Van Hook. As their first child was a daughter Lawrence could not have been born before 1723-4. In Hendrick's will 1750-1, widow was Deborah, sons Lawrence, Benjamin, William, Samuel and Isaac. He mentions his brother Aaron but speaks of him as "Lawrences Uncle Aaron". Isaac was under age in 1750.

I think that Samuel Van Hook who deposed in Kentucky that he had been taken prisoner there by the British and Indians must have been a son of Hendrick as from his age that he gave at that time he was born in 1733. Think Samuel went to North Carolina at the same time that his Uncle Aaron and cousins went, and think Isaac went too. William may have been the one who died intestate, Cape May Co., New Jersey, 1776. Perhaps Benjamin went to Pa. or his descendants did. Lawrence may have been the one in Cumberland Co., N.J. during the Revolution.

Another important source of proof was the following copied from the N.Y. Record. "Lawrence Van Hook died soon after July 14, 1724 when he bequeathed a tract of land in Westchester Co. N.Y. to his two sons Aaron and Henry both of Freehold Monmouth Co. N.J. Aaron's wife Catherine and Henry's wife Deborah are named in the deed which recites the above facts dated April 5, 1726 Register's Office New York."

This proves that Aaron whose wife was Catherine was the son of Lawrence Van Hook of Freehold, N. J., instead of the Arent Van Hook in New York records who married Mary Heyer or Hyer Oct. 26, 1719, and had a son Isaac baptized Oct. 8, 1721 and a daughter Catherine baptized Oct. 21, 1723. Arent Van Hook and wife, Mary Hyer, witnessed the baptism of Frederick, (son of their son Isaac Van Hook and Cornelia Sebring) July 25, 1750, in N. Y. This Arent was the son of Isaac Van Hook and Anna Popelaer, and an older cousin of Aaron, son of Lawrence.

Deeds and Newspaper Articles, New Jersey Archives.

Perth Amboy Jan. 6th 1730-31 At public vendue on Wed. 24 Feb. next at the city of Perth Amboy the several tracts and parcels of land following being part of the estate of Mr. George Rescarricks deceased 1.2.3. The half of 80 acres of land at Freehold and the half of a sawmill erected thereon in the posession of Aaron Van Hook. Also the 1/3 of another saw mill on said tract in the posession of Thomas Warner. 4 I lot at Amboy, near John Harwoods.

Pennsylvania Gazette No. 235

---

The New York Gazette revived in the Weekly Post Boy, Oct. 19, 1747.

To be sold at publick vendue on Wednesday the 25th of Nov. next a lot of ground near the swamp this City belonging to Henry Van Hook of New Jersey. For the title and conditions of sale inquire of Abraham Lodge.

---

Lawrence DeBow Upper Freehold had a Welsh servant run away from him. Offers 40 shillings reward.

Penn. Gazette Aug. 9, 1753, No. 1285

---

Book H 2/388 Deeds Trenton New Jersey May 19, 1733 Henry Van Hook and Frederick DeBough both of Freehold, yeomen with consent of Johannah De Bough (wife of Frederick) sold to Joseph Preston for 50 pounds a tract in Freehold on the old Indian Path adjoining William Preston, Hugh Reed, Gideon Freeborn . . . 100 acres being part of the tract Lawrence Van Hook purchased of Robert Burnet and the Indian Wequealy in 1714 and part given to Henry by deed of gift and by the will of said Lawrence Van Hook. Same Book, P. 390. Frederick DeBoogh & Johanna sold land to Wm. Preston that he had bought of Henry Van Hook on Manalapan River and the old Indian Path.

---

Henry Van Hook, with Abraham James and Thomas Shropshire all of Maurice River Twsp. County of Cumberland, sold to Lemuel Edwards of same a quit claim to his share of the tract which they all bought as an

investment. AN/340 dated 1785. (This is a later Henry, Lawrence's son died 1750.)

---

The Town Records of Hopewell, New Jersey, by the New Jersey Society of the Colonial Dames of America 1931. Compiled by Lida Cockefair Gedney, Registrar. The Town Book of Hopewell, New Jersey. Part 1, page 16.)

"Aran Van Hook Overseer of the upor Road on the North Side Stony Brook (at the town meeting March 12, 1733. Officers elected by plurality of voices: Isaac Herin Town Clerk.
Page 17.)
Town Meeting March 8 1736 Reuben Armitage Town Clerk.
Charles Morgan Overseer of ye Upper Road.
Charles Huff and Aron Van Hook Constables.

Estrays their color, descriptions & age, The Town Book of Hopewell New Jersey part II, page 68.

Aran Van Hook by the dictates of the law hath Recorded a Small brown Roonish paceing mare thre years old, past, no Ear mark nor Brand with a shod Switch taile and Lately trimmed to a come. Returned to the owner.
Page 70) February ye 27th: 1734-5. Aran Van Hook By the Dictates of the Law haith Recorded a Brownish Bay Horse about eleven or twelve years old without Either Ear marks or Band a Star in his forehead and his off hind Legg white and a White Spot on his off thie.

Ditto the same Person haith Recorded a Mouse Coulered Yearling mare colt without either ear mark or Brand. Sold a la Vendue..
Page 79) December ye 11th 1740 Aron Van Hook by the Dictates of the law hath Recorded A Small brown mare about six years Old having a colt that comes one year old. She Hath a Star & a Blaze in her face, no Ear Mark. She hath been Branded but cant be discerned what it is. She is about 13 Hands high & is a Trotter.
Page 81) Delinquents made up their accounts to Jan. 1741 Excepting Some for who hath not Appeared which is as follows, Aron Van Hook, Elizabeth Morgan, Robert Akers.
Page 85) Nov. 10, 1746 Lawrence Van Hook by the dictates of the Law records a Black Heifer calf comes one year old, having no ear Mark Nor no White Hairs to be seen x. Returned to Owner.

Hopewell Hunterdon Co. N.J. 1746. Aaron Van Hook yeoman, sold to Joseph Newton of Freehold, yeoman, for 34 pounds a tract in Freehold which was given him by will of his father Lawrence Van Hook Description given containing 192 acres.

Signed Arend Van Hook
1746 Recorded a Deed Book 1 2/112 Trenton New Jersey.

Lawrence Van Hook's will File 263 M shows that he left to his son

Aaron a tract of land in Hopewell, Hunterdon Co. as purchased of a Compton and also 1/2 the Westchester Co., New York Tract.

Aaron Van Hook was in Hunterdon Co., N.J. as late as 1746. The first record I find of him in North Carolina is in 1755.

---

First Settlers of Ye Plantations Piscataway & Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, Ora Monnette.

Page 1092, New Jersey Deed Records, Middlesex Co., N.J. Deeds taken from Deeds Indexed at Sec. of State N.J. Bridget Lloyd and Elizabeth Lloyd from Thomas Lloyd. G261 (1747).
Page 358, Middlesex Co. List of Freeholders year 1748 Perth Amboy Timothy Lloyd, Thomas Lloyd, Matthew Mount etc.
List of Freeholders Middlesex Co., N.J., 1750. Perth Amboy. Thomas Lloyd, Charles Morgan, Humphrey Mount, Samuel Leonard, Seth Ellison, Timothy Lloyd, Lawrence Smith, John Throckmorton etc.
Page 550, List of the Freeholders of Middlesex Co. New Jersey., William Deare Sheriff Dec. 14th 1752, Perth Amboy, New Jersey Historical Society 3rd Series Vol. I, P 103-109., Lawrence Van Hook, John Watson, John Johnson, Humphrey Mount, Thomas Lloyd, Samuel Leonard, Seth Ellison, Samuel Ellison, Thos. Ellison.

---

Lawrence Van Hook, son of Aaron, had baptized at Tennent Church, 1751 Feb. 12, Lloyd, 1753 Aug. 12, Aaron, 1755 May 18, Elizabeth.

Since he was living at above place in that period it seems to me additional proof that his wife was the above Bridget Lloyd, daughter of Thomas and Bridget Lloyd, and a sister of Elizabeth and Thomas Lloyd. The fact that the first child was baptized Lloyd and the first daughter baptized Elizabeth also are clues. N.J. Archives, Cal. of Wills. 1747 Oct. 16, Thomas Lloyd of Perth Amboy, Middlesex Co. Int. Bond of Bridget Lloyd his widow as administratrix. John Throckmorton and John Lorton fellow bondsmen. Witness Elizabeth Lloyd Lib. E. p. 100. 1747 Oct. 19. Inventory Personal Estate 112.67 inc. 123 pds. butter 3 pds. 10.9. Made by Charles Morgan and John Bowne.

1747-8 Jan. 15. Bridget Lloyd Middlesex Co. Widow, will of:

Estate of my husband Thomas Lloyd deceased, son Thomas Lloyd, Real and Personal Estate. Executors daughters Elizabeth and Bridget Lloyd, they to have remainder of estate. Witnesses, Samuel Throckmorton, Jr., John Throckmorton, Sarah Throckmorton. Proved Jan. 27, 1748 Lib. E. P 249.

Same thing about the May term of Court 1753 in connection with will of Bridget Lloyd of Middlesex Co. N.J. Name is also spelled Loyd.

1749-50 Charles Morgan, Middlesex Co. Yeoman. Children Thomas, Charles William, Daniel, James, Mary, Abigail, Sarah. Plantation purchased of Geo. Lesley where "Yose Sooy" formerly lived on Chesapeake Creek. Proved Apr. 10, 1750 Lib. E. p380. Executors sons William and Daniel and brother-in-law Seth Ellison, John Night.

Thomas Morgan was a witness of Aaron Van Hook's Will in Orange Co., N.C. 1760. Seth Ellison married a sister of Catherine Balck, wife of Aaron Van Hook, so Seth was also a brother-in-law of Aaron Van Hook.

Abstract of Deed from Thomas Lloyd to daughters Elizabeth and Bridget Loyd, 1747. By Tam D. Conover, Trenton, N. J.

1747,9,3. Thomas Loyd of Perth Amboy Middlesex County Yeoman. ..... For Value received "by" Elizabeth Loyd and Brigat Loyd, both of same township... A messuage and tract of land in County of Middlesex .....on North side of Deep Run, it being also the southernmost corner of a tract of land belonging to Timothy Loyd.....containing 45 acres. Also a bogg meadow called by the name of horse Meadow .....containing 17 acres. Excepting thereout a part which Thomas Loyd Jr. hath deed for on the north side of the said tract adjoining abovesaid Timothy Loyd's line.

/s/Thomas Loyd
Brigat Loyd (by mark)

Witnesses John Trockmorton
Samuell Throckmorton Jr.
Confirmed 10.11.1747 by John Throckmorton.
Book G-2/61

"Timothy Lloyd of Freehold to Samuel Leonard, plantation adjoining or near Thomas Warnes land now in Middlesex Co. in 1753. Book, H-2/178.

Timothy Lloyd of Freehold to John Lloyd, son of said Timothy, tract of meadow in corporation of Perth Amboy which he had bought of Stevensons. H-2/188.

Timothy Lloyd of Freehold to James Gordon of Middlesex Co. a tract in Monmouth Co., formerly belonging to James Melvin in 1761. K-2/194.

Timothy Lloyd of Freehold, from George Williams of Perth Amboy, two tracts in Monmouth Co. in 1729. F-2/219.

Timothy Lloyd of Freehold, from the Stevensons (as above) in 1738. F-2/221.

Endorsement of Mary Williams, wife of George to deed as above, recorded separately in 1-2/399.

Perth Amboy was a township and its environs extended over into what is now Monmouth Co., including the present town of Matawan.

The "Deep Run" as mentioned in the deed was at that time a large creek rising in the vicinity of Wickatunk and Bradevelt, and flowing thru Spring Valley Browntown to Old Bridge where it joined the South River .....This property was probably in the vicinity of Browntown and Spring Valley. (T.D.C.)

John Lloyd who m. Catherine Craig is supposed to be descended from John Lloyd who with Charles and Thomas Loyd came from Wales to America in 1675, and descend from Wm. the Conqueror and Alfred the Great.

John Lloyd, b. June 23, 1723, d. Oct. 14, 1784, m. Catherine Craig, b. June 3, 1727, d. Aug. 5, 1789. They were m. in 1745. Two children-Anna, b. Apr. 12, 1746, Margaret b. Apr. 9, 1748. Anna m. John Anderson; she d. Feb. 17, 1815 in her 69th year. John Anderson d. June 7, 1797 in the 68th year. John Lloyd Anderson, b. Mar. 1766 m. Mary Rue?

Timothy Loyd Jr. Monmouth Co. m. Lydia Gordon, 1740 Aug. 6.

## North Carolina Period

Records of Van Hooks, Sergeants, Leas, Debows, Hargis and other families.

(Note: The area where the Van Hooks settled was first Orange Co., N.C., the County was divided and they were in Caswell Co., N.C.; later Person County was taken from Caswell and after that the Van Hook land lay both in Caswell and Person Counties.—B.K.)

The Colonial Records of North Carolina, Saunders, Vol. 5 1752 to 1759, Appendix pages 1200 to 1212. "The Churches in Duplin New Hanover and Caswell and Rev. Hugh McAden".

The first ordained minister that took his abode among the Presbyterian settlements in North Carolina was the Rev. James Campbell on the Cape Fear River. The first missionary whose journal or parts of his journal has been preserved is Hugh McAden. The following excerpts are taken from it:

"July 23rd 1755 Rode ten miles, preached in Halifax Co. Va., passed on 5 miles. Next day rode 20 miles to Captain Moores on Dan River preached Sabbath July 27. On Tues. left Moores went 5 miles up the Dan, crossed over preached at Mr. Brandons and on same evening (Page 1203-4) riding 12 miles came to Solomon De Bows on Hico an emigrant from Bucks Co. Pa. (N.J. before that).

Here remained and preached first Sunday in August (3, 1755) at Solomon DeBow's on Hico, Tuesday 5th preached at Mr. DeBows, Wed. rode 10 miles to the chapel on South Hico where I preached to a number of people and some Presbyterians. Went home with Mr. Van Hook five miles and preached at his house on Thursday and on Friday was con-

ducted by Mr. Van Hook to Eino (Eno) about 20 miles to a Mr. Andersons Aug. 10, preached at Eno to a set of pretty regular Presbyterian people from Pa. Va. and New Jersey..... Went to Tar River etc..... Returning (Page 1212) from trip preached at Hawfields, on Wed. at Eno, on Thursday rode down to Aaron Van Hook's and next day to McFarlands on Hico and preached there on Sunday 2 Of May, got ready to take my journey from Carolina, Thursday the 6th of May 1756 that day rode in company with Solomon DeBowe who came to conduct me as far as John Bairds on Dan River 20 miles from Hico"..... Rev. McAden returned to Carolina later became settled minister at Duplin and New Hanover.

Ordained by Presbytery, Newcastle, 1757. He died in Caswell Co., N.C. (Rev. McAden also visited Welch tract in N.C. and mentions names of some of the settlers).

Page 1215, Rev. Alexander McWhorter went as a missionary to North Carolina.

Page 1215. Rev. John DeBowe a minster there, died Orange Co., N.C.

Page 1216. Rev. Jacob Lake (a brother-in-law of Rev. John DeBowe).

Page 1219. Rev. Nathan Kerr and Rev. George Duffield also were supplies.

---

Page 980, Book 5, Aaron Van Hook of Orange Co. was allowed his claim of 3 pounds 10 shillings for provisions for the Indians as by acct. rendered Dec. 22, 1758.

---

Court Minutes of Orange County, N.C., August 12, 1766, Samuel Van Hook was appointed overseer of a road in the room of George Lea.

---

Jury Impaneled and sworn found Dennice Bradley not guilty of burning the public Gaol of Granville. John Douglas, John Lea, George Lea, Stephen Sargent etc. Jurors, 22 September 1768.

---

Samuel Van Hook was a Grand Juror September 22, 1768, Orange Co., N.C.

---

From M. S. Records in Office of Secretary of State page 89:

"The North part of Orange Co. North Carolina about 1771-2. To his Excellency Josiah Martin Esq. Capt. Gen. Governor in and over the Province of N.C. and Gentlemen of the House of Burgesses:

The humble petition of the inhabitance of the north part of Orange Co. humble sheweth: That whereas the large extent of said County it renders it very burdensome to attend general musters and courts and we pray that a line beginning where Granville Co. line corners on the Virginia line thence running south on Granville line 25 miles and there corner, thence West to Guilford line thence north

along said Guilford to the Va. line thence east along the Va. line to the beginning and your petitioners in duty bound shall ever pray &c."

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| James Hubbard | James Lea | John Browning |
| Benjamin Hubbard | Wm. Lea | Henry Fuller |
| David Van Hook | Major Lea | John Arnold |
| Samuel Van Hook | John Lea | Peter Baxter |
| Isaac Van Hook | Zachariah Lea | |
| Lawrence Van Hook | Wm. Lea Jr. | Archibald Campbell |
| Lloyd Van Hook | James Murphy | Robert Campbell |
| John DeBond | Alexander Murphy | |
| Abram Fulkerson | Anthony Murphy | |
| Etc.Etc..... | | |

---

Stephen Sargent was on Grand Jury Sept. 29, 1768, Orange Co., N.C.

---

The Inhabitants of Orange Co. paid larger fees for recording deeds and other documents etc..

Court Minutes of Orange Co., N.C., Aug. 12, 1766, Samuel Van Hook was appointed overseer of a road in the room of George Lea.

---

North Carolina Records, Vol. 19, Page 297:

No. '98 Certificate issued to Jacob Van Hook for 5 Pounds was destroyed by fire and new ones were to be issued by the auditors of Hillsboro District. About 1778.

From the Index of N.C. vols.

Vol. 9 pages 89-90, Lloyd Van Hook asks for new county.
Vol. 9 page 909, David Van Hook asks for new county.
Vol. 9 pages 89-90, Isaac Van Hook asks for new county.
Vol. 9. page 90, Samuel Van Hook asks for new county.
Vol. 12 pages 589, 695, 696, 702, Lawrence Van Hook asks for new county.
Vol. 9 page 489, Lawrence Van Hook claim.
Vol. 19 page 297, Jacob Van Hook Certificate lost.
Vol. 24 page 993, Lloyd Van Hook Town Commissioner.
Vol. 24 Lawrence Van Hook Tax gatherer etc.
Vol. 7 page 842, Samuel Van Hook Horor.
Vol. 9, page 489, Lawrence Van Hook 6 Pounds 2sh.10p. claims against the public recently incurred in the late expedition against the insurgents, 1773.

Vol. 24, North Carolina Records.

Received from the Commons the following message: Mr. Speaker and

Gentlemen of the Senate. We herewith send for your concurrence a resolve of this house relative to the appointment of a Surveyor in Caswell Co. as follows:

Whereas it is certified from under the hand of William Moore Clerk of Caswell Co. that the Justices for said Co. at a Court held March 2 1778 did then and there proceed to the choice of a Surveyor when a certain Lawrence Van Hook Esquire who at that time enjoyed the office of tax gatherer was chosen Surveyor aforesaid not by a majority of Justices then present on the bench but by only 9 out of the twenty.

Therefore resolved as the opinion of this house that the said election was not legal and that it I be recommended to the Justices of the co. of Caswell to choose at the next court some fit person to execute the office. of Surveyor agreeable to act of assembly passed at New Bern dec. 1777.

Resolved also as the opinion of this house that one and the same person cannot by the constitution hold the office of Surveyor and tax gatherer. Jno. Williams S.C.

The same being read was concurred with. Wed. April 1778.

Vol. 24 Page 993 Carolina Records. Laws of North Carolina.

Leasburg Caswell Co. N.C. An act to establish the town already laid out at the Court in Caswell Co. Chapter -

Whereas 100 acres of land adjacent to and whereon Caswell Court House now stands hath been laid off into a town of square streets and 62 lots by Nicholas Delone and Wm. Lea who were the proprietors of the aforesaid 100 acres of land and hath already sold and disposed of to merchants artificers and others the aforesaid 62 lots many of whom have erected buildings and made considerable improvements for the purpose aforesaid and are desirous the said town should be established by legislative authority. I, Be it therefore enacted by the General Assembly the State of North Carolina and it is hereby enacted by the authority of the same that the same is hereby constituted, erected, and established into a town and shall be called by the name Leasburg. II And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid that Nicholas Delone, Wm. Lea, Lloyd Van Hook, Thomas Neely, Gabriel Lea, Sam Johnston and John McFarland be and are hereby constituted and appointed trustees for the further designing building and improving the said town. III Authority for continuing the trustee ship page 992-993 State Record N.C. 1777-1783.

---

William Lea married Catherine Van Hook, a sister of Lloyd Van Hook who married Margaret Johnston from Co. Cork, Ireland.

One John McFarland married Dicey Lea 1779, John McFarland m. Frances Lea Feb. 1804. (Do not know if same John).

## Land Grants

Orange County -

Sargent, Stephen - none
Sargent, William - none
Sergent, William - 3
Serjent, William - 2

Orange County

VanHook

Person County-

VanHook, Jacob - File No. 55 48 1/5 Acres, Grant No. 132, issued 11 October 1813, Book 127, page 483, On waters of Flat River.

VanHook, Loyd - File No. 1, 183 Acres, Grant No. 80, issued 26 March 1795, Book 83, page 449, On the South Hico.

Caswell County -

VanHook, Aaron - File No. 1005, 102 Acres, Grant 889, issued 23 September 1785, Book 69, page 226, On waters of N. & S. Hico.

VanHook, David - File No. 278, 200 Acres, Grant No. 276, issued 20 December 1779, Book 41, page 217, On the waters of Flatt River.

VanHook, David - File No. 1141, 189, Grant No. 1100, issued (?), Entered 30 July 1799, Book 82, page 67, On waters of Linches Creek.

VanHook, David - File No. 271, 180 acres, Grant No. 269, issued 17 December 1779, Book 41, page 214, On the waters of Flatt River.

VanHook, Elizabeth - File No. 590, 112 acres, Grant No. 495, issued 13 October 1783, Book 54, page 316, On waters of Richland creek.

VanHook, Laurance - Flle No. 538, 640 acres, Grant No. 443, issued 13 October 1783, Book 54, page 294, On waters of S. and N. Hico.

VanHook, Laurance - File No. 42, 380 acres, Grant No. 42, issued 3 March 1779, Book 35, page 42, On Rushey branch.

VanHook, Laurance - File No. 556, 400 acres, Grant No. 461, issued 13 October 1783, Book 54, page 302, On waters of Panthers creek.

VanHook, Laurance - File No. 749, 400 acres, Grant No. 747, issued 10 November 1784, Book 56, page 75, On the waters of Byas Mill creek.

VanHook, Laurance & Loyd - File No. 752, 500 acres, Grant No. 750, issued 10 November 1784, Book 56, page 76, On the waters of Panthers and Cooney creek.

VanHook, Lawrence - File No. 157, 300 acres, Grant No. 155, issued 20 December 1779, Book 41, page 161, On the waters of Richland creek.

VanHook, Lawrence - File No. 192, 300 Acres, Grant No. 190, issued 20 December 1779, Book 41, page 177, On the waters of S. and N. Hico.

VanHook, Loyd - File No. 1013, 200 acres, Grant No. 975, issued 18 May 1789, Book 71, page 228, On the waters of N. Hico.

VanHook, Loyd - File No. 951, 250 acres, Grant No. 948, issued 18 August 1787, Book 68, Page 108, On Storeys creek.

VanHook, Loyd - File No. 1233, 300 acres, Grant No. 1191, issued 8 December 1802, Book 113, page 46, On waters of N. Hico.

VanHook, Loyd - File No. 1219, 50 acres, Grant No. 1184, issued 12 December 1801, Book 111, page 141, On a branch of S. Hico.

VanHook, Loyd - File No. 1220, 50 acres, Grant No. 1185, issued 12 December 1801, Book 111, page 141, On both sides of the Eastern branch.

VanHook, Loyd - File No. 1221, 56½ acres, Grant No. 1186, issued 12 December 1801, Book 111, page 142, On waters of Surgar tree.

VanHook, Thomas - File No. 1081, 143 acres, Grant No. 1042, issued 16 November 1790, Book 73, page 413, On the waters of Country line creek.

## Orange County, North Carolina, Deed Book No. 1, Page 275.

"This Indenture made this 9th day of June year of Our Lord 1756, and in the se? year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord George the 2nd by the Grace of God of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith; between Hosea Tapley of the County of Orange in the Province of North Carolina, Planter, and Sarah his wife of the first part, and Aaron Van Hook of the County and Province aforesaid, Planter, of the other part, witnesseth that the said Hosea Tapley and Sarah his wife for and in consideration of the sum of fifty pounds Va. money to them in hand paid by the said Aaron Van Hook at or before the ensealing & delivery thereof the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, hath granted bargained and sold, assigned, released and confirmed unto the sd Aaron Van Hook, his heirs and assigns forever and that such tract or parcel of land plantation and premises situate lying and being in the sd County of Orange, on the waters of Flat River and bounded as follows:

To Wit: Beginning at a Poplar Running thence W 256 Poles to

a White Oak then N.?26? Poles to the first station containing in the whole 400 acres the same more or less, as it is above described it being a tract of land granted from the Right Honorable Lord John Earl Granville bearing date the 1st day of November in the year of Our Lord 1751.

Also, the reversion & Reversion, Remainder & Remainders, Rent and Services thereof also all the estate Right, Title, Interest, Property Claim and demand whatsoever of them the sd Hosea Tapley & Sarah his wife, their heirs, executors & administrators of us and to the sd seat, Tract or Parcel of land and Premises & with the appurtenances unto the sd Aaron Van Hook his heirs and assigns to the only proper account & behoof of him the sd Aaron Van Hook his heirs and assigns forever, & the sd Hosea Tapley & Sarah his wife for themselves their heirs and each of their heirs.

Executed and admitted doth covenant, promise and agree to and with the sd Aaron Van Hook his heirs and assigns forever etc.... & shall and will warrant and forever defend by these presents in witness hereof sd Tapley and Sarah his wife hath hereunto set their hands and seals day and year above written.

Sealed & delivered in presence of, Hosea Tapley (Seal)
Sarah Tapley (Seal)

Within deed for 400 acres from Hosea and Sarah Tapley to Aaron Van Hook, Registered June Court 1756.

Test.
Jas. Watson.

Page 9, Will Book A, Orange Co. North Carolina.

In the name of God Amen, this tenth day of May One Thousand Seven Hundred & Sixty, I, Aaron Van Hook of the County of Orange and Parish of Saint Matthews and Province of North Carolina, being in perfect mind and memory thanks be to God, and calling to mind the uncertainty of Death and the difficulty my family might be put to after my decease my will and desire is as follows:

First and foremost I recommend my soul to God that gave it, my body to the earth from whence it came, to be decently buried after my decease at the discretion of my executors hereinafter named, nothing doubting but that I shall receive the same again at the Resurrection by the Mighty Power of God. And as for my temporal estate which it hath pleased the Almighty God to bless me with in this life, my desire and will is as follows to wit as for all my estate real and personal.

I leave to my wife Katherine to dispose of at her own will, and to enjoy and posess the same during her life provided she continues in widowhood, but be it remembered when she shall alter her state of widowhood by marriage it is my desire that she shall dispose of my estate to my children as though she was departing life, reserving her equitable part, and lastly I do ordain, Nominate and Constitute Katherine my wife and my two sons Lawrence Van Hook and David Van Hook, to be my executors of this my last Will and Testament, to see the same fully per-

formed and executed according to my intent herein mentioned. Renouncing all other wills and Testaments heretofore made and done. Ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last Will and Testament in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Aaron Van Hook (Seal)

Cedia (or Cindy) Van Hook )
Bridget Van Hook )
his ) Witnesses.
Thomas X Morgan )
mark

At an Inferior Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions begun on the second Tuesday in August in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty.

Present his Majesties Justices and c. The execution of the within Will was duly proved by the oaths of Sedia Van Hook and Bridget Van Hook and ordered to be Recorded.

TESTE: James Watson C.S.C.

(Note: Bridget was the wife of Aaron's son Lawrence Van Hook, and Sedia was evidently the wife of Aaron's son David; in David's Will, wife was Lucy, perhaps either Lucretia or Lucinda—B.K.).

An inventory of the estate of Aaron Van Hook deceased, as returned by the Executors.

By one plantation containing 200 acres with the improvements, by three beds and furniture in the bedrooms, three tables one stand and one chest one case NB sound bottles 10 ale and of brandy 1 small trunk, 1 drawing knife 1 warming pan 4 plates 2 basins 6 plates 15 spoons, funnel 1 bowl 1 quart pot, 1 tea pot, 1 salt cellar two coffey pots, 3 cannisters, copper tea kettle, 2 pair of fire tongs, 1 fire shovel 1 pair of hand irons (andirons?), 1 skimmer, 1 pepper box, spice grater, 1 gun and two pistols, 2 candlesticks 1 snuffer, 9 chairs, & wooling? 20 pounds of wool, 1 pair of stylards, meat spitt & irons, 2 trammels, 1 large kettle 1 small do. 1 iron pot 1 lanthorn 1 cullender 2 large Delft bowls a set of tea ware, 3 Bibles and sundry, some Dutch and English Books 2 tin Kettles? 2 sifters, 3 silver spoons, 1 silver snuff box, 1 pair of gold buttons 1 pair silver shoe Buckles, To a case knives and forks, 2 pair of cards, 1 churn, 2 pales 1 piggin, 1 Platter, 2 noggins 2 milk bowls, 2 bread trays 3 flower casks 2 barrels 4 tubs 1 hogshead 3 large and small axes, 3 weeding hoes and 1 grubbing hoe 1 do.

1 black mare and colt 1 brown do. 1 black mare 1 dun mare 1 do. 1 do. 1 do. 1 brown mare 1 roan horse 1 sorrell young horses & cows & calves 5 young cattle and sheep and we suppose there is about ---twine, 1 surveyors Compass, 2 scales and 2 pairs of dividers plough and irons full set and also all the --?, 1 Large log chain 2 padlocks 2 saddles & 1 bridle 1 case Towel? 3 bottles, 1 gridiron 3 trenchers, 3 reaping hooks 1 pitchfork, 3 wheat sifters 1 half bushel, 1 marking iron, 1 Coat of Arms,

2 planes 3 augers 2 clocks ? 1 drawing knife, 1 handsaw 1 adse, 2 gimlets 1 pair of Shares 1 pr of punchers and punch, a spoon mold, 1 nailing hammer 30 bushels of wheat in the mill, and 20 in the barn, 1 Drum, 1 bottle Ink holder, 1 flesh fork 1 brass ladle & spice mortar.

The Books cannot yet be settled I note against William Brown, 1 Pound seven shillings note against Thomas Colley? 7/2 notes of 3 pounds ten shillings against the county on account of the Indians 1 pound 15 (Virginia Money) in cash in ? 1 pound .10.8, To money scales 2 hides and a piece in tan. There is the wearing apparel of the deceased and there may be some numbers we cannot think of.

There is gathered in about 1 thousand sheaves of wheat and one thousand sheaves of Rye, and we suppose about 60 bushels of barley. Orange Co. Infr. Court 1763

This Inventory was returned into Court by the Executors and ordered to be Recorded.
Test Francis Nash C.C.

Katherine Van Hook )
Lawrence Van Hook ) Exrs.
David Van Hook )

An account of the sales of the estate of Aaron Van Hook deceased:

| | Pounds | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| To a hackle To Catherine Van Hook | 0 | 1 | |
| 1 Looking Glass | 0 | 1 | |
| 1 Cow | 4 | 10 | |
| A Padlock to David Van Hook | 0 | 2 | 1 |
| To Mare and Colt Van Hook | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| John Anderson To horse | 0 | 5 | 1 |
| Andrew Caddle To Do. | 9 | 16 | 0 |
| I bought for the 2 children of the deceased | 7 | 0 | 0 |
| James Hendrick to 1 Colt | 1 | 11 | 0 |
| | 28 | 6 | 2 |

Amount of what is not brought to my hand;

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| To a saddle & Bridle & plough irons | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| To 1 Gold Ring | 0 | 14 | 0 |
| To Silver Buttons | 0 | 2 | 6 |
| Stock Buckle | 0 | 5 | 0 |

2 Doubloons 10 Pistoles & 10 ½ Dollars

Lawrence Van Hook Exr.

Orange County May Inferior Court 1763. This Inventory was returned unto Court by the Executors and Ordered to be Recorded.

Teste Francis Nash C.C.

---

Note: When I saw the Inventory of Aaron Vanhook at Raleigh I took notes, later sent for a photostatic copy. In my notes was "I Dutch Bible clasped with silver, 2 cows, one killed by Smoki Indians". As these are not in above inventory, they may have missed a small part of it.

Also note the item "I Coat of Arms", this is the coat of arms that is described in Marcus Aurelius Van Hook's letter to his son Rev. Henry Van Hook, that was handed down to the eldest sons. The eldest son Lawrence, his eldest son Loyd, his eldest son was Lawrence, his eldest son Marcus Aurelius.—B.K.

Deed Book No. 3, 1768-1787, Orange County, North Carolina, Page 220-221:

Indenture made 16 day of Jan. 1778 . . .between Katherine Van Hook widow, Lawrence Van Hook, David Van Hook, all of the County of Orange Province of North Carolina, Executors of Aron Vanhook deceased of the one part and Samuel Van Hook of the same place of the other part, witness that the above said Katherine, Lawr. & David Van Hook have given, granted, released and confirmed & by these presents doth fully freely & absolutely give, grant, release and confer a certain tract and parcel of land situate and lying and being in County of Orange and on both sides of the North part of Flat River, beginning at a Poplar tree then to David Van Hook's line. .... 100 acres of land, it being part of 400 acres consigned to Aron Van Hook decd. by Hosea Tapley deed dated 9 June 1756 by virture of a deed from Hon. Earl Granville date of 1 Nov. 1751 to have and to hold etc. . .& we Katherine Van Hook widow, Lawr. Van Hook & David Van Hook do agree, free to agree for ourselves & with power and authority as executors of Aaron Van Hook deceased.

Signed Sealed in presence of us;

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| William Rankin | Katherine Vanhook | (Seal) |
| her | Lawr. Vanhook | (Seal) |
| Morning x Letman | David Vanhook | (Seal) |
| mark | | |

April Court, 1779, The execution of within deed proven in open Court by oath of Wm. Rankin one of the subscribing witnesses thereto, and ordered to be Registered.

Test
F. Nash C.C.

---

Note: The name is written both Van Hook and Vanhook in the North Carolina Records, usually Vanhook; the above Lawrence usually signed his name as "Lawr. V Hook" (B.K.)

---

Orange County Deeds; Page 555,

18 Aug. 1768, Andrew Caddle or Caddel and Jane his wife 1st part, Elizabeth Anderson 2nd part, land on both sides of Richland Creek.

Presence of,

| | |
|---|---|
| Law V Hook | Andrew Caddel |
| Aaron Van Hook | Jean Caddel |

Orange County July Inferior Court, 1771, acknowledged by Caddel and ordered to be Registered.

Deed Book Number 2, 1769-1783, Orange County, North Carolina, Page 551.

April 13, 1768, Samuel Vanhook of the County of Orange, Province of North Carolina of the first part & James McCandles of the same place second part, a Tract situated Middle Fork of Little River . . . . . Rutherfords Corner . . . . . to corner Peter Rainer, 202 acres of land granted to Nathaniel Walton by deed from Earl of Granville bearing date 15 July 1760, then conveyed to Luke Robertson, then to John Camp then to Samuel Van Hook. . . . . .

In the presence of us- Samuel Vanhook (Seal)
Willm. Laigh?
Lawr. V Hook

Orange County Court, July 10, 1769, This is to certify that the execution of the within deed was duly proved by the oath of Lawrence Van Hook one of the subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be Recorded. Test F.Nash C.C.

Page 518;

27 Sept. 1765, John Camp of Orange Co. North Carolina, and Samuel Van Hook for 60 pounds, Middle Fork of Little River, Rutherfords line 402 acres conveyed to Nathaniel Walton by deed from Thos. Childs Esq. 15 July 1760, then to Luke Robertson, then to John Camp 1764.

Witnesses Thomas Camp John Camp (Seal)
Lawr V Hook January Court 1769. Deed proved by oath Lawr. V Hook a witness, Test Nash.

Deed Book Number 3, Orange Co. North Carolina, Page 366:

17 Jan. 1772, Between Samuel Van Hook of County of Orange, N.C. and Alexander Rose & Co. of the County & Province aforesaid, 17 pounds Va. money for 82 acres, part of a parcel granted to Samuel Vanhook by Hosea Tapley by a deed dated Nov. 18, 1768.

Witnesses Samuel Vanhook (Seal)
John Lea
Samuel Vanhook Jr.
Orange County Court 1772

Deed Book Number 3, Orange Co., North Carolina, Page 212. 1768-1787:

16 April 1770, between James Lea of County of Orange, N.C., & Francis Carney, same place, 5 pounds land in Orange both side Cubbs or Cobbs Creek containing 100 acres more or less being part of a large tract that the said James Lea's father named William Lea purchased of Denis Collins by a deed dated June 7, 1755 . . . crossing Cobs Creek corner Wm. Leas.

Witnesses James Lea (Seal)
John Lea
his
Elisha X Boone
mark

April Court, 1770, Deed proved by oath of John Lea one of the subscribing witnesses.

Caswell Co., N.C., Court Records, Page 76:

April 11, 1785. Inventory of moveable estate of David Vanhook deceased, late of Caswell Co. Lands bequeathed by will, 5 tracts, 2 negroes 1 fellow, two wenches 2 children, 8 horses, 24 cattle, 5 sheep, 35 hogs, Plantation tools, 2 Plowes etc. 2000 wt Tobacco, 6 Beds, steads, 2 chests, 3 tables, case bottles, 1 small trunk, 12 plates, spoons, 1 pewter sundial, saddles, etc..
April Court, 1785. Jacob Vanhook, Ex.

Orange Co., N.C., Deed Book 3, Page 513:

Hosea Tapley to John Pryor 13 Pounds N. Fork of Flat River, 100 acres conveyed to Tapley from Hon. Thos. Chile Esq. 14 Oct. 1761.
Witnesses Hosea Tapley (Seal)
Hosea Tapley Jr. Orange Co., Jan. Court, 1769, duly proved
Saml Vanhook Jr. oath of Samuel Vanhook Jr. Reg.
Samuel Vanhook

Orange Co., N.C., Deed Book 3, Page 465:

18 Oct. 1771 Between James Lea of Orange Co. & Thomas Donilson 55 Pounds, land lying both sides Richland Creek, a branch of South Hico, & bounded certain trees . .then with Lawrence V Hooks line etc. .part of a tract conveyed to Lea by Vanhook in a deed dated 18th Nov. 1760.
Witnesses Signed James Lea (LS)
John Lea Orange Co., Oct. Court, 1771, Execution oath of
J. Duncan Joseph Duncan.

Orange Co., N.C., Deed Book 3, Page 517;

McFarland to Sargent 9 Feb. 1768, between James McFarland of Orange Co., N.C., & Wm. Sargent Jr. same place, 30 Pounds, 10 shillings land on both sides Hico Creek, 100 acres being land formerly purchased of the sd Wm. Sargent Jr. by a deed dated Aug. 2nd, 1764.
Witnesses James McFarland
John Lea Orange Co., Jan. Court, 1769,
Joseph Gold Proved in Court by Joseph Gold,
Registered.

Caswell County, North Carolina, Wills and Inventories.

David Van Hook (Sr.) Deceased, inventory included 5 negroes, 1

Fellow, 2 women and 2 children. (his son Jacob Van Hook was Executor). Sept. Court, 1785.

Page 367, Inventory of estate of Thomas Vanhook, November 29, 1790.

Isaac Vanhook was administrator, the widow Sally Vanhook bought items at the sale as did Lawrence Vanhook, Loyd Vanhook and Jacob Vanhook.

(Thomas Vanhook m. Sarah Palmer, 21 June 1779. She was the daughter of Thomas Palmer. (In his Palmer will dated 1791 in Caswell Co. his wife was Susanna, Joseph, John, Thos. & Phillip Palmer sons, daughters were Sarah Van Hook, Susanna Pellers, Beersheba Hall and Mary Wood).

Caswell County Wills, 1777 June, page 2 Will Book A:

Robert Bumpass and wife Sarah, son John Bumpass, daughters Lucy Vanhook, Elizabeth Davey, Agnes Pratt, Winifred Cozart & Martha Williams. Land unto wife Sarah, plantation and negroes. Son John and friend Gabriel Davy, Sarah and John Bumpass executors. Robert Bumpass.
Wits.
Wm. Pratt
James Davey
Agnes Pratt.

Caswell County records. Jan. Court, 1803:

Kindle Vanhook debtor to the estate of Hugh Dobbins deceased, Jan. 10, 1803. Amount of sales as appears from Thr?&c. 163 pounds, 6.8 a total of 713 Pounds, 10.7.
(Kindle Van Hook m. Anne Dobbin, 25 Nov. 1800).

Caswell Co. Records, page 93, December Court 1809;

An Inventory of the estate of Thomas Vanhook deceased 10 pounds 15.15. Daniel Darby administrator.

(Ann Vanhook m. Daniel Darby, 9 Dec. 1816).

Page 42, Jan. Court, 1821, Jonah Dobyns appoints John C. Vanhook of Leasburg his attorney.

Jan. Court, 1821, L. Vanhook, J. Vanhook and Isaac Vanhook bought items at a sale.

Page 161, June 19, 1781, between Charles Burton, chairman, Inferior Court, Caswell Co. and David Vanhook of the other part doth bind Elizabeth Fraizier an orphan now aged 18 months with the said David to live after the manner of an apprentice until age of 18 years, June Court 1781-1782. signed Chas. Burton
David Van Hook

Deed Book G, Page II; 18 Jan. 1790, Between Gabriel Davey Esq. & John Bumpas Executors of last will & Testament of Robert Bumpas,

Dec., 1 part & Gabriel Davey Jr. 2 part, 204 a. both sides Tar River Sam Bumpas In, part of tract granted Robert Bumpas by Ld. Granville 26 Oct. 1753. Wits.

B. Douglas — Gabriel Davey (Seal)
William Allin (Jurat) — John Bumpass (Seal)

Deed Book No. 1, Orange County, North Carolina, Page 261:

April 25, 1754. John, Earl of Granville to William Serjant of Orange County in the Province of North Carolina, Gent., Whereas the said most Exalted Majesty King George the 2nd in and by a Certificate Ind. bearing the date the 17th Sept. in the 18th year of his reign and in the year of Our Lord Christ 1744 and made between his Majesty of the first part and Earl Granville 2nd part.

In consideration 3 shillings proclamation money to Granville by said William Serjant at or before ensealing or delivery of these presents .....in the Parish of -- Orange Co. Province of North Carolina in America, Beginning at the mouth of Mill Creek, running thence south 20 chains to a White Oak etc. to a black oak etc., 320 acres of land Acknowledged and Registered II August 1756.

Peter Henley.

Page 263, Book I, Deeds, Orange Co., N.C.:

April 25, 1754. Right Honorable John Earl Granville. Viscount Carteret & Baron Carteret of Flawnes in the County of Bedford in the Kingdom of Great Britain, Lord Pres. of his Majestys most Hon. Privy Council, and Knight of the Most Noble Order of the Garter of the one part and William Serjant of Orange Co. and Province of North Carolina Planter of the other part, King George the 2nd in and by a certain Indenture bearing date 17th day of Sept. in the 18th year of his reign 1744, give and grant etc..3 shillings proclamation money paid by William Sarjant, Parish of St. Matthews, County of Orange, lying on both sides of McFarlins Creek beginning on Wm. Serjants line on Serjants Creek etc.... with the privilege of Hunting, Hawking, Fowling, Fishing, and taking of all sorts of game....

Page 264, Deed Book I:

11 Aug. 1756. From Granville to William Serjant, Planter in the Parish of St. Matthews, Co. of Orange, Province of North Carolina, on the So. side Hico Creek beginning at a sugar tree running south to Jones line & along his line 107 to a stake between a pine and hickory, East crossing Serjants Creek 100 chains to a white oak & hickory then N. 50 links to a hickory on Serjants line, then along west crossing Serjants Creek 55 ch. to a white oak etc. W. 40 ch. to a red oak along his line N. 15-E 44 1 75 links to a water Beech by Hico, then up the various courses to the first station, containing in the whole 529 acres hereunto annexed together with all Woods Creeks, Privileges, Etc. Etc. Registered August 11, 1756.

Orange Co. Deed date 21 June 1772. Sarah Sargent, Orange County, widow, first part, 2 part John Roberts, 50 Pounds for 200 acres that her husband Wm. Sargent deceased purchased, deed dated Aug. 6, 1759.

Witnesses — her
Wm. Lea — Sarah X Sargent
John McCoy — mark

Orange County, North Carolina, July Court, 1772.

---

William and Sarah Serjant's children were: a daughter who m. Joseph Gold, son Thomas m -----; son Joseph m. Ruth--- (he died 1781, had chil. Daniel & Elizabeth); James Sargent m.....; Elizabeth Sergent m .....; Stephen Sargent m. Margaret.....

(Stephen Sargent's daughter Rachel m. Lawrence Van Hook; their daughter Elizabeth Van Hook m. Johnson Watson; Rachel Watson m. Walker T. Hubbard, Archibald V. Hubbard m. Mildred Ann Poor, Bernice Hubbard m. Thurman V. Keister).

Page 77, Will Book A, Orange Co., N.C.:

Feb. 11, 1768. In the name of God Amen, I William Sarjant Senior of Orange County in the Province of North Carolina being sick in body, but of perfect and sound mind and memory, and calling to mind the uncertain State of this transitory life & that all flesh must yield unto death when it shall please God to call, do make constitute and appoint this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking and disanulling all other wills or testaments heretofore made by me or declared either by word or writing, and this only to be taken for my last Will and Testament, and none other, and first I commit my soul to God who gave it and my body to the earth to be buried in a Christian like manner at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named, and now for settling of my Temporal affairs and such goods as it has pleased God far above my deserts to bestow upon me, I do order, give and dispose of them in the following manner, Viz.-

Item, I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Sarah 200 acres of land joining Stephen Serjants land, including the plantation whereon Elisha Bidris? now lives, to her and her assigns forever, and also all my stock and household stuff (except the horses already delivered to my children) I give to her during her life and at her pleasure to dispose of the same amongst the children.

Also, I give her my still during her life and after her death to be sold and the money equally divided amongst my children.

Item: I give to my son in law Joseph Gold 320 acres of land whereon he now lives to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item: I give to my son Thomas 210 acres of land lying on both sides of Henleys? Mill Creek and joining McNeal's land to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item: I give to my son Joseph 104 acres of land that I purchased of Wm. Handley to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item: I give to my son James 231 acres of land whereon I now live to him his heirs and assigns forever, provided nevertheless that he shall not deprive his Mother of living on it her lifetime and she desires it.

Item: I give to my daughter Elizabeth 100 acres of land which I purchased of Thomas Bailey to her her heirs and assigns forever.

Item: I give to my son Stephen the whipsaw whereof I am now posessed. I also hereby constitute and appoint my trusty and beloved sons Stephen Sargent and Joseph Gold my true and lawful Executors of this my last Will and Testament in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal in the presence of us.

his
John Lea Wm. x Sarjant
Sarah Sarjant mark

April Court, 1768, The execution of the within will was duly proved in open Court by the oath of Sarah Sargent and was ordered to be Recorded.

Thos. F. Nash

---

State Papers of North Carolina, Vol. 22, Page 285:

Wm. Serjant in Militia. "A list of men attending upon the alarm at Wilmington the 4th September 1748, belonging to Capt. John Sampsons Co., & the number of days attended, No. 80 William Serjant 1-2-3 (days coming & going, total). One day in town, two days coming & going, total three days."

Caswell County, North Carolina, Wills etc. March Court, 1778:

Ephraim Golds will 26 July 1777, beloved wife Rachel Gold all property except five Pounds for Ephraim Gold son of Daniel Gold, and five Pounds for Ephraim Sargent son of Stephen Sargent ..... to be paid Va. money when the boys are of age.

I give to Wm. Gold son of Joseph Gold who is my heir at law, in Caswell County on Cane Creek, Ephraim Gold son of Daniel Gold & Ephraim Sargent son of Stephen Sargent.....if either of them die before they arrive at age survivor shall have part of the deceased.

Beloved wife Rachel Gold and my beloved brother Joseph Gold my Executors.

Ephraim Gold (Seal)

Presence of:
Arch Murphy
Daniel McFarland Proved by oaths of Arch Murphy and Fred
Fred Debo Debow, Rachel Gold and Joseph Gold executors.

Caswell County Will Book A, Page 138;

Will of Joseph Sargent, son Daniel Sargent land I bought from John Lea 133 acres, wife Ruth land where I live, her horse, bed etc. . . .daughter Elizabeth, son Daniel pewter dish, two plates and basin, children

under age . .I leave my brother Stephen Sargent and Joseph Gold Executors to estate. (1781).

Witnesses
Whiley Presteat?
Joseph Gold
Stephen Sargent Jurat
Daniel Sargent

his
Joseph X Sargent
mark

June Court, 1782, proved in open court by Stephen Sargent, and ordered to be Recorded.

Caswell Co. Records; Daniel Sergent's land divided August 1816, to Saml Winstead, Thos. Lyscomb, Stephen Sargent, Delpha Sargent, Daniel Sargent, John Sargent, Henry Sargent?

---

Caswell Co.

Page 248, Oct. 1788, Daniel Gold of State of Va. do bind myself, heirs, etc. to Nicholas Delone and Wm. Lea their heirs etc. .10,000 Pounds State of North Carolina, 22 July 1788, Nicholas Delone & Wm. Lea have purchased a tract containing 295 acres being and lying where Caswell Court House now stands, the real property of Daniel Gold.

Witnesses,
Jesse Carter
William Sawyers
Isaac Van Hook
Thomas Van Hook

Signed, Daniel Gold.

Person Co., N.C., 1804, p. 326:

Will of Joseph Gold. Wife Mary, land and 2 negroes her lifetime then to son Wm. Gold. Tract of land called McNabs on Hendly Mill Creek sold and money equally div between my 6 daus Nancy Lea, Sally Lea, Jemimah McMurry Jean Gold, Mary Gold, Peggy (Margaret) Sargent. Appoint son Wm. Gold & Henry Sargent Executors. 29 March 1803.

Joseph Gold

James Trotter
Wm. Trotter

Proved Dec. Court 1804.

(In the will of William Sargent of Orange Co. dated Feb. 11, 1768, he gives to his son in law Joseph Gold 320 acres of land. If this is still same wife she was Mary Sargent before marriage.)

---

William Sargent had military service when he "attended upon the alarm at Wilmington," Sept. 4, 1748, this was called the "Spanish Alarm at Wilmington," that the Spanish privateers were ascending the river and the militia companies hurried in detachments to the scene. Captain John Sampsons Companie. The Spanish took possession of Brunswick quickly,

four days hostilities were active, 6th to the 10th. The 10th a Spanish vessel was blown up and the others driven off.

See his service, State Papers, N. C. Vol. 22, P. 285, Wm. Serjant in militia, 3 days Capt. John Sampson's Co.

Caswell County, N. C., Deed Book A, 556:

25 August 1781 between William Sargent of Caswell County, N.C, 1 part & Joshua Coffee Granville Co. N. C. 2 part, 4000 Pounds current North Carolina money land both sides Adams Creek 300 acres.

Witnesses — William Sargent (Seal)
Thomas Person (Jurat)
Thornton Yancey

Deed Book A, Page 313, 20 Nov. 1779, Between Sarah Sargent of Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Daniel Sargent of same Co. & State 2 part, consideration 1000 Pounds by Daniel Sargent, Land on Waters of South Hico & Cobbs Creek . . . Corner James Lea, . .with Sargent line 100 acres more or less, it being part of a large tract which James Lea formerly sold to Thomas Bayly.

In presence of — her
Stephen Sargent (Jurat) — Sarah X Sargent (Seal)
Joseph Gold ( (Jurat) — mark

Deed Book A, Page 282, December 1779, Between Stephen Sargent, Blacksmith, of the Co. of Caswell N.C. 1 part & Joseph Turner of Halifax Co. Va. consideration 2000 dollars, land on the Waters of McFarlands Creek of Hico. . . Hugh Robinsons line. . .corner John Blacks. .his line. .a hickory on McFarlands line 218 acres more or less.

Witnesses
J. McFarland (Jurat) — Stephen Sargent (Seal)
Joseph Gold (Jurat) — Margaret Sargent (Seal)
John Bell?

Deed Book A, Page 381, 20 Nov. 1779, Between John Black, Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Stephen Sargent same place 2 part, consideration 1000 Pounds lawful money, land on the ledge between Sargents Creek & McFarlands Creek, both sides the great road, beginning at a hicory on Sergents line. .Sargents old line. .13 acres.

John Black (Seal)

Orange County Deed Book A, Page 19-20:

29 Nov. 1775, Between Edward Nash of Orange Co. Province of North Carolina 1 part & Wm. Sargent of same Co. & State 100 Pounds proclamation money land on both sides Adams Creek branch of Hico, 300 acres.

Witnesses
Josias Dickson — Edward Nash (Seal)
Joseph Gold (Jurat) — Elizabeth Nash (Seal)

Caswell County Deed Book A, Page 631;

4 August 1781, Between William Sargent of Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Neal McCoy same place 2 part, consideration 100 Pounds, on Killgores Branch North Hico 154 acres part of a tract John Reed purchased of Earl of Granville.

Witnesses — William Sargent (Seal).
J. A. Douglas (Jurat)
Margaret Duglass

(Note, the word Jurat after a signature means that person is a relative of one of the parties named in the deed. B.K.)

Deed Book F, Page 35, 17 Oct. 1786 Between Joseph Gold Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Clayborn Wright Same place 2 part, consideration 60 Pounds land middle of Hico down the creek to Joseph Golds ford. . .to Joseph Golds old line 71 acres.

Witnesses — Joseph Gold (Seal)
Thomas Vanhook
his
John X Rayney
mark

Deed Book F, Page 314, 14 Dec. 1788, Jonathan Skeen Caswell Co. N.C., 1 part & James Long same place for 39 Pounds 50 acres on waters of Sargents Creek.

Witnesses — Jonathan Skeen (Seal)
William Sargent (Jurat)
William Long

Deed Book G, Page 161, 27 Aug. 1788 Between Clayborn Wright Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Edward Doyle same place 2 part, consideration 50 Pounds, 60 acres West side Hico. . .Edmond Leas line.

Witnesses — Clayborn Wright (Seal)
Daniel Serjent (Jurat)
Delphy Sergent

Deed Book G, Page 46, June 7, 1790, David Mann Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & John Paine Esq. same place, land both sides Flatt River then South with Lucy Vanhooks line. . .Hillsboro Road. . .142 acres and ½.

Witnesses — D.A. Mann (Seal)
Thos. Vanhook
James Williamson (Jurat)

Deed Book N, Page 187, April 1804 between Alexander Murphy, Caswell Co. N. C. 1 part & Solomon Debow same place 2 part 600 Pounds Land on Fork of Country Line Creek. . . Daniel Gamms. .corner land Reuben Cochran sold to Thos. Harrelson & Groves Howard. .257 1/4 ac.

Witnesses — Alex. Murphy (Seal)
W. D. Ness?
Willm Wilkerson

Deed Book A, Page 8, 15 Sept. 1777 Between James Long of Caswell Co. Province of North Carolina, Planter, & John James Farley of same place 100 Pounds Proclamation money, land at head of Dobbins Branch.

Witnesses
Arch Murphy
Laban Stafford
Fredk. Debo

his
James x Long
mark

Deed Book A, Page 394, 20 Nov. 1779, John Black Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Stephen Sargent same place 2 part, Stephen Sargent paid 1000 Pounds land on Mc Farlands Creek. . .on corner Stephen Sargents line . . . on John McFarlands old line . . . Sargents old line 25 acres.

Acknowledged

John Black (Seal)

Deed Book A, Page 319, 3 Jan. 1780, Between Robert Dickens Caswell Co. N. C. 1 part & Jonathan Skeen same place other part for 250 Pounds Land both sides Sargents Creek, 200 acres which land was granted to William Sargent by the Earl of Granville deed dated May 6, 1759.

Witnesses
John Womack
George Lea (Jurat)

Robert Dickens (Seal)

Deed Book B, Page 2, 4 Dec. 1782, Between George Johnston Caswell Co. N. C. 1 part & Joseph Gold same place 2 part, for 3 Pounds 3 acres on South Hico, Corner Wm. Stones line & Joseph Golds line.

George X Johnston
his mark

Deed Book B, 1784-1787 Page 128, Land Grant State of North Carolina to William Sargent for 425 acres No. 702, Nov. 9, 1780.

Deed Book C, Page 14, 20 Oct. 1784 Between William Sergent of Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Joshua Coffee same place 2 part 20 Pounds for tract of 82 acres on Adams Creek of Hico. . . Michael Dixons line . . . Sarah Barnetts line.

Witnesses
W. Haralson
Wm? Douglas (Jurat)

William Sargent
by Jane? Sargent Atty.

Deed Book E, Page 73, October 1786, Between Stephen Sargent, Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Daniel Sargent same place 2 part for a certain sum of money paid by said Daniel Sargent, 6 acres of land beginning on Stephen Sargents line.

Witnesses
Edward Doyle
Stephen Sargent Junr. (Jurat)

Stephen Sargent (Seal)

Deed Book E, Page 207, 11 Sept. 1787 Between Edmond Lea Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Daniel Sargent same place 2 part, consideration

125 Pounds, land both sides Hico, Stephen Sargents line 110 acres.
Witnesses Edmond Lea (Seal)
Harsenton? Haralson (Jurat)
Arter Mitchell

Deed Book E, Page 210, 16 Aug. 1787 Clayborn Wright Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Daniel Sargent same place, 2 part, consideration 20 Pounds for 27 acres on South Hico. .Clayborn Wrights old line. . .Edmond Leas old line. . . Clayborn Wright (Seal)
Witnesses
Edmond Lea
Stephen Sargent Junr. (Jurat)

Caswell County, North Carolina, Deeds from Microfilms of Deed Books A to N, (Abstracts of, by Bernice H. Keister):

1777-1784, Deed Book A, Page 101, November 6, 1778 Between Lawr. Van Hook of the County of Caswell, State of North Carolina, Planter, one part, and Robert McReynolds of same County and State, said Van Hook for and in consideration of 250 Pounds, land situated Caswell Co. on the waters of Flat River. . .adjoining south side of Isaac Vanhook's tract, containing 104 acres more or less, part of a tract granted to Hosea Tapley by James Innes & Francis Corbin Esq. which was granted by Hosea Tapley to Aaron Van Hook, which came to Lawrence Van Hook by descent, with all profits, privileges & appurtenances etc. etc. Signed-
In Presence of Lawr V Hook (Seal)
Alex Rose
Loyd Vanhook Acknowledged in Court.

Deed Book A, Page 203, 4 November 1778, Lawrence Van Hook of Caswell County & State of North Carolina first part and Edward Clay of Lunenberg Co. State of Virginia of the other part, consideration 2000 Pounds current money Carolina, situated Caswell Co. both sides Richland Creek. . . John Atkinsons corner,. . . 440 acres granted to Samuel Williams by deed 2 May 1752 from James Innes & Francis Corbin Esqrs. by deed granted to Lawrence V Hook dated 15th Oct. 1756.
Witnesses Lawr. V Hook (Seal)
Abram Brown (440 acres pt of 640 acres granted Samuel Williams)
Loyd Vanhook Acknowledged.
Benjamin Hatcher

Deed Book A, Page 263, 28 Aug. 1779, Between Lawrence Vanhook & Thomas Vanhook, 50 Pounds current money paid by Thomas Vanhook, a tract of land situated in Caswell Co. on both sides Henleys Mill Creek, beginning on Darby Henley's line, 210 acres granted to William Sargent by a deed from the Hon. Thomas Child 7 June 1761, left by William Sargent by Testament to his son Thomas L. Sargent, from Thos. Sargent

by deed to Lawrence Van Hook.
Witnesses Lawr V Hook (Seal)
John Douglas (Jurat)
Richard Carver?

Deed Book A, Page 235, Caswell to Lawrence Vanhook Grant No. 42,380 acres on Wm. Lea Sen's. line. . .land claimed by John Atkinson & David Vanhook on Bushey Branch . . . by Alexander Rose & Wm. Lea, 3 March 1779.

Deed Book A, Page 318, 3 Sept. 1779, Lawrence Vanhook made and appointed my trusty and loving son Loyd Vanhook & my trusty friend John Atkinson joyntly my true and lawful Attorneys, for me and in name & stead & to my use to ask, demand and to sue for, levy, recover and receive all such sums and sums of money, debts, rents, goods & c which are or shall be due payable or belonging to me in any way whatsoever and I hereby give and grant unto my sd attorneys by these presents my full and whole power strength & of Authority in and about the premises to have use and make all Lawful ways and means in my name for the recovery thereof & upon the receipt of any such debts, dues or sums of money aforesaid sufficient? discharge for me & in my name to make seal & deliver & generally all & any other act & acts in the law whatsoever needful & necessary to be done in and about the premises for me and in my name to do, Execute & perform as fully, largely & amply to all intents and purposes as I myself might or could do if I was personally present, in witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal this 3rd day of Sept. Anno Dom.1779.
Signed and Sealed in presence of Lawr V. Hook (Seal)
Thomas Graves
Wm. Stanfield (Jurat)

Deed Book B, 1782-1783, Page 121, 10 Oct. 1783 Between Lawrence Van Hook late of the said State of the one part & Edward Clay same Co. & State, Caswell Co. N.C. of the other part, consideration 500 Pounds North Carolina money, corner Joshua Brownings line . . .Frances Brownings line. . .Talberts line. . . .
In presence of Lawr. Van Hook (Seal)
Benjamin Hatcher
James Rankin (Jurat)
Elizabeth trabu?

Deed Book C, 1784-1785, Page 41, 18 March 1785 Between Lawrence Van Hook Senior of Caswell County, State of North Carolina 1 part & Wm. Lea second part, consideration 50 Pounds Va. money a certain tract of land adjoining Aaron Van Hook & others, containing 300 acres, recourse to the original grant etc. . .I freely give and bestow a certain moiety of land . . .So. to line of Lawrence Vanhook 300 acres being part of 640 acres of land granted to Lawr. V Hook with the edifices etc. to

Wm. Lea, his heirs etc. etc.
In presence of Abram Fulkerson & Henry Fuller — Law. V Hook (Seal)

1785-1788 Deed Book E, Page 169. This Indenture made 17-19 day of Aug. 1786, between Lawrence Van Hook Sr. of Caswell County, State of North Carolina 1 part and John James same Co. & State 2 part consideration 10 Pounds pd by John James, land on waters Byass Mill Creek beg post oak on James Darcys deeded land est. 200 acres it being part of a tract of 400 acres granted by State of N.C. to sd Vanhook, grant dated 10 Nov. Anno Dom. 1784.
Witnesses — Lawr. V Hook (Seal)
M?Sarratt — Acknowledged.
Nicolas Dillon

1788-1789 Deed Book F, Page 8, 10 July 1787 between Lawrence Vanhook of the Co. of Caswell, State of North Carolina 1 part, & James L. Layton same Co. & State, consideration 30 Pounds land on Byass Mile Creek 200 acres more or less.
In presence of — Lawr. V Hook (Seal)
James Hogue
Isaac Vanhook

1793-1794 Deed Book H, Page 440, 26 Dec. 1793. Between Lawrence Van Hook Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Abraham Buttry 2 part, consideration 50 Pounds, land on North Hico near Wm. Lea's corner.
Witnesses — Lawr. V Hook (Seal)
Henry Fuller (Jurat)
John Waters — Caswell Co. Ap. Ct. 1795, Proved & Registered.

1797-1799 Deed Book K, Page 97, 5 Jan. 1797. Between Lawrence Van Hook Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Wm. Hargas of Person Co. N.C. other part, consideration 300 dollars, all & every part lands about the old courthouse in Caswell or tracts or lots larger or smaller with all the houses & improvements, about 14 acres North of the town joining Delone on East and West sides having recourse blocks & in all as also 20 acres lying on the North of Thomas Evans, East of Williamson, So. & West of Wm. Lea, as also a small tract lying on the South road East of Wm. Lea, West of Lawr. V Hook join other lots purchased Phillip Hall. In lots as the stand numbers 3-8-18-29-14-56-57-as also out lot 45-46-56-18-3 and I Lawrence V Hook do covenant ....
Witnesses — Lawrence V Hook
Sam Johnston — Registered Proved oath of Lawrence Lea,
L. Lea (Jurat) — Caswell Court July 1797.

1799-1801 Deed Book L, Page 359, 17 Feb. 1798 Between Lawrence Vanhook Sr. of Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part, & Aaron Vanhook & Thomas Vanhook, sons of Thomas Vanhook deceased, wit. that Lawrence Vanhook for divers good causes hath given, granted & confirmed to the above Aron & Thomas orphans under age a certain tract in Caswell County on

the waters of North Hico 239 acres to Aaron & Thomas & their assigns for love on condition as follows, that is to say Wm. Arnet & w Sally is to have quiet peaceable posession of the sd land til Thomas the youngest of the two comes to age of 21 years old but so as to debar the two Aron & Thomas to work the land when the parties may agree & further at the time when Isaac the youngest son of them comes to the age of 21 years, the two elder sons shall by my order pay him sd Isaac 20? to be paid —& severall as the case of life may be to all which covenant the said Law Vanhook signed for himself, his heirs, Executors & Administrators to use the best endeavor to secure the above granted land to Aron Van Hook & Thomas Vanhook their heirs & assigns forever, I hereunto set my hand and seal.

Witnessed by
Robert Rorsth?
Elisabeth X Vanhook
her mark
George Darby (Jurat)

Lawrence V Hook (Seal)

Execution of this was duly proved by oath of George Darby & Registered.

1801-1803 Deed Book M, Page 23, Sept. 1, 1800, Between Lawrence Van Hook Senior of the County of Caswell, State of North Carolina 1 part & Wm. Lea Jr. 2nd part of the Co. & State aforesaid, consideration 20 Pounds, a tract of land on waters of Cob Creek beginning at a post oak on Wm. Lea Sr.'s line joining sd Lawrence Van Hook 9 and 3/10 acres more or less.

In Presence of
William Lea
William Donaho (Jurat)

Lawr. V Hook (Seal)

Caswell Co. April Court 1801
Proved by oath of Wm. Donaho
and
Registered.
Teste
A.C. Murphy C.C.

Deed Book M, Page 332, Nov. 27, 1802, Between Loyd Van Hook of Person County North Carolina & Wm. Lea of Caswell County & said State jointly Attorneys for Lawrence Vanhook deceased of the 1 part & Allan Cooper of the Co. of Caswell N.C. 2 part, the sd Van Hook & Lea for & in consideration of $200 in hand paid, a tract of land on Panther Creek line of Aron & Thomas Vanhook. . .David Mitchells line, estimated 125 acres more or less.

Witnesses
Wm. Warrin ? (Jurat)
Gabriel Murphy
L. Lea

Loyd Vanhook (Seal)
William Lea (Seal)

Deed Book M, Page 269, 12 Dec. 1801 State of North Carolina to Loyd Vanhook, Grant No. 1185 for 11 acres East branch Panther Creek . . .Lawrence Vanhooks line. . . .Fullers line. . .

Deed Book M, Page 268, Dec. 26, 1801, A Grant from State of

North Carolina to Loyd Vanhook No. 1186 56 and ½ acres beginning at Lawrence & Loyd Vanhook's corner on David Mitchells line, B. Williams.

Deed Book M, Page 270, 12 Dec. 1801, State of North Carolina to Loyd Vanhook Grant No. 1184, 50 acres on South Hico.

Deed Book M, Page 270, May 18, 1789, For 50 shillings for every 100 acres Deed No. 975, Loyd Vanhook 200 acres on North Hico. . .on Murphy's line. Sam Johnston, Gov.

Deed Book N, Page 104, 8 Dec. 1802, State of North Carolina Grant to Loyd Vanhook No. 491 for 300 acres.

Deed Book M, Page 19, Aug. 30, 1800 Between Lawrence Vanhook of Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Gabriel Lea same Co. & State 2 part, witnesseth Lawrence Vanhook for consideration 78 Pounds 15 shillings, a tract of land at head of River Branch. . .on Wm. Lea's line containing 70 acres joining Wm. Lea & Thomas Evans on the So. & Gabriel Lea on the West & Thos. Johnston on the North & Wm. Lea on the East.

In presence of — Lawr. V Hook ( Seal)
William Lea — Caswell Co. April Court 1801, Proved
William Donaho (Jurat) — by oath of Wm. Donaho & Registered
Teste A.C. Murphy C. C.

Deed Book A, Page 614, 4 June 1782 Between Zachariah Lea, Planter Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & David Vanhook 2 part, consideration 1000 Pounds Land on South Hico. . . Thos. Douglas corner. . . on Thos Carnes line . . . to an oak on Lawrence Vanhooks line. . . Thos. Douglas line 216 acres it being part of a tract granted to Lea from the state.

Presence of — Zachariah Lea (Seal)
Thomas Neeley
Joshua Browning — Acknowledged

Deed Book A, Page 45, 1777 Between Gabriel Davey Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part and Isaac Vanhook same Co. & state 2 part consideration 90 Pounds, land on Mayo Creek 122½ acres . . .John Lawsons corner. . . Francis Smiths.

Witnesses — Gabriel Davey (Seal)
John Lawson
Jno X Adams
his mark
Robert Davey — Acknowledged

Deed Book B, Page 300, 13 October 1783, A land Grant to Elizabeth Vanhook 112 acres on Waters of Richland Creek, Roses Corner then East on Isaac Vanhooks line N. on John Brownings line thence west on Lawrence Van Hooks line. Signed,

Alex Martin

Deed Book G, Page 45, 25 August 1789 Between David Mitchell, Caswell Co. N.C. 1 Part & David Vanhook same Co. & State, 2 part

for 130 Pounds remaining 50 Pounds to be paid to Owen Lea land on Waters of Hico & Richland Creek both sides. . .Geo. Dutys Line.
David Mitchell

Deed Book A, Page 102, 11 Sept. 1778 Between Andrew Caddel of Caswell Co. State of N.C. Planter, 1 Part and Loyd Vanhook Planter of same place 2 part. 250 Pounds consideration, land both sides Richland Creek of Hico. . .John Atkinsons line 125 acres more or less it being tract Caddle purchased of John Anderson deed dated 8 Dec. 1761, part of a tract from Thomas Anderson dated Oct. 13, 1761.
Andrew Caddel (Seal)

Witnesses
Alex Rose
Lawr. V Hook

Acknowledged

Deed Book C, Page 40, 14 Oct. 1784 Between Thomas Vanhook, Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part and Isaac VanHook two part 50 pounds consideration land on Henleys Mill Creek. . .Waters Hico. . .Darby Henleys line 210 acres.
Thos. Vanhook (Seal)

Witnesses
Gabrel Davey (Jurat)
Loyd Vanhook

Deed Book C, Page 112, 27 April 1785 Between Harry Black Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Lawr Vanhook & Wm. Lea Jr. together of other part, for 12 Pounds 10 shillings, a certain acre of land laid off in a distinct lott beginning in the line of Col. Wm. Moore thence etc. etc.

In presence of
Thos. Douglas
L. Rice (Jurat)

Henry Black (Seal)
Sarah Black (Seal)

Deed Book C, Page 113, 12 Nov. 1784 Between Joshua Carney of Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part and Lawrence Vanhook same place 2 part for and in consideration for Joshua Carney to Thomas Pride for the sum of 200 Pounds conditions to convey deeds for a certain parcel of land to wit, 440 acres of said Prides order the said Bond given up to sd Carney before ensealing etc. land on Koonies Creek of North Hico.. .cor Ann Graves. . .east on Stephen Sargents line 32 ch & 50 links to Lawrence Vanhooks old line containing 120 acres being part of 640 acres granted 13 Oct. 1783 conveyed to Joshua Carney 10 July 1784.

Witnesses
A. Murphy (Jurat)
Benj. Douglas

his
Joshua X Carney
mark

Deed Book E, Page 97, 16 Oct. 1786 Between Henry McNeill Caswell Co. N.C. & Lucy Van Hook Executor and Jacob and Kindle Vanhook Executors of estate of David Vanhook deceased of Co. & State aforesaid, 90 Pounds consideration tract on North Fork Flat River. . .on the creek. . .David Vanhook deceased, Demcy Moore & Henry McNeill

corner sd Vanhook corner being part of tract granted McNeil by state containing 61½ acres.
Witnesses Henry McNeil (Seal)
Labon?xOakley
his mark
John Hall
David Vanhook

Deed Book E, Page 102, 10 Oct. 1784, Between John Wallox Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Aaron Vanhook same place 2 part, consideration 100 Pounds Land on South Hico beginning at a pole corner Thomas Vanhooks 200 acres, recourse to original grant.
Witnesses John Wallox (Seal)
Lawr V Hook (Jurat)
Rachel X Wallox
her mark

Deed Book E, Page 103, 1 May 1785 Between Thomas Pride of Botetourt Co. Va. 1 part & Aaron Van Hook of Co. of Caswell N.C. 2 part consideration 135 Pounds, Tract on Waters of North Hyco called Kooney Creek, containing 300 acres.
Witnesses his
Thomas Douglas Thomas X Pride
H. Harelson (Jurat) mark

Deed Book E, Page 108, 25 Jan. 1786, Between Henry Black of Caswell Co. N. C. 1 part & Lawrence Vanhook same Co. & State, the other part. Consideration 40 pounds, for 12 acres.
Witnesses
Thos. Douglas (Jurat) Henry Black (Seal)
Benjamin Douglas Sarah Black (Seal)

Deed Book E, Page 235, 22 Dec. 1787 Between Isaac Vanhook Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Charles Bostick same place 2 part, consideration 120 Pounds land on Henleys Mill Creek South Hico. . .Darby Henleys line,. . .P Hendleys line, 210 acres.
Witnesses Isaac Van Hook (Seal)
John Lawson Sr. (Jurat)
John Lawson Junr.
Lewis Parrott

Deed Book F, Page 5, 29 Dec. 1787 Abraham Hargis Sen. Caswell Co. N. C. 1 part Thomas Hargis, same place other part, consideration 20 Pounds land on Waters of Flat River on Abraham Hargis line. .then on new line. . .200 acres.
Witnesses Abraham Hargis (Seal)
Jacob Vanhook (Jurat)
John Hall

Deed Book F, Page 63, 4 May 1787 Between Aaron Vanhook of Co. of

Caswell N.C. 1 part and Benjamin Wallou same place other part, consideration 50 Pounds land on Waters of North Hico estimated 200 acres.
Witnesses Aaron Vanhook (Seal)
Benjamin Douglas (Jurat)
Loyd Vanhook

Deed Book G, Page 107, 17 January 1791 Between Loyd Vanhook of Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & George Fuller same place 2 part, consideration 60 Pounds, Both sides Richland Creek of Hico it being a tract Vanhook purchased of Andrew Cadwell by deed dated 1 Sept. 1778 formerly belonging to John Anderson Sr. Dec. 1770.
Witness Loyd Vanhook (Seal)
James Johnston

Deed Book H, Page 193, 23 June 1789 Aron Vanhook of Virginia 1 part & Wm. Burch of North Carolina, 2 part consideration 100 Pounds, land on waters of South Hico . . .corner Thos Vanhook, 200 acres conveyed to Aaron Vanhook from John Wallox Sr.
Witnesses Aaron Vanhook (Seal)
William Haynie (Jurat)
Loyd Vanhook

Deed Book J, Page 216, June 1, 1792, Between Aron Vanhook of the State of Georgia 1 part & Henry Fuller Jr. of Caswell Co. N.C. 2 part, consideration 50 Pounds, land. . . Sargents corner. . . James Sargent. . . John McCurdy. . .acres?
Witnesses Aaron Vanhook (Seal)
Law V Hook (Jurat) Caswell Co. April Court 1796, oath of Lawr Vanhook 1 of subscribing witnesses and Registered.

Deed Book A, 30 November 1778, Alexander Rose Caswell Co. N.C. 1 part & Robert McReynolds same place other part, consideration 75 Pounds, on Flat River. . . Cor John Pryor. . .South, with Lawrence Vanhooks line 82 acres more or less, it being a parcel of land granted to Samuel Van Hook by Hosea Tapley Sen. by deed dated 18 Nov. 1768.
Witnesses Alexr. Rose (Seal)
Thomas X Kell (his mark)
David Vanhook

Deed Book G, Page 20, 20 Jan. 1790 Henry McNeill Caswell Co. N.C. 1 Part & David Mann same place other part-
Witnesses Henry McNeill (Seal)
Kindle Vanhook
Robert Mitchell
Benjamin Long
Thomas Neeley (Jurat)

Deed Book J, Page 307, 4 Nov. 1791, Alexander Rose Caswell Co. N.C. to Joseph Carney same place, consideration 252 Pounds, waters of

Cobb Creek, beginning at a white oak on Lawrence Van Hooks line thence to Thomas Douglas line, Cobb Creek. . . .South on Daniel Goulds line, 462 acres.

Witnesses — Alexr. Rose (Seal)
B. Douglas
James X Brooks
his mark

Deed Book G, Page 267, 15 Oct. 1791 Wm. Lea Sr. of Caswell Co. N. C. 1 part & Annis McNeil same place 2 part consideration 30 Pounds land on South Hico, O'Neils line . . .John Atkinsons line 50 acres.

Witnesses — William Lea (Seal)
Joseph Taylor
J. A. Cochran (Jurat)

Deed Book G, Page 239, 20 Oct. 1790 Between Zachariah Jones Caswell Co. N. C. 1 part & Jesse Watson same place consideration 30 Pounds, 112 acres on Waters Richland Creek beg. Alex Rose cor. E. on Roses line, E. to Isaac Vanhooks line, N. on Jno. Brownings thence West on Lawrence Vanhooks line 112 acres.

Witnesses
Loyd Vanhook (Jurat) — Zachariah Jones (Seal)
John Atkinson

---

Extracts from Caswell Co. Court Minutes 1777-1781.
Copied by Bernice H. Keister at State of North Carolina Dept. of Archives and History, May 1948.

At an Inferior Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions began and held at the house of Mr. Thomas Douglas on Tues. 10th of June in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Seven. In the Fifth year of our Independence.

A Communication was produced from his Excellency the Governor wherein the following persons were appointed Justices for holding Courts and to keep the peace within the said County to wit: James Sanders, John Payne, Thomas Rice, George Moor, James S.?, Wm. Moore, John Atkinson, Robert Parks; James Rice, Wm. Hubbard, Geo. Foote, Jeremiah Poston, John Douglas, Thomas Harrison, Robert Dickins, Stephen Moore, John Moore, Jr., Archibald Murphy and Tyte Burton.

James Sanders Esq. agreed to the comm. who appeared and took the oaths by laying :Etc. . .Qualified the following Justices to wit: John Payne, Thomas Rice, Geo. Moore, Wm. Moore, John Atkinson, Robert Parks, James Rice, Wm. Hubbard, John Douglas, Thomas Harrison, Robert Dickins, Stephen Moore, Archibald Murphy Esq. Caswell Co.

---

Ordered that Frederick Debo be appointed constable for St. Lawrence District.

Thomas Neely produced a Commission for Ensign from the Governor. Samuel Johnston gentleman produced a Commission from the Governor appointing him Adjutant and qualified accordingly.

---

Ordered that James Hubbard be appointed overseer of the road from South Hico to Flat River and the farmer hands to work them.
Ordered that Major John Payne be appointed overseer of the road Flat River to Floyds. Ditto James Lea. Ensign James Hubbard. Isaac Van Hook overseer of the road.

1777 Grand Jury Sworn, Stephen Sargent, Wm. Lea, James Lea, Thomas Douglas, Wm. Johnston Etc.

---

Wm. Hubbard Esq. appointed to take Inventories Wed. March 4, 1778, Lawrence Van Hook bondsman for John Atkinson Entry Taker.

---

Lawrence Van Hook Surveyor, entered into bond with Thomas Douglas, John Douglas, John Atkinson and Frederick Debo securities in the sum of $2000.00 for the faithful discharge of his duty and Qualified accordingly.

---

Ordered that Thomas Douglas have leave to keep an ordinary at his now dwelling house.

---

Benjamin Hubbard road Overseer. Stephen Sergent appointed road overseer of the road from his house to the Court House.

---

Justices Present County Court June 1778

Thomas Rice )
Lawrence Van Hook )
John Douglass ) Esquires
Thomas Brookes )
Robert Parks )

Wm. Lea, James Lea and Stephen Sargent were on the Grand Jury, June 1778.

---

Justices to receive Inventories, Assessors, Tax Gatherers &c Court St. James District. Robert Dickinson to receive Inventories, Lawrence Van Hook to record same.

Goodloe Warren
Ezekiell Harisson
Thomas Douglas
Lawrence Van Hook

The Court met according to Adjournment. Justices Present:
James Sanders
Jeremiah Poston
George Moore Esquires
Thomas Douglas
Lawrence Van Hook
Richard Holeman

Lawrence Van Hook returned a list of Persons who took the Oath by law. Appointed a Jury. Benjamin Hubbard Sr. a Juryman.

---

David Van Hook appointed overseer of the road in the room of James Hubbard to use the farmer hands.

---

Thomas Hargis Tax Gatherer for St. Lukes District, entered into bonds with Wm. Lea and James Hubbard securities.

---

A deed from John Johnston to Alexander Johnston for 120 acres of land was proved by the oath of Tom Poston.

---

Lawrence Van Hook Tax Gatherer for St. Lawrence District entered into bonds with Archibald Murphy and William Lea securities Mon. the seventh day of September Anno Dom:1778 and in the Third year of the Independence of the said State. Justices Present:

John Moore )
Thomas Brookes ) Esquires
James Rice )

---

A deed from James Satterfield to Joseph Hubbard was proved by the Oath of John Satterfield one of the subscribing witnesses thereto and on motion ordered to be recorded.

---

William Hubbard Tax Gatherer entered into bond with David Shelton and Thos. Douglas securities.

---

Tuesday Sept. 8, 1788, Rachel Pope wife of Joel Pope being examined by Lawrence Van Hook Esq. in regard to relinquishing her right of dower to a certain tract of land conveyed by Pryors legatees to John Beard for acres of land which right she freely relinquishes. Same of Mildred Womack wife of David Womack being examined by Lawrence Van Hook Esq.

---

Wednesday Sept 9, 1778 Justices Present.

John Payne )
J. Poston ) Esquires
Wm. Hubbard )

Lawrence Van Hook Esquire, Tax Gatherer for St. Lawrences District exhibited his amount for the year 1777 ordered that it be recorded.

Thursday Sept. 10, 1778 Justices Present

John Payne )
George Moore ) Esquires
Lawrence Van Hook )

Ordered that Benjamin Hubbard, Benj. Minial?, Matthew Hubbard, Robert Long, David Roper Sr. and Dudly Bunn be taxed no more than by law established.

---

Co. Court Quarter Sessions at the Court house Caswell Co. Mon. 7th day Dec. 1778. Justices Present

James Rice )
Ira Poston ) Esquires
Lawrence Van Hook )

A deed from Lawrence Van Hook and Bridget his wife to Robert McRunnels for 100 acres of land was acknowledged in open Court the said Bridget being first exeamined by Arch. Murphy Esq. and on motion ordered to be registered. 7 Dec. 1778.

---

Tuesday Dec. 8, 1778

John Payne )
Lawrence Van Hook ) Esquires
Thomas Rice )
John Womack )

---

Thursday Dec. 10, 1778

John Atkinson )
Lawrence Van Hook ) Esquires
Archibald Murphy )

15 March 1779, Lawrence Van Hook etc. Present.

Grand Jury James Hubbard, Stephen Sargent, Wm. Johnston, Samuel Long.

---

16 March 1779, Lawrence Van Hook etc. Present.

Wed. March 17, 1779, Ordered that the following Justices be appointed to take in the list of taxables for the year 1779. To Wit: for St. Lawrence District Lawrence Van Hook.

Thursday March 18, 1779, Ordered that Frederick Debo be appointed overseer of the road.

John Atkinson Esquire came into court and resigned his office as Entry Taker upon which the Court appointed Mr. Lloyd Van Hook Entry Taker for the County, he entering into bond with John Atkinson and Lawrence Van Hook Esq. according to law. Bond to be established between this and not court. Thurs. 18 March, 1779.

---

A deed from Lawrence Van Hook to Edward Clay for 440 acres of land was acknowledged in open court and on motion ordered to be registered. (Note by B. K. In this deed no mention is made of wife Bridget relinquishing her dower, perhaps she had died by 1779?).

---

Caswell County, North Carolina, Tax Lists, Taken from original Tax Lists at State Dept. of Archives and History, Raleigh, N.C. by Bernice H. Keister, May 1948.

1784 St. Lawrences District Caswell Co.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Thomas Van Hook | 210 acres of land | 1 white Male | 170.00 |
| Wilson Vermilion | 100 acres of land | 2 white Male | 233.68 |
| Lloyd Van Hook | 1000 acres on Hico | 1 white Male | 433.68 |
| V. Hook Lawrence | 1000 acres of land | 1 white Male | 456.34 |
| V. Hook Lawrence | 1350 acres | Given in in Wash. Co. Va. | |
| Stephen Sargent | 500 acres of land | 2 White Males | |
| | | 1 Black | 466.134 |
| Daniel Sargent | 300 acres of land | I white M | 200. |
| | | Kilgore | |

---

1784 Richmond District Caswell Co.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| William Lea | 1052 Acres of land Co. Line, 1 free male 2 slaves | |

---

1785 St. Lukes District Caswell Co.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Lucy Van Hook | 1196 Acres of land 2 Whites 2 Slaves | 798.134 |

---

1784 Gloster District Caswell Co.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Thomas Sargent | 127 Acres of land | |
| James Lea | 270 Acres of land | |
| James Sargent | 55 Acres of land | |
| Wm. Lea | 300 Acres of land | |
| Aaron Van Hook | 300 Acres of land | |
| Thomas Sargent | 1 White Poll | |

---

1787 St. Lukes District Caswell Co.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Jacob Van Hook | 330 Acres Land | 1 Poll, | 1 slave |
| Lucy Van Hook | 684 Acres Land | 1 Poll, | 3 slave |

---

1787 St. Lawrence District Caswell Co.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Lawrence Van Hook | 1433 Acres | | 3 slaves |
| Wilson Vermilion | 100 Acres | 1 Poll | 1 slave |
| Stephen Sargent | 500 Acres | 1 Poll | 1 slave |
| Stephen Sargent Jr. | 500 Acres | 1 Poll | 1 slave |
| James Sargent | 102 Acres | 1 Poll | |
| William Sargent | 425 Acres | 1 Poll | |
| John McFarland | 136 Acres | 1 Poll | 1 slave |

1785 St. Lawrence District, Caswell Co.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Jonathan Skeen | 167 acres | 1 White |
| James Skeen | 100 acres | 1 White |
| Lawrence Van Hook | 1602 acres | 1 White 3 slaves |
| Lloyd Van Hook | 710 acres | 1 White |
| Thomas Van Hook | 210 acres | 1 White |
| Wilson Vermilion | 233 acres | 1 White 1 slave |

Nash District Caswell Co. 1787?

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook | 122 acres | 2 White 2 slaves |

Richmond Dist., Caswell Co. Tax Lists:
Lloyd Van Hook, Samuel Johnston, John Johnston, Richard Watson, St. Lawrence Dist. Caswell Co.
John Douglas, Thomas Douglas, Thomas Van Hook, Robert Van Hook, Lawrence Van Hook, Benjamin Johnston, John Johnston, George Johnston.

From the 1850 Census Records of Caswell County, North Carolina:

Kindal Van Hook age 58, Farmer, born Person County N. C.
Diana Van Hook age 55, born Caswell County N. C.
Francis M. Van Hook age 20, born Person County N.C.
Diana S. Van Hook age 19, born Person County N.C.
Lucinda E. Van Hook age 17, born Person County N.C.
(Note: Kindal Van Hook & Diana Burton m. 22 May 1813, Caswell Co.).

From the 1850 Census Record of Person County, North Carolina:

Kindal Van Hook age 80, Farmer, born North Carolina.
David Van Hook age 45, born North Carolina.

Augustine Van Hook age 68, Farmer, born North Carolina.
Emily M. Van Hook age 44, born North Carolina.
Ann E. Van Hook age, 8.
Andrew Gordon age 27, Carpenter.
Wm. Whitesides age 25.
(Note: Augustine Van Hook m. Emily Milner 14 Sept. 1836, Person Co.).

John C. Van Hook age 53, Farmer, born North Carolina.
Phebe Van Hook age 53, born North Carolina.
Harriet Van Hook age 20, born North Carolina.
John Van Hook age 18, born North Carolina.
(Note: John C. Van Hook m. Phoebe Lea Nov. 24, 1819, Caswell Co.)

Caswell County, North Carolina, Marriages:

Bridget Van Hook and Thomas Hargis 3 June 1778.
Daughter of Lawrence Van Hook, Archibald Murphy.

Lawrence Van Hook Jr. and Rachel Sargent 17 Sept. 1785
Stephen Sargent Jr. W. Ald. Murphey C.C.
Lawrence Van Hook Sr. and Vittory Rankin Nov. 1, 1787
John Womack W. J. Womack.
Thomas Van Hook and Sarah Palmer 21 June 1779
William Waite W. Wm. Campbell.
Robert Van Hook and Rachel Dobbin 10 Dec. 1793
John Dobbin W. Ald. Murphey C.C.
Lloyd Jr. Van Hook and Sally Austin 9 Nov. 1804
Daniel Darby W. Alex. Murphey D.C.
Sally Van Hook and Richard Carnal Dec. 22, 1789
Douglas Olivier W. Ald Murphey C.C.
Betsey Van Hook and George Darby 12 Nov. 1800
Henry Royster W. Ald. Murphey C.C.
Susannah Van Hook and Reuben Jones 11 June 1801
Cornelius Dollarhide W. Alex Murphey D.C.
Solomon Van Hook and Mary A. Richmond 29 April 1839
Jacob G. Walker w Geo. W. Van Hook.
Penelope Van Hook and Thomas W. Owen 28 Oct. 1845.
James McMullin w Jno. K. Graves.
Araminta D. Van Hook and Edward J. Morris 18 July 1842.
Polly Van Hook and Alexander Rose Jr. 3 April 1805
John Van Hook w Ald. Murphey.
Eliz. L. Van Hook and Wm. R. Webb Nov. 14 1829
Jacob G. Walker w G.W.G. Van Hook.
Kindle Van Hook and Anne Dobbin 25 Nov. 1800
James Hamlet W. Ald. Murphey C. C.
Kindal Van Hook and Diana Burton 22 May 1813
Drury Burton W Goodwin Evan.
John C. Van Hook and Phoebe Lea Nov. 24 1819
John Van Hook and Betsey Gordon 14 Dec. 1807
Vincent Lea.
Isaac Van Hook and Peggy Connor 27 Jan. 1817
Robert Malone w. Azariah Graves.
Isaac D. Van Hook and Elizabeth McMillen 2 Dec. 1817
Robert D. Wade w Azariah Graves.
Francis M. Van Hook and Elizabeth J. Carter Jan 16, 1860
Jacob T. VanHook w N.M. Lewis m 18 Jan. by
N.M. Lewis J.P.
Jacob T. Van Hook and Nancy W. Tulton (Fulton?) July 19, 1865
John E. Robertson w Thos W. Graves D.C.
Aaron Van Hook and Elizabeth Leonard This m Bond issued during
Gov. Stones Adm. 18 Dec. 1808-5 Dec. 1810.
Rueben Van Hook colored and Mariah Robertson colored 20 Apr. 1867.
Benjamin De Bow and Francs Tinks 29 July 1790
Alexander Morrisson w H. Haralson D.C.

Solomon De Bow and Nancy Murphey 22 March 1804
Herndon Haralson w Auld. Murphey C.C.
Annis Lea and John McNeill 8 Sept. 1780
Dau. of Wm. Lea James Roberts
James K. Lea and Margaret D. Sergent 16 Dec. 1848.
James Lea and Nancy Hightower 15 Nov. 1796.
Dicey Lea and John McFarland 15 July 1779
Geo. Lea w. A. Tatom.
Betty Lea and John Carter 15 Sept. 1784
Owen Lea.
Frances Lea and John McFarland 24 Feb. 1804
Patsy Lea and John Love 1817
Carter Lea Jr. Ira Lea.
Lawrence Lea and Phoebe Sargent 23 Sept. 1793.
Rachel Lea and Henry Sargent 12 Feb. 1812
Henry Lipscomb w Ira Lea.
Margaret Sargent and John McFarland 25 July 1792
Ephraim Sargent w H. Haralson.
Rachel Sargent and Lawrence Van Hook Jr. 17 Sept. 1785
Stephen Sargent Jr. w Ald Murphey.
Mary Sargent and Abraham Fuller 6 Feb. 1786
Stephen Sargent Jr.
Sarah Sargent and Peter Skeen 15 Oct. 1782.
Elizabeth Sargent and Jonathan Skeen 14 Jan. 1792
Wm. Long w W. Haralson D.C.
Ephraim Sargent and Elizabeth Hodge 25 July 1792
John McFarland w Ald. Murphey.
Stephen Sargent and Fanny Long 11 Nov. 1786
Elijah Reynolds w Ald. Murphey C.C.
Daniel Sargent and Delphy Carny 3 Jan. 1780
Joseph Carney w Ze. Rice.
Ruth Sargent and Edward Doyle 17 April 1782
John Campbell Ald. Murphey.
James Sargent and Rachel Phelps 4 Aug 1791
Samuel Evans w H. Haralson D.C.
James Sargent and Jane Love 2 Oct. 1792
John Love w Alex Murphey.
Demcy Sargent and.....1815
Moses Langley w Herndon Haralson Jr.
Sarah Sargent and Benjamin Walling, June 5, 1782.
Peter Fuller and Jane Rosebrough 23 Apr. 1781
Wilson Vermilion.

## Person County, N. C., Marriages:

Lawrence Van Hook and Mary Kernol 12 June 1793
Jos. Atkinson Thos. Douglas W.B. Douglas.
John Van Hook and Rachel E. Rogers 7 Dec. 1810
Henry Sargent W.W. Harelson D.C.

Lawrence Van Hook and Elizabeth Long 4 Feb. 1810
Wm. G. Long Jonath. Haralson.
Jacob Van Hook and Elizabeth Liscomb 29 Sept. 1807
Jesse Dickins w Ira Lea.
Jacob Van Hook Jr. and Frances Newman 11 Nov. 1817
Kindel Van Hook Jr. w Robert Jones.
Ashburn Van Hook and Salley Woods 23 Oct. 1818
James Wisdom w J.A. Cockran.
Augustine Van Hook and Emily W. Milner 14 Sept. 1836
Thomas D. Van Hook w Ch. Mason.
David Van Hook and Susan Morrow 16 March 1841.
Solomon Van Hook and Ann Eliza Sallard 30 Nov. 1849
A. Van Hook w. Wm. Whitfield.
Arrena Van Hook and Richard Long 24 Nov. 1843.
Sarah A. Van Hook and Stephen P. Gentry May 1855.
Polly Van Hook and Andrew B. Wood Nov. 1, 1796
Gabriel Davy w Jesse Dickins.
Betsey Van Hook and Charles Winstead Jr. April 7, 1807
Charles Winstead Sr. w Ira Lea.
Catron Van Hook and Peter Rogers 21 Oct. 1797
Ashburn Davie w Jesse Dickens.
Sarah Van Hook and Thomas Oakley 2 Aug. 1803
George Roberts w Jesse Dickens.
Biddy Van Hook and William G. Long 23 Dec. 1809
A.M. Long W. H. Haralson D.C.
Ann L. Van Hook and Eli Jones 14 June 1836.
Mary Van Hook and James Holeman 27 May 1829
Wm. McKissock.
Sarah Van Hook and Samuel Clement 26 April 1825.
Biddy L. Van Hook and Gabriel Davy 9 Dec. 1810
Ambrose Davie w John Halloway.
Patsey Van Hook and George Darby 5 Jan. 1807
Aron VanHook w Jesse Dickens.
Anne Van Hook and Daniel Darby 9 Dec. 1816
James Jay Jr. w Robert Wade.
Parthenia Van Hook and Joseph M. Stanfield 29 March 1821.
Susan Van Hook and David Read May 20, 1856.
Daniel Sargent and Frances Trotter 18 Oct. 1823
Stephen Sargent.
John Sargent and Ann Stone Pulliam 11 Aug. 1797
James Pulliam w William Bryan.
Dready Sargent and Charles D. Wade 10 April 1816 Caswell Co. N.C.
Anne Sargent and Allen Wallis 5 July 1826 Caswell Co. N.C.
Elizabeth Sargent and Byrd G. Parker 6 Aug. 1807 Caswell Co. N.C.

## Washington County, Virginia, Marriages:

Anness Van Hook and Read Jones, Dec. 20, 1804.

(Dau. Lawrence Jr.). Edw. Crawford 68.
William Banks and Sally Wadkins, Dec. 31, 1801.

Charles Lafayette Van Hook 24, March 24 1859 and Elizabeth Lewis 21, Born Wash. Co., Va. Andrew & Elizabeth Lewis, Archibald & Jane Van Hook James Fleener 19.

Charles L. Van Hook 30, Widowed and Elizabeth Kaylor 20, Wash. Co., Va. 1865? Hiram and Kate Kaylor.

Maria Van Hook 23, and Wm. Alfred Keith 24, Jan. 15, 1860, B. Russell Co., Res. Washington Co. Archibald Van Hook and wife Jane, Farmer, Gabriel and Mary Keith. Wm. C. Barker, 22.

Emmeline Van Hook 30, Russell Co., dau. of Archibald and Jane Van Hook and Henry J. Collongs 35, June 30. 1864. Farming.

Mary Anne Van Hook 34, b. Russell Co. and John Westly Morrisson 46, b. Surry Co., North Carolina. John and Anne Morrison, Archibald and Jane Van Hook, Farmer, Wm. C. Barker, 31 (1869?)

Luander Van Hook, 36, Single b. Russell Co. and Joseph Sproles, 43, Widower, b. Washington Co. James and Rachel Sproles, Archibald and Jane Van Hook. Jos. Leonard, 40, m. April 3, 1884.

Margaret Van Hook 33, and Albert Grant, 35, Wash. Co., son of Wm. and Ailcy Grant, Dau. Lafayette and Sarah Van Hook, m. Sept. 20, 1895.

W.D. Van Hook, 22, and Mary E. McCracken, 20, single, Wash. Co. Lafayette and Betty Van Hook and Malvina Lithcoe.

Henry Van Hook, 30, Widower and Alice Murray, 24, Wash. Co., Va. Ephraim and Murray, son of Lafayette and Betty Van Hook, Mar. 28, 1898.

Charles W. Van Hook, 20, and Martha L. Collins, 21, b. Wash. Co., Va. G.W. and D.C. Collins, C.L. and Elizabeth Van Hook. Jos. Leonard, 36. Oct. 31, 1898.

---

August, 1954, D.A.R. Magazine, Benjamin D. Price married Nancy Van Hook at Richmond, Va. 1815, Benj. Price born North Carolina about 1789. Nancy Van Hook born N.C. about 1794.

---

## Death Notices North Carolina, Raleigh Register:

Wm. Lea Sr. Sept. 4, Leasburg, Raleigh Register Sept. 22, 1806.
Mrs. Jacob Van Hook, Jan. 6, Person Co. R.R. Feb. 9, 1807.
Jesse Van Hook, Oct. 3, Person Co. R.R. Oct. 21, 1814.
Col. Alexander Murphy, April 12, Caswell Co. R. R. April 21, 1822.
Robert Van Hook, Oct. 21, 1834, Person Co. R.R. Nov. 4, 1834.
James Lea Sr., June 30, 1835, Caswell Co. R.R. July 14, 1835.
Rev. James Madison Lea, Caswell Co. Nov. 7, 1831, Wake Co. R.R. Nov. 10.

Samuel Thompson, Orange Co., April 10, 1831, Covington, Tenn. R.R. April 21, 1831.
Phoebe L. Van Hook, Person Co. b. Mar. 28, 1797, d. July 26, 1873, wife of J.G. VanHook Sr.
T. C. Van Hook, b. Nov. 1, 1818, died Feb. 21, 1894.
Margaret Van Hook, wife of Isaac Van Hook, b. March 12, 1798, d Feb. 24, 1883, Macon Co., Franklin etc.
Col. John C. Van Hook, Roxboro Co., N.C. b. July 10, 1831, died April 18, 1910.
Thomas Van Hook, b. Jan. 5, 1857, Person Co., d. Nov. 4, 1863., Van Hook Family Cemetery, Roxboro, N.C.
Albert Van Hook, b. June 12, 1829, died May 27, 1907, Macon Co., Franklin Co. R.F.D.2, Clarks Chapel Cem.

## Orange County, North Carolina Marriages:

Benjamin DeBow and Ellen Thompson, 14 June, 1783.
Sarah DeBow and Abraham Thompson, 7 May 1782.
Benjamin DeBow.
Thomas McFarland and Elizabeth Rose, 30 April, 1796.
A.D. Murphy, Hillsboro, and Jane Scott, Orange Co., Nov. 12, 1801.
Elizabeth Van Hook and James Hamlen, 10 June 1838.
Davi Van Hook, W.J. Taylor.
Aaron V. Lea and Sallie Currie, Aug. 19, 1830.
Col. Wm. Lea and Elizabeth Graves, June 20, 1836, Yancyville.

---

Death Notice, Raleigh Register, Person Co. Family Cemetery, Margaret J. Van Hook, b. Dec. 1833, d. Jan. 29, 1905.

---

Historical Sketches of North Carolina by Col. John H. Wheeler, a reprint of the original edition as written in 1851, Pages 343-344, Chapter LXI.

Person County formed 1791 from Caswell Co. N.C. Members of the General Assembly from Person Co. from date of its erection to last session 1850-1851:

| Years | Senate | House of Commons |
|---|---|---|
| 1792 | James Jones | John Womack, George Lea |
| 1793 | William Cocke | George Lea, Herndon Haralson |
| 1794 | James Jones | Herndon Haralson, George Lea |
| 1795 | James Jones | Edward Atkinson, Herndon Haralson |
| 1796 | John Campbell | Edward Atkinson, George Lea |
| 1797 | John Campbell | George Lea, John Hall |
| 1798 | John Campbell | George Lea, Joseph D. McFarland |
| 1799 | John Campbell | George Lea, John Hall |

| | |
|---|---|
| 1800 John Womack | George Lea, Herndon Haralson |
| 1801 Samuel Smith | James Williamson, Wm. Mitchell |
| 1802 Samuel Smith | James Williamson, James Cochran |
| 1803 Samuel Smith | James Cochran, William Mitchell |
| 1804 George Lea | James Cochran, William Mitchell |
| 1805 George Lea | James Cochran, William Mitchell |
| 1806 George Lea | James Cochran, Richard Atkinson |
| 1807 James Cochran | Robert Van Hook, Richard Atkinson |
| 1808 Richard Atkinson | Robert Van Hook, John Paine |
| 1809 Richard Atkinson | Robert Van Hook, Benjamin Chambers |
| 1810 Richard Atkinson | Robert Van Hook, John Paine |
| 1811 Alex Cunningham | Robert Van Hook, Benjamin Chambers |
| 1812 Richard Atkinson | Robert Van Hook, Lawrence Van Hook |
| 1813 Richard Atkinson | Benjamin Chambers, Samuel Dickens |
| 1814 Richard Atkinson | Samuel Dickens, R. Van Hook |
| 1815 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1816 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1817 Richard Atkinson | |
| 1818 Richard Atkinson | |
| 1819 Richard Atkinson | |
| 1820 Richard Atkinson | |
| 1821 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1822 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1823 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1824 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1825 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1826 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1827 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1828 Maurice Smith | |
| 1829 Maurice Smith | |
| 1830 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1831 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1832 Robert Van Hook | |
| 1833 Robert Van Hook | |

---

## Marriage Bonds of Lawrence Van Hook, Caswell Co., N.C.

Know all men by these Presents that We Lawrence Van Hook Sr. & John Womack are held and firmly bound unto his Excellency ---- Esquire Governor & etc of the State of North Carolina in the sum of Five Hundred Pounds to be paid unto the said Richd. Caswell Sr. Esquire and his successors and assigns. To the which payment is well and truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs Exct. and Administrators and any of them Joyntly and severally firmly by these Presents, sealed with our seals and Dated this 1 day of Nov. 1787 Anno Dom.

The Conditions of this Obligation is such that whereas the above Bounden Lawr. Van Hook hath the day of the date hereof, Obtained a

License to be joyned in Holy Matrimony with Vittory Rankin. If therefore there should be no lawful Impediment why the said Lawrence Van Hook ----- -----should not be Joyned Together in Holy Matrimony Then the above Obligation shall be Void, Otherwise to remain in full force & Effect.
Signed sealed and delivered — Lawr. V Hook Seal
in presence of — J. Womack Seal
J. Womack

---

Person Co., N. C.

Person County, North Carolina, We and Each of us Do Bind ourselves our heirs Executors & c. to his Excellency the Governor and his Successors in Office in the --------? of five hundred Pounds Currency to be Void on condition that Lawrence Van Hook keeps the Clark of Person County Indemnity & for granting a License between the said Lawrence Van Hook & Mary Kernol of Person County. In Witness Whereof we have set our hands & Seals this 12th Day of June, 1793.

Lawr. V Hook Seal
Cert — Joseph Atkinson Seal
W.B. Douglas — Thos. Douglas Seal

Copied from photostatic copies in possession of Bernice H. Keister. The signatures of Lawr. V Hook were undoubtedly the same in both bonds.

---

1800 Census Caswell Co., North Carolina. Page 115,

Lawrence Van Hook, 1 Male 45 or over, 1 Male 10 to 16 1 Female 45 or over, 1 Female 16 to 26.

---

Concerning the wives of Lawrence Van Hook, son of Aaron Van Hook who died in Orange Co. N.C., 1760; at the time of Aaron's death Lawrence's wife was Bridget; she was a witness of Aaron's will. In a deed mentioned in the Caswell Co. Court minutes for Dec. 7, 1778, Lawrence Van Hook & Bridget his wife acknowledge a deed to Robert McRunnells for 100 acres of land, in open court, the sd Bridget being first examined by Arch. Murphy Esq. & on motion ordered to be Registered. The Esquires or Justices named in Court that day were James Rice, Ira Poston & Lawrence Van Hook. In Deed Book A, page 101, November 6, 1778 a deed from Lawrence Van Hook Planter & Robert McReynolds for 104 acres of land for 250 Pounds.

This is the last reference I have found to the wife Bridget. She however would be the mother of the children as they were all born before that date. Above deed shows land formerly granted to Aaron Van Hook, came to Lawrence Van Hook *by descent.*

In Caswell Co. Court, Page 172, January Court 1787, Oct. 20, 1786 Estate of William Rankin; Payments were made to the heirs:

| | |
|---|---|
| To Vittory Rankin, widow, | 163 Pounds |
| To Wm. McKey | 163 Pounds |
| To James Rankin | 162 Pounds |
| To Joshua Browning | 163 Pounds |
| To Benjamin Hatcher | 163 Pounds |
| To Wm. Lockhart | 162 Pounds |
| To Wm. Robertson | 163 Pounds |
| To Vittory Rankins | 163 Pounds |

In Caswell Co. marriages Lawrence Vanhook m. Vittory Rankin, Nov. 1, 1787. This could be the last named Vittory Rankin, but am inclined to think it was the *widow* Vittory Rankin, as Lawrence was then aged 64 years. Lawrence Vanhook m. in Person Co. N.C., Mary Kernol, 12 June 1793; he would then be 70 years old. She was evidently a widow with children; in the 1800 Census for Caswell Co. N.C., Page 115, Lawrence Van Hook, 1 male 45 or over, 1 male 10 to 16, 1 female 16 to 26, 1 female 45 or over. These would be Lawrence, Mary and her two children by a former marriage. In these two marriage bonds the signature is the same Lawr. V Hook.

In Lawrence Van Hook's will dated 6 April 1797, Proved Jan. Ct. 1801, He leaves his "well beloved wife Mary, Mantion House & about 100 acres of land etc...also her negroes brought to me with her bed & all other goods she brought which negroes & goods my heirs are not to lay any claim to, as also I allow her to have possession *for her own family*, for one year. . . . & all the above land to be in her posession during the time she continues to be my widow, but by intermarriage to return to my children."

At his death he was aged over 77 years. Children named in his will were Elizabeth, wife of Zachariah Jones, Loyd Van Hook, son, Wm. Lea, son-in-law, husband of his daughter Catherine, Aaron Van Hook, son, Lawrence Van Hook, son, Thomas Hargis son-in-law, husband of his daughter Bridget; Executors were Lloyd Vanhook & Wm. Lea.

From the "History of Old Tennent Church, New Jersey," Appendix Page 221, "Lawrence Van Hook, son of Aaron had baptized: 1751, Feb. 12, Lloyd, 1753, Aug. 12, Aaron, 1755, May 18, Elizabeth. It was soon after that date that Lawrence Van Hook moved to North Carolina with his father Aaron, brother David, cousin Samuel, perhaps his cousin Isaac, and other members of the family, including his cousin Solomon De Boogh or Debow. (Bernice H. Keister).

Caswell Co. N.C. Wills:

July 1789, Patrick Carnal, Mary wife, Richard, Fanny, Patrick,

Hubbard, Archibald, Fleming, children, Nancy Mitchell, Mary White, Mildred Oliver, daughters.

---

Lawrence Van Hook m. Mary Kernol or Carnal 12 June 1793 in Person Co., N.C.

---

Person Co. Sept. Court 1793. P. 41,

Mary Carnal of Person Co. give and bequeath all my rite and title that I have to the estate left me by my son John Carnal decd. & my husband Patrick Carnal decd. unto my children & their heirs, June 12, 1793.
Edmund Dixon Nathan Holloway Mary Carnal Seal
Martha Parker

---

Page 179, Sept. Ct. 1705, Laurence Van Hook against estate of Patrick Carnal for expenses on Fleming Carnal infant of age the year 1795 15 pds. 18.6, 10 Sept. 1795.

---

Person Co. Wills Inv. etc. p. 1:

Lawrance Van Hook acct against Fleming Carnal Orphant Sept. Ct. 1795 schooling pd John Clift Feb. 1795 10 pds., Feb. 1795 board pd Henry Mitchell & Patrick Carnal, board with me 5 mo. cash pd. Mc Farland for school 1 pr. shoes and coat, quire paper, total chg to 5 da June 1797 for me Lawrence Van Hook 17 pounds, 97. Person Co. June term, ordered recorded.

---

Will Book 1801-04 p. 243, Wm. Lea, aged and enfeebled etc. dau Eunice Rose negro Dinah & negro man Lawny, to oldest dau of by grandson Benj. Lea bed and furniture now used by me. Son Geo. Lea 1/5, dau. Eliz. Lea 1/5, dau. Eunice Rose 1/5, chil. of decd dau. Frances Hendrix 1/5, to dau. Annis Cochran 1/5 this to be equally dist. between her and 6 chil. by her 1st m. wtih John Mc Neill. John Cochran, Alexander Rose, grandson Duncan Rose, Moses Bradsher & Loyd Van Hook my executors.
Test Loyd Van Hook Wm. Lea Seal
Margaret Van Hook
Alex Rose Jr.

Whereas, I Wm. Lea of South Hyco will now in posession & keeping of Loyd Van Hook, Codicil, to dau. Annis Cochrane all the land cont. within 2 lines line of land I sold to James Cochran & a line 100 yds. or 4 ch. 56 links distant. Dau. Eunice Rose all land inc. dwelling house bounds last m. line given dau. Annis on 1 side channel of So. Hyco on other side.
Wm. Lea
Loyd Van Hook, Margaret Van Hook, Elisha Parret 3 Aug. 1801 Rec.
(Orphans of John McNeill dec. were Wm. John, Hosea & Geo. McNeill, Jas. Cochran guardian.) Suppose other two were of age.

Pages 16-17, Will Book D, Caswell County, N. C.:

In the name of God Amen, I appoint this to be my last Will and disposal fo my whole estate, Real and Personal, at the same time and times as may happen or be, that is to say:

First Item as follows, first and foremost I appoint and order all my debts charges and expenditures to be paid to the person or persons to whom anything is due, to be paid out of my estate at large.

Second Item. I appoint that my well beloved wife Mary shall have Mantion House and about 100 acres of land to be laid off north and south on Joseph Carneys line and to extend East for compliments, and also her negroes brought to me with her bed and all other goods she brought, which negros and goods my heirs and executors are not to lay any claim to, as also I allow her to have posession for her own family for one year, and anything farther of opinions or descriptions may direct, and all the above land to be in her posession during the time she continues to be my widow, but by intermarriage to return to my children.

Third Item: I appoint that in case Zachariah Jones and his wife Elizabeth is without issue either begotten by the two above mentioned, or by death and after intermarriage none begotten, then in that case a certain negro woman named Nancy which I lent to said Zachariah and Elizabeth, shall return to my five children or successors, that is to say, Lloyd Van Hook and William Lea, Aron Van Hook, Lawrence Van Hook and Thomas Hargis, or either of their children, or case of either of their death, but be it remembered and noticed that if and in case the said Nancy and her children shall be equally divided between either of them two, and my other children before mentioned.

Fourth Item: I appoint and desire that my son Aron have allowed him about 50 dollars in value of something as may be agreed on at time of settlement.

Fifth Item: I will and bequeath to my five children as before mentioned Loyd Van Hook son, and William Lea son-in-law, Aron Van Hook son, Lawrence Van Hook son, Thomas Hargis son-in-law, all revertions and remainders of whole estate, Real and Personal, after cleared of charges to be equally and justly divided between my five children as here mentioned or their children in case of death.

Sixth Item: And I do appoint ratify and confirm Loyd Van Hook and William Lea my Executors and agents to act and contract all the business by me placed in their hands, and power nothing doubting their prudent care under God, I ratify this to be my last Will in all cases leaving the event to God for direction, Amen.

Attested — Lawrence Van Hook (Seal)
William Hargis
William Lea
Elizabeth Hargis (jurat) Proved January Court 1801, Caswell Co. N.C.

January Court 1801, Page 16, Will of Lawrence Van Hook, and the following Codicil:

"To all whom these names concern, know ye that as I have empowered Wm. Lea as my attorney to act in a certain case of a suit commenceth against me, as also in all my business by consent in my presence and in my absence, be it occasioned by sickness or by death, and with the concurrence of Loyd Vanhook both jointly and severally this doth certify and confirm all business . . . (etc) Hereunto set my hand and seal this 6th day of April, 1797 in presence of us."

Lawr. V Hook (Seal)

Wm. Hargis
Wm. Lea Jr.
Elizabeth Hargis (Jurat)

Page 18, Caswell County Court 1801, (January) The execution of this Will together with the Codicil was duly proved in open court by the oaths of Wm. Lea Junr. and Elizabeth Hargis two subscribing witnesses thereto for motion ordered to be recorded at the same time qualified executor.

Test. A. E. Murphy C.C.

Page 67, Book D, Wills Inventories and Settlements, Inventory or Catalogue of personal estate of Lawrence Vanhook of Caswell County decd.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Cash on hand at death | 67 | pounds, | 12.1 |
| Debts or notes: | | | |
| Phillip Land | 6 | pounds, | 2.6 |
| Thos. Hargis | 148 | pounds, | . |
| Loyd Vanhook | 237. | pounds, | 17. |
| Wm. Lea (owing on settlement) | 64. | pounds, | 5.3 |
| Richard Carnal (owing on an unsettled account, perhaps more) | 23. | pounds, | 10. |
| Pds. | 527 | pounds, | 6.10 |

Debts of Purchases and since death;

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| John Ashburn, | Pds. | .10. |
| Wm. Bretrick | | 6.7. |
| Pemberton Burch | | 1. 7.6 |
| Sarah Grider ? | | 13. 4.8 |
| Patrick Carnal | | 16. 4.2 |
| Richard Carnal | | 13. 3. |
| Joseph Carney | | .15.7 |
| John Dameron | | 6. 5.7 |
| Barth Dameron | | 9.11. |
| Christ Dameron Sr. | | 9.12.3 |
| Geo. Darby | | . 5. |
| James Dollarhide | Pds. | . 5.6 |

| | |
|---|---|
| Lewis Evans | 1. 6.6 |
| Arch Eskridge Jr. | 2. 9 |
| Geo. Eskridge | 13. 3.9 |
| Wm. Heslys | 4.6 |
| Phillip Haie Sen. | 28.19.1 |
| Abraham Hargis | . 6.6 |
| Arch Hunter ? | . 1.5 |
| Thos. Hargis | 289. 3. |
| Wm. Hargis | 5.6 |
| John Johnston | 5. 9.6 |
| John Halsenbeck | 1.3 |
| Betsey Hargis | 1. 6.6 |
| Zach. Jones | 9. |
| Wm. Lea Sr. | 306.10.7 |
| Lawrence Lea | 1.19.1 |
| Wm. Lea Jr. | . 5. |
| Rachel Lesly | .10. |
| Reubin Long | 3.16 |
| John McFarlin | 6 |
| Robert Malone | 6.15.6 |
| James McMury | 68.12.3 |
| Staple Malone | 1. 8.11 |
| John Miles | 3.12.5 |
| Thos. Miles | 6. 8. |
| John Milur Jr. | 2.10 |
| Nath Nosteth ? | 22. 6.6 |
| James Nelson | 1.10.6 |
| John Parker | 1.13. |
| Thos Riggs | 2. 3.1 |
| Thos Roan | 1. 9 |
| Geo. Runnals | 3. 3.11 |
| Duncan Rose | 1. 7.6 |
| Wm. Stevens | 3 |
| Mary Vanhook | 70. 8. |
| Lawrence Van Hook | 17.10.1 |
| Aron Vanhook | 36.19.6 |
| Loyd Vanhook | 59. 6.6 |
| Jacob Van Hook | 7 |
| Miles Wills | 6.6 |
| Thomas Wood | 16.6 |
| Abner Willson | 6. 3.6 |
| Kindle Vanhook | 2. 1.11 |
| William Williamson | 21. |
| Wm. Yalock | . 7.9 |
| Vincent Warrin | 6. 2. |
| James Lea | 1. 5 |

Loyd Van Hook Executor

Caswell County July Court 1801. This Inventory was duly returned to Court on oath by Loyd Van Hook the Executor and on motion ordered to be recorded.

A.E. Murphy C. C.

State of North Carolina, Caswell County.

Office of the clerk of the Superior Court of Caswell County.

I G.M. Harris Clerk of the Superior Court of Caswell County, State of North Carolina, which Court is a Court of Record, having an official seal, which is hereto affixed do hereby certify the foregoing and attached 1 sheet to be a true copy of The Last Will and Testament of Lawrence Van Hook, Deceased, as the same is taken from and compared with the original now on file in this office.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of the Superior Court of Caswell County at my office in Yanceyville, North Carolina, this the 22nd day of May in the year of our Lord 1948.

G.M. Harris,
Clerk Superior Court.

---

Caswell County, N. C. Marriage Bonds, State Dept. Archives and History, Raleigh, North Carolina. From a photostatic copy.

Marriage Bond of Lawrence Van Hook Jr. and Rachel Sargent.

State of Carolina, Know all men by these presents that we, Lawrence Van Hook Jr. and Stephen Sargent Jr. of the County of Caswell and State aforesaid are held firmly bound unto his Excellency Richard Caswell Esq. Governor etc. in the full sum of Five Hundred pounds to be paid to the said Richard Caswell Esq. and his successors and assigns to the which payment is well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves our heirs Executors & Administrators any? of them Joyntly & Individually firmly by these presents. Sealed with our Seals & dated this 17th day of September A dom 1785.

The condition of this Obligation is such that whereas the above bounden Lawrence Van Hook Jr. has the day of the date hereof obtained a license to be bound in Holy Matrimony with Rachel Sargent. If therefore there shall be no lawful Impediment why the said Lawrence Van Hook Jr. and Rachel Sargent should not be bound together in Holy Matrimony then the above Obligation shall be void, otherwise to remain in Full form and Effect.

Lawr. Van Hook Seal

Sealed and delivered
in presence of Stephen Sargent Seal
A. Murphy C.C.

---

Lawrence Van Hook, Land Grant of 640 acres for 50 shillings for every hundred acres, at Hillsboro 13 day of October 1783. Book B, Page 241 No. 443. Alex. Martin.

Book B, Page 242 No. 461.

Lawrence Van Hook, Land Grant of 400 acres for 50 shillings for every hundred acres, at Hillsboro, October 13, 1783.

Alex Martin.

Marriage Bond of Lawrence Van Hook and Elizabeth Long, 1810. Son of Lloyd Van Hook, Person Co. N.C.

Know all men by these presents That we, Lawrence Van Hook and William G. Long are held and firmly bound unto David Stone Governor or his successors in office in the full sum of Five Hundred Pounds current money to be paid to the said Governor his successors or assigns, for the which payment well and truly to be made and done we bind ourselves our heirs Executors and Administrators jointly and severally firmly by these presents.

Sealed with our seals and dated this fourth day of February A.D. 1810. The condition of the above obligation hath made application for a license for a marriage to be celebrated between him and Elizabeth Long of the Co. aforesaid; Now in case there is any lawful cause or impediment to obstruct, the above obligation to be void otherwise to remain in full force and virtue. Signed, Sealed and delivered in the presence of

Lawrence Van Hook
William G. Long

Jonathan Haralson.

---

Person County, North Carolina, Inventory of Lloyd Van Hook Sr. Personal Estate of Lloyd Van Hook Sr. deceased late of Person Co. N. C. Cash on Hand $40.00 at his decease, Do. Bonds due the 25th Dec. 1816 $78.00, Do. due from the clerks office $5.60, Amount of sale including the Widows years provision $524.90, $648.50.

(Lloyd baptised 1751, eldest son of Lawrence Van Hook, son of Aaron).

The foregoing Inventory was duly returned to Court by the Administrators and ordered to be Recorded. Is. Dickens S. S. Administrators Lawrence Van Hook and Wm. G. Long, Feb. term 1817.

Do not have copy of the will if there was one, but Lloyd's wife and widow was Margaret Johnston of Co. Cork, Ireland. Lloyd's eldest son Lawrence Van Hook m. Elizabeth Long, Feb. 4, 1810; a son Lloyd Jr. Van Hook m. Sally Austin, 9 Nov. 1804, Lloyd also had a son Alfred and a son John.

In the Bible of Lawrence Van Hook and Elizabeth Long are given the births of their children, also some deaths, and one or two marriages. Marcus Aurelius Van Hook the eldest son inherited the Coat of Arms from his father; he in turn left it to his son Rev. Henry Ware Van Hook; the latter left it to his son Benjamin Ormond Van Hook of Mississippi.

Marcus Aurelius speaks of a nephew Lawrence Van Hook in St. Louis, Mo., in 1891 and a nephew Robert Van Hook in Kansas City, Mo.

Lawrence Van Hook, son of Aaron Van Hook, had baptised at Tennent Church, Freehold, N. J., Lloyd, Feb. 12, 1751, Aaron, Aug. 12, 1753, Elizabeth, May 18, 1755. When Lawrence Van Hook died in Caswell Co., N. C., his will proved Jan. Court 1801, eldest son Lloyd was Executor; other children were Elizabeth, Aaron, Catherine, Lawrence and Bridget.

Lloyd Van Hook m. Margaret Johnston, b. in Co. Cork, Ireland; his eldest son Lawrence was executor of Lloyd's Will.

This Lawrence Van Hook, son of Lloyd, was born July 4, 1777. He married Elizabeth G. Long (b. Nov. 1792, a dau of ---- Long and his wife Rachel Moore Long, who was b. in Va.) in Person Co., N. C., Feb. 6, 1810, by Isham Edwards Esqr.

---

Person Co. Tax Lists, 1798, Nash District.
(Person County, North Carolina, was taken from Caswell Co., 1791)

| | |
|---|---|
| Isaac Van Hook, Esquire, land 166 a, 1 white Poll, 2 Black Poll | |
| St. Lukes Dist. Thos. Hargis 1060 3/4 acres | 1 W, 2 B |
| Loyd Van Hook 216½ A | 1 W, 1 B |
| Jacob Van Hook 330 A | 1 W, 1 B |
| Kindle Van Hook 216 A | 1 W, |
| Robert Van Hook 372 A | 1 W, 7 B |
| St. Lawrence Dist. 1799 | |
| Lawrence Van Hook 380 A | 3 W, |
| Lawrence Van Hook Ditto for Moravians 228 A | |
| St. Lukes 1799, Thos. Hargis 1061 ½ | 1 W, 2 B |
| Capt. Wm. Lea 519 2/3 A | 3 W, |
| Jacob Van Hook 333 A | 1 W, 2 B |
| Loyd Van Hook 215 A | 3 W, |
| Robt. Van Hook 372 A | 1 W, 7 B |
| Kindle Van Hook 216 A | 1 W, |
| Nash Dist 1799 Isaac Van Hook 164 A | 1 W, 1 B |
| St. Lukes Dist 1800, Alfred Van Hook | 1 W, |
| Jacob Van Hook 333 A | 1 W, 3 B |
| Kindle Van Hook 216 A | 1 W, |
| Robert Van Hook 372 A | 1 W, 7 B |
| Loyd Van Hook 216½ A | 2 W, |
| St. Lukes Dist. 1801 Thos Hargis 1100A | 1 W, 3 B |
| Jacob Van Hook 333 A | 1 W. 3 B |
| Robert Van Hook Esq. 372 A | 1 W, 7 B |
| Alfred Van Hook | 1 W, |

Person Co. Tax Lists, St. Lawrence Dist. 1801

| | |
|---|---|
| James Cochrane 3035 A | 1 W, 8 B |
| James Cochrane for orphans 347 A | |

James Cochrane for Wm. Lea Sr. 549 A
Taxables in Capt. Lawsons Co. 1802 Isaac Van Hook 166 A 1 W, 1 B
Capt. Gabriel Gunns Co. 1802 Kindal Van Hook 266 ½ 1 W, 1 B
Thos. Wilkersons Co. 1802, Loyd Van Hook 596½ A
Do for Loyds sons Alfred & Lawrence 2 W,
Capt. Lyons Dist. 1802 Thos. Hargis 116½ 3 B,
Jacob Van Hook 333 A 1 W, 3 B
Robert Van Hook 372 A 1 W, 7 B
Taxables in Capt. Days Co. 1803 Sally Van Hook 122½ 2 B,
Thos. Hargis 1060 1/3 A 3 B,
Jacob Van Hook 333 A I W, 3 B
Robert Van Hook 522 A 1 W, 7 B
Capt Wilkersons 1803 Loyd Van Hook 596 A
Alfred Van Hook 1 W,
Lawrence Van Hook 1 W,
Capt. Ligons Co. 1804 Thos Hargis 1062 A I W, 3 B
Robert Van Hook 522 A 1 W, 8 B
Jacob Van Hook 333 A 1 W, 3 B
Capt. Sargents Co. 1804 Kindle Van Hook 226 A 1 W, 2 B
Capt. Paines Co. 1805 Jacob & Robert Van Hook
Capt. Malones Co. 1805 Alfred Van Hook 100 A 1 W,
Loyd Van Hook Sr. 496½ A
Loyd Van Hook Jr. 1 W,
Capt. Sargents Co 1805 Kindle Van Hook 265½ 1 W, 2 B



1806 Capt. Paines Co. Jacob & Robert Van Hook
1806 Capt. Malones Co. Alfred Van Hook 100 A 1 W,
Aron Van Hook
Loyd Sr. Van Hook 476 1/2 A
Lawrence Van Hook 1 W,
Loyd Jr. 1 W, 1 B
Capt. Sargents Co. 1806 Kindle Van Hook 265 1/2 1 W, 2 B
Tax List 1813 Robert Van Hook 522 A 1 W, 10 B
John Van Hook carpenter 333 A 1 W, 2 B
Jacob Van Hook 364 A 4 B
Sarah Van Hook 200 A 3 B
Kindle Van Hook 265 A 1 W, 3 B
Jesse Van Hook 1 W,
Lawrence Van Hook 125 A 1 W, 2 B
Tax List 1793 Isaac Van Hook Esq. 166 A 1 W, 2 B
For Thomas Vanhooks orphans 1 town lot, Leasburg
David Van Hook 188 A 1 W,
Lucy Van Hook 527 A 1 W, 4 B
Jacob Van Hook 330 A 1 W,
Loyd Van Hook 594 A 1 W,

Jacob Van Hook was sheriff of Person Co. Aug. 1808.

Page 177, Will Book, 1809-10, Alfred Van Hook wills everything to his brother John Van Hook, 22 Dec. 1809, Proved Feb. Court 1810. Alfred and John were sons of Loyd Van Hook.

So Loyd evidently had sons Alfred, John, Loyd Jr. and Lawrence at least, do not know whether there were others.

Mrs. Vernon B. Hathorn, of Jackson, Miss., very graciously furnished these Bible Records of her grandfather, Marcus Aurelius Van Hook and his descendants. Marcus Aurelius was a son of Lawrence Van Hook and wife Elizabeth Long; Lawrence was the son of Lloyd Van Hook and Margaret Johnston; Lloyd was the son of Lawrence Sr. and wife Bridget (Lloyd); Lawrence Sr. was the son of Aaron Van Hook and Catherine Balck, etc.

Children of Lawrence Van Hook and Elizabeth Long m. 1810.

1. Marcus Aurelius Van Hook, b. 27 Nov. 1810.
2. Octavius Augustus Van Hook, b. 4 Dec. 1812.
3. Araminta Dormer? Van Hook, b. 14 Jan. 1815.
4. Lloyd Moore Van Hook, b. 17 Sept. 1817.
5. George Washington Green Van Hook, b. 20 Aug. 1819.
6. Elizabeth Evans Van Hook, b. 24 Feb. 1822.
7. Mary Ann Moore Van Hook, b. 17 Aug. 1824.
8. Rachel Moore Van Hook, b. 3 Jan. 1826.
9. Robert Isaac Van Hook, b. 18 Aug. 1828.
10. Susan Margaret Van Hook, b. Oct. 2, 1832.
11. William L. Van Hook, b. 3 Aug. 1841.

Edward J. Morris & Araminta D. Van Hook m. 18 July 1842.
Elizabeth E. Van Hook & Byrd Hamlet m. 1852.
The two marriages above were from the Bible of Lawrence Van Hook, also the death dates as follows:
Lawrence Van Hook died Oct. 17, 1847. His wife,
Elizabeth Long Van Hook, died Jan. 13, 1867 in Columbus, Miss.
Mary Ann Moore Van Hook died 2 Sept. 1824 aged 16 Days.
Rachael M. Williams died 9 June, 1854 aged 28 years 5 months.
Araminta D. Morriss died 10 Oct. 1859 aged 44 years 8 mo.
George W.G. Van Hook died April 3, 1881, St. Louis, Mo.
William L. Van Hook killed at the Battle of Franklin.

Note-(In a letter to his son Henry Ware Van Hook, Marcus Aurelius Van Hook states that his great-grandmother Margaret Johnston Van Hook, widow of Lloyd died at or near Huntsville, Alabama, aged about 80 years. He tells of the Coat of Arms that has been handed down from father to eldest son for many years. He left it to Rev. Henry Ware Van Hook, and he to his only living son, Benja-

min O. Van Hook. Presume that it was brought to America by the emigrant ancestor Arent Isaacsen Van Hoeck, then to Lawrence Van Hook his eldest surviving son by his 2nd wife Styntie Laurens; Lawrence left it to his eldest son Aaron, for I find listed in his inventory at Orange Co. North Carolina, in 1760 "I Coat of Arms."

Aaron Van Hook was *my* great-great-great-great-grandfather. His eldest son Lawrence who received it next was *my* great-great-great-grandfather. His son Lawrence was *my* great-great-grandfather but Lawrence was the youngest son and the coat of arms descended to Lloyd the eldest son, and so on. B.K.).

(One Lloyd M. Van Hook m. Maria W. Wainright, Dec. 8, 1847, in Halifax Co., Va. [which is just across the line from Caswell Co. N.C.].

This *may* be above Lloyd Moore Van Hook; he would be 30 years old then as he was b. 17 Sept. 1817).

Bible Records of Lawrence Van Hook, son of Lloyd Van Hook, (Lawrence).

Lawrence Van Hook and Elizabeth G. Long were married in Person County, North Carolina, on Feb. 6, 1810, by Isham Edwards Esqr.
Lawrence Van Hook was born on the 4th of July, 1777.
Elizabeth Long was born November, 1792.

Their children:

Marcus Aurelius Van Hook was born 27th of November 1810.
Octavius Augustus Van Hook was born the 4th day of Dec. 1812.
Araminta Dormer (?) Van Hook was born on the 14th day of Jan. 1815.
Lloyd Moore Van Hook was born on the 17th day of Sept. 1817.
George Washington Green Van Hook was born on the 20th of Aug. 1819.
Elizabeth Evans Van Hook was born on the 24th of Feb. 1822.
Mary Ann Moore Van Hook was born the 17th of Aug. 1824.
Rachel Moore Van Hook was born the 3rd day of Jan. 1826.
Robert Isaac Van Hook was born on the 18th day of Aug. 1828.
Susan Margaret Van Hook was born the 2nd day of Oct. 1832.
William L. Van Hook was born on the 3rd day of Aug. 1841.

Marriages:

Edward J. Moriss and Araminta D. Van Hook were married on the 18th day of July, 1842.
Elizabeth E. Van Hook and Byrd Hamlet were married 1852.

Deaths:

Mary Ann Moore Van Hook died on the 2nd of Sept. 1824, age 16 days.
Rachael M. Williams died on the 9th of June 1854 age 28 years 5 mo.
Araminta D. Morris died on the 10th of October 1859, age 44 yrs. 8 mo.
George W.G. Van Hook died 3rd of April 1881 in St. Louis Mo.
William L. Van Hook killed at the Battle of Franklin.

Lawrence Van Hook died 17 Oct. 1847.
Elizabeth Long Van Hook died 13 Jan. 1867 in Columbus, Miss.

Bible Records of Marcus Aurelius Van Hook and Henrietta Elizabeth George, who were married by the Rev. Hutchinson at the house of Mr. William H. George, June 22nd, 1852 at 9 o'clock P.M. in the City of Mobile, Alabama.

Harriet Wilson Van Hook, Florence Ala., Sept. 23, 1853.
Mary Thomas Van Hook, New Orleans, La., Aug. 22, 1855.
Martha Aurelia Van Hook, Columbus, Miss.
William George Van Hook, Columbus, Miss.
Wilhelmina Conger Van Hook, Columbus, Miss.
Josephine Kent Van Hook, Selma, Ala., Aug. 20, 1863.
Henry Ware Van Hook, New Orleans, La., May 26, 1866.
Jane Frances Van Hook, Mobile, Ala., Nov. 12, 1869.
Henrietta Elizabeth Van Hook, Jackson, Miss., Oct. 2, 1872.
Eugene Courtney Van Hook, Jackson, Miss., Dec. 17, 1874.

Deaths:

Mary in New Orleans, Sept. 8, 1855.
Henrietta, Jackson, Miss., Sept. 9, 1873.
William, San Antonio, Texas, Aug. 7, 1886.
Eugene, Jackson, Miss. Aug. 20th 1895.
Josephine, Jackson, Miss., Jan. 2, 1885.
Wilhelmina, San Antonio, Texas, March 18, 1908.
Martha, Biloxi, Miss., May 1915.
Jane Frances, Jackson, Miss., March 28, 1926.
Harriet, San Antonio, Texas.
Henry Ware, Biloxi, Miss., Jan. 28, 1947.

Marcus Aurelius Van Hook died Jackson Miss., Nov. 7, 1896.
Henrietta George Van Hook died Jackson, Miss., June 5, 1924.

Henrietta George Van Hook, wife of Marcus Aurelius, was born Mobile, Alabama, June 20, 1834.

Marriages:

Harriet Wilson Van Hook and George T. Howard, Jackson, Miss., Jan. 13, 1876.
Martha Aurelia Van Hook & Charles Scott Brown, Jackson, Miss., Jan. 25, 1883.
Wilhelmina Conger Van Hook and Charles Nimmo, Jackson, Miss., Jan. 13, 1891.
Jane Frances Van Hook & John Thomas Lowther, Jackson, Miss., June 20, 1893.
Henry Ware Van Hook and Eleanor Ormond, Meridian, Miss., Jan. 21, 1897.
Benjamin Ormond Van Hook (son of Henry Ware Van Hook) was born

in Meridian, Miss., Nov. 15, 1899. (Lived Pascagoula, Miss., in 1948.)

On the fly leaf of the New Testament the Bible was published in New York by the American Bible Society in 1856.

Mrs. Vernon Burkett Hathorn very kindly furnished these Bible records of the descendants of her grandparents, Marcus Aurelius Van Hook and Henrietta Elizabeth George, who were married June 22nd, 1852. Issue:

I Harriet Wilson Van Hook, b. Florence, Alabama, Sept. 23, 1853, m. George Tobin Howard in Jackson, Miss., Jan. 13, 1876. Issue:

1. Van Hook Howard, b. Hazlehurst, Miss., March 18, 1877, m. Mary Williams, Houston, Texas, June 24, 1903, and had,

   i. Van Hook Howard Jr. b. San Antonio, Texas, Sept. 13, 1907, m.

2. William Howard, b. San Antonio, Texas, May 4, 1879, d. in infancy.
3. Henrietta Howard, b. San Antonio, Texas, Aug. 23, 1880, m. George T. Johnson, San Antonio, Texas, April 18, 1906. No children.
4. Henry Eugene Howard, b. Jackson, Miss., Dec. 17, 1884, d in infancy.
5. George Tobin Howard Jr., b. San Antonio, Texas, July 31, 1892, m. Willie-March 1916, had

   i. Doris Jean Howard, b. May 8, 1922, San Antonio, Texas m.

II Mary Thomas Van Hook, b. New Orleans, La., Aug. 22, 1855, d. Sept. 8, 1855.

III Martha Aurelia Van Hook, b. Columbus, Miss., Sept. 4, 1856, m. Charles Scott Brown, Jackson, Miss., Jan. 25, 1883, and had:

1. Charles Scott Brown Jr., b. Jackson, Miss., Oct. 28, 1883, m. Emma Murphy Wiley, Mississippi City, Miss., 1936, and had:

   i. Emma Murphy Brown, b. Gulfport, Miss., March 20, 1939.

IV William George Van Hook, b. Columbus, Miss., June 4, 1858, d. San Antonio, Texas, Aug. 7, 1886.

V Wilhelmina Conger Van Hook, b. Columbus, Miss., Oct. 14, 1860, m. Charlie Nimmo, Jackson, Miss., Jan. 13, 1891. Issue:

1. Daughter, Charlie Nimmo, b. Jackson, Miss., July 29, 1893, m. Grover Cleveland Clark, Jackson, Miss., June 12, 1912. Issue:

   i. Hazel Clark, b. Eucutta, Miss., May 3, 1913, m. Dalton Irving Windham, Oct. 7, 1935 and had,

a. Dalton Irving Windham Jr. b. Aug. 22, 1945, and:
b. Cheryl Lane Windham, b. May 9, 1947.

ii. Grover Cleveland Clark, Jr., b. Waynesboro, Miss., March 31, 1915, m. Frances Rivers, Jackson, Miss., Dec. 24, 1938, and had

a. Frances Carol Clark, b. Jackson, Miss., Dec. 4, 1943.

iii. Charles Nimmo Clark, b. Hattiesburg, Miss., Feb. 16, 1917, m. Laura Breland, Waynesboro, Miss., Dec. 23, 1937, and had:

a. Thomas Nimmo Clark, b. Waynesboro, Miss., July 30, 1940, and
b. Ronald Clark, b. Waynesboro, Miss., July 13, 1945.

iv. Thomas Eugene Clark, b. Feb. 9, 1927.
v. David Floutt Clark, b. Dec. 8, 1928.

VI Josephine Kent Van Hook, b. Selma, Ala., Aug. 20, 1863, d. Jackson, Miss., Jan. 2, 1885.

VII Henry Ware Van Hook, b. New Orleans, La., May 26, 1866, m. Eleanor Ormond, Meridian, Miss., Jan. 21, 1897, d. Jan. 28, 1947, Biloxi, Miss. Issue:

1. Eleanor Van Hook, b. Rolling Fork, Miss., May 29, 1898, d. Jan. 28, 1912.
2. Benjamin Ormond Van Hook, b. Meridian, Miss., Nov. 15, 1899, m. Helen Hart, Gadsden, Ala., 1923, and had:

i. Eleanor Lane Van Hook, b. Biloxi, Miss., Sept. 17, 1924, m. Harold Magee Bailey, Jackson, Miss., Oct. 26, 1945, and had:

a. Thomas Lowry Bailey II, b. Jackson, Miss., Oct. 10, 1946.

ii. Alma Eugene Van Hook, b. Jackson, Miss., Feb. 18, 1926, m. Jack Joseph Connors, Memphis, Tenn., Nov. 18, 1947.

3. Eugene Henrietta Van Hook, b. Biloxi, Miss., March 2, 1902, m. Charles Redding, Biloxi, Miss., Jan. 1, 1922. Issue:

i. Gene Redding, b. Biloxi, Miss., Nov. 27, 1927, m. William Edward Parker, Biloxi, Miss., June 19, 1947.
ii. Charline Esther Redding, b. Biloxi, Miss., July 14, 1930.
iii. Charles Lee Redding, b. Biloxi, Miss., Jan. 21, 1935.
iv. Henry Ormond Redding, b. Biloxi, Miss., Jan. 29, 1937.

4. Mary Stedman Van Hook, b. Biloxi, Miss., Dec. 29, 1903, m. C.S. McAlister, Biloxi, Miss., had:

i. Thomas Van McAlister, b. Biloxi, Miss., March 13, 1934.

ii. Eldon Ormond McAlister, b. Biloxi, Miss., March 16, 1936.

5. Julia Van Hook, b. Biloxi, Miss., Oct. 2, 1905, m. Jasper George Oberhausen, May 31, 1928. Issue:

i. George Henry Oberhausen, b. March 19, 1934.
ii. Marvin Thomas Oberhausen, b. June 3, 1941.
iii. John Frank Oberhausen, b. June 13, 1942.
iv. Eleanor Elizabeth Oberhausen, b. Mar. 18, 1946.

6. Frances Martha Van Hook, b. Woodville, Miss., Feb. 20, 1910, m. Nolan Van Graham. Issue:

i. Nolan Van Graham Jr., b. Nov. 1, 1938.
ii. Eleanor Graham, b. March 16, 1943.
iii. Charlotte Graham, b. Dec. 15, 1945.

VIII Jane Frances Van Hook, b. Mobile, Ala., Nov. 12, 1869, m. John Thomas Lowther, Jackson, Miss., June 20, 1893.
Issue:

1. Henrietta Lowther, b. Jackson, Miss. Nov. 3, 1894, m. Vernon Burkett Hathorn, Jackson, Miss., Aug. 23, 1916. Issue:

i. Vernon Burkett Hathorn Jr., b. Lumberton, Miss., Nov. 25, 1918, m. Julia Estelle Cable, Baton Rouge, La., April 2, 1943 and had:

a. Vernon Burkett Hathorn III, b. New Orleans, La., Sept. 14, 1944, also,
b. Patricia Ann Hathorn, b. San Antonio, Texas, Dec. 18, 1946.

ii. Thomas Quitman Hathorn, b. Lumberton, Miss., Nov. 15, 1920, m. Alice Noel Neilson, Jackson, Miss., Oct. 7, 1943, and had:

a. Thomas Quitman Hathorn Jr., b. Bartow, Fla., Aug. 26, 1944, and,
b. Melissa Tye Hathorn, b. Columbus, Miss., July 26, 1949.

iii. Frances Etta Hathorn, b. Jackson, Miss., June 17, 1922, m. Donald Eugene Dahly, Jackson, Miss., Jan. 11, 1942, and had:

a. Donald Eugene Dahly, Jr., b. Fairmont, Neb., March 27, 1945.
b. Charles Hathorn Dahly, b. San Antonio, Texas, June 12, 1947.

iv. Mary Elizabeth Hathorn, b. Jackson, Miss., Oct. 5, 1923, m. Harold Courtis Thompson, Brandon, Miss., May 9, 1939, had:

a. Harold Courtis Thompson, Jr., b. Jackson, Miss., Jan. 1, 1941.
b. Edwin Burkett Thompson, b. Jackson, Miss., Sept. 7, 1943.
c. Richard Hathorn Thompson, b. Jackson, Miss., Sept. 2, 1945.

v. Dorothy Jean Hathorn, b. June 7, 1925.
vi. Amanda Ruth Hathorn, b. Jackson, Miss., Mar. 9, 1927, m. Roy Howell Kolb, Jackson, Miss., Aug. 19, 1948.
vii. Robert Lowther Hathorn, b. Jackson, Miss., Dec. 22, 1928, m. March 24, 1950, Frances Ellen Wall.
viii. John Lewis Hathorn, b. Jackson, Miss., Aug. 8, 1930.

2. Eugene Lowther, b. Jackson, Miss., Aug. 16, 1896, m. Thomas Henry Bingham, Jackson, Miss., Jan. 3, 1916. (She died Sept. 18, 1916). Child:

i. Eugene Lowther Bingham (son) was b. Carrolton, Miss., Sept. 16, 1916; he married Martha Eloise Bourne, Biloxi, Miss., Sept. 15, 1939. Issue:

a. Thomas Charles Bingham, b. New Orleans, La., Oct. 28, 1944.
b. Donald Ray Bingham, b. New Orleans, La., Oct. 18, 1946.

3. Frances Lowther, b. Jackson, Miss., March 9, 1899; d. Apr. 30, 1899.
4. Amanda Lane Lowther, b. Jackson, Miss., May 14, 1906.

IX Henrietta Van Hook, b. Jackson, Miss., Oct. 2, 1872, d. Sept. 9, 1873.
X Eugene Courtney Van Hook, b. Jackson, Miss., Dec. 17, 1874, d. Aug. 20, 1895.

---

Vernon B. Hathorn Jr. was in the Air Force since World War II, was in Korea (Jan. 1951) where he was Liaison Officer between General Headquarters and the Far East Air Force. During the last war he was on Adak Island, a Fighter Pilot, flew in all the raids over Kiska, later in England where he flew over Germany.

Roy H. Kolb, husband of Amanda R. Hathorn was in service World War II, Navy, was in active reserve and had been recalled.

Thomas Q. Hathorn is in Air Reserve, was a Fighter Pilot with the Flying Tigers in China and was expecting recall.

Another of Mrs. Vernon B. Hathorn's sons-in-law, was in active Air Force 27 months in the South Pacific and was still at Randolph Field, Texas, and was expecting to be sent over again soon. *Think* this was Donald E. Dahly, am not sure. (From a letter dated Jan. 1951).

Henrietta Lowther Hathorn (Mrs. Vernon B.) a member N.S.D.A.R.

Mrs. V. Burkett Hathorn, prominent in Jackson (Miss.) club, religious and civic activities, will go to New York on May 3, for five days as guest of the Mothers of America, under the Golden Rule Foundation.

Winning the title of 1954 Mississippi Mother was based on Mrs. Hathorn's ability to rear a large family, see them through college, maintain a home for them, and at the same time to assist materially in other activities, such as church, school, and community.

Mrs. Henrietta Lowther Hathorn, wife of V. Burkett Hathorn of Jackson has been selected as 1954 Mother of Mississippi, and will go to New York on May 3rd for five days of entertaining for similar winners of every state of United States.

Mrs. Hathorn is a native of Jackson, graduate of Central High School and has a BA degree from Millsaps college, where she was a member of Kappa Delta sorority. In 1917 she was married to Mr. Hathorn, former business manager of Millsaps college, and now manager of Woolfolk State Office Building.

Mother of eight children, four boys and four girls, Mrs. Hathorn has had time for outside activities, member Galloway Memorial Methodist Church, faithful to its regular services, as well as organizations of her church; was president of Power PTA when her children were in school there; 25 years a member of Jackson Fortnightly Club, and has been its president at two different times; was president of 5th District of Mississippi Federation of Womens Clubs, and vice-president of the State Federation for two years, serving with Mrs. B. L. Coulter, president when Federation Headquarters on North State Street was built and dedicated.

Later Mrs. Hathorn was president of Hinds County Clubs, when they entertained State Convention in 1952, and seldom misses a convention or meeting of her own club. An officer in Mothers of Service Men, she is also a member of Air Force Mothers Club. She was active in Faculty Club of Millsaps College, a member of Daughters of American Revolution, an officer of W.D. Holder Chapter UDC and WCTU.

The 1954 Mother of Mississippi is a home-maker, does most of her housework, and always has time for the thirteen grandchildren who have been in the home much of the time because of service of their fathers in Air Force, and several of them overseas.

Her eight children; children of Mr. and Mrs. Hathorn are: Lt. Col. Vernon B. Hathorn, fighter pilot in WWII with service in Pacific and Alaska, England and Germany, was in Tokyo 3 years, and now an instructor at Franklin and Marshall College at Lancaster, Pa. AF Capt.

Thomas Quitman Hathorn, who served with Flying Tigers in China, and flew over "The Hump" for some time, and is now instructor at Columbus AF Base; Frances is married to Master Sgt. D.E. Dahly, and lives in Jackson; Mary Elizabeth married Harold Courtis Thompson of Jamestown, New York, and they now live at Bassfield; Dorothy Jean married George Noble Berry of North Carolina, and they are now located at Mendenhall; Amanda Ruth is Mrs. Roy Howell Kolb, and since his service in the navy has lived in Jackson; Robert Lowther is with Penney Co. in Jackson; and the youngest, John Lewis Hathorn is again at Millsaps after service with the marines. Six of the children are graduates of Millsaps college and like their father the boys are Kappa Sigmas, while the girls were in Kappa Delta at Millsaps.

After a week in New York, as guest of the Mothers of America, under the Golden Rule Foundation, Mrs. Hathorn will visit in Philadelphia, and with her eldest son and his family at nearby Lancaster, Pa., being with them for Mothers Day. (From the article in the Jackson, Mississippi, newspaper).

---

## North Carolina Van Hook Wills 1781-1809.

The Will of David Van Hook, son of Aaron Van Hook and Catherine Balck, also the will of his son David. The wills of David Sr.'s sons Robert and Kindle or Kendall are in Caswell or Person Co., N.C. David Sr.'s son Jacob, I believe, died in Halifax Co., Va. That Jacob was b. N.C., a Rev. soldier, was pensioned there.

Also the wills of Isaac Van Hook and his wife Sarah.

Caswell Co., North Carolina. Will Book B. Page 66:

In the name of God Amen, I David Van Hook of the State of N.C. and County of Caswell make this my last Will and Testament, I Resign my soul to God its Creator, as a Being infinitely good in hope of future happiness.

As to my body my Desire is it may be buried in a gentle Christian like manner, such is the --- ----, I lay on my Executors whose name is as follows, to wit:

I hereby nominate and appoint my beloved spouse Lucy Van Hook, Jacob Van Hook and Kendall Van Hook, my lawful sons my Executors of this my last Will and Testement, The survivor or survivors of this my last Will and Testament.

I leave my beloved spouse Lucy Van Hook all posession of my Estate both personal and real during her widowhood and afterwards to be disposed in the following manner to Wit:

That is to my son Jacob I leave two tracts of land, one going by the name of Poplar Spring Tract, out of which there is 50 acres that join the tract whereon I now live and the other tract that joins the same and joining Burker and Rose.

Item, I give to my son Kendall Van Hook one Tract of land, goes by the name of Burker Tract and to be valued and if falls short of Jacobs Tract value it is to be made up in other things to that value.

Item, I give to my son David Vanhook one Tract of land lying on the waters of South Hico on W-----Branch and to be valued and if it falls short of his two brothers it is to be made good and equal to theirs.

Item, I give to my son Robert Vanhook the tract of land whereon I live and 50 acres that comes off of Jacobs tract and it is to be valued also and made equal to with the rest of his brothers in value.

Item, I give to my daughter Sarah Vanhook 1 negro Girl name T----, 1 good horse, bridle and saddle at the least value 15 pounds also a feather bed and furniture.

As to the negros increase, stock and household furniture and plantation tools to be equally divided amongst the four boys, and if any of the above named children should die before marriage or arrive to lawful age that their Estate shall be equally divided among those of my children that shall be living.

This my last Will and Testement, being weak and frail but sound in Judgement. Dated the 21 day of October in the Year our Lord Christ 1781.

Signed and sealed in the Presence of: David Vanhook (Seal)

Alex. Rose
John Womack (Jurat)
William Glen

January Court 1785

This Will was duly proven by the oath of John Womack and ordered to be recorded. Test

A.C. Murphy

Person County, North Carolina.

I David Van Hook of the County of Person N.C. made June 9, 1795.

I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Victory one Negro Boy named Going with one feather bed and furniture her natural life, lend her the balance of estate providing she not remarry etc..

I give to my two sons Robert and William a tract of land whereon I now live together with plantation tools and household furniture.

Under age daughter Lucia one negro boy named Guam, feather bed and furniture.

I give daughter Elizabeth all the estate in Mothers hands willed to me by my Father.

Wife Victory and brother Jacob Van Hook Executors.

David Van Hook

Wit Henely?

Proved Dec. 1795.

(Note, his Mother was Lucy Van Hook, widow of David Van Hook, Sr. who apparently was still living in 1795).

There are many Van Hook wills in Caswell and Person Counties which time did not permit me to copy, also deeds, tax lists, and many other records.

---

David Van Hook Sr. was a son of Aaron Van Hook and his wife Catherine Balck, and was an executor together with his Mother and brother Lawrence of his Father's estate in Orange Co., N.C., 1760. David Sr.'s will proved Jan. court 1785, Caswell Co. (taken from Orange), wife Lucy, sons Jacob, Kendall or Kindle, David and Robert, daughter Sarah.

As near as I can determine Jacob Van Hook who was the (I think) Revolutionary Soldier, who was born in Orange Co., 1761, married Lucretia.

Kindle Van Hook m. Anne Dobbins, 25 Nov. 1800.
Kindle Van Hook m. Dianna Burton, 22 May 1813.
David Van Hook m. Victory.
Robert Van Hook m. Rachel Dobbin, Dec. 10, 1793.
Sarah Van Hook m. Richard Carnal?, Dec. 20, 1789.

Wills, Person Co., North Carolina.

Isaac Van Hook Person Co, N.C. wife Sarah, daughter Polly Wood Caty Rogers daughter of my daughter Caty deceased, Peter Rogers, son Isaac Davie Van Hook.

Executors Wife Sarah Van Hook, Andrew Barton Wood and William Davie Executors together with Jacob Van Hook execs. 6 Feb. 1800.
Wits. Isaac Van Hook
Wm. Allin
John Parrish
Person Co. N.C. Sept. Term 1802.

Sept. 12, 1809 Sarah Van Hooks Will. Catherine Rodgers daughter of my daughter Catherine deceased, shall have ten shillings, no more. Children Elizabeth, Polly, Sarah, Annery, Lucy, Biddy, Patsy, Isaac, Janney. My worthy friend Isack Davie Van Hook and Andrew Burton Wood Executors.

Sarah X Van Hook.

Wit.
Ambrose Davie (Jurat)
Isaac D. Van Hook
Fat Davey (Jurat)
P Feb. Term 1810 Lige Van Hook, Moses Brasher and Vincent Lea.

The following marriages would *seem* to me to be those of the children of Isaac and Sarah Van Hook of the foregoing wills:

Catherine Van Hook m. Peter Rodgers, 21 Oct. 1797.
Elizabeth (Betsey) Van Hook m. George Darby, 12 Nov. 1800.
Polly Van Hook m. Andrew Barton Wood, Nov. 1, 1796.
Sarah Van Hook.
Anne Van Hook, m. Daniel Darby, 9 Dec. 1816.
Lucy Van Hook.
Biddy Van Hook m. Gabriel Davie, 9 Dec. 1810.
Patsy Van Hook m. George Darby, 5 Jan. 1807.
Isaac Van Hook m. Peggy Connor, Jan. 1817.
Isaac D. Van Hook m. Elizabeth McMullen 2 Dec. 1817.
Jannery Van Hook.

---

There are many Van Hook wills, deeds, and other records in Person, and Caswell Counties and at the State Archives at Raleigh which I lacked time to copy. Did copy all marriage records of Van Hooks that I found, but there are doubtless many more, and a wealth of data there for those who wish to trace their own lines. B.K.

Person County Wills, Page 110, Dec. Court 1793, Despite Last Will and Test. of Gabriel Davey, wife Elizabeth, that we Isaac Van Hook & Sary Van Hook his wife, James Davy, Robert Davy, Robert Gill & Elizabeth Gill his wife, Gabriel Davy, Edward Bumpas Davy & John Davy 26 Nov. 1793. (Wm. Davy, Ashburn Davy living chil. 9 Oct. 1792).

So it would seem that Sarah wife of Isaac Van Hook was Sarah Davy, daughter of Gabriel Davy and his wife Elizabeth Bumpas.

---

Francis Browning, private in N.C. troops, recd. pension age 81 in 1833, Capt. mil. in Washington Co., Va., also coroner.

Jesse Vermilion, Private in N.C. mil. recd. pension in Russell Co., Va. in 1833 age 83, a deed from Jesse Vermilion Russell Co., Va., 1786, land pat. to Jesse Vermilion, 17 Dec. 1779.

Revolutionary Soldiers of Person Co., N.C., Thos. Hargis Pri., Ser. & Captain 145.50, N.C. Line, Mar. 4, 1831, age 82 years.

## Records of Lawrence Van Hook jr. and Others

Records of Lawrence Van Hook Jr. and wife Rachel Sargent who moved to Washington Co., Va., which later became Russell Co. His will, and the will of Stephen Sargent, father of Rachel, Van Hook marriages in Kentucky, Pulaski Co., Ky. Census of 1850, miscellaneous Van Hook records.

Abingdon, Washington Co., Va. Copied at Court House by Bernice H. Keister, May, 1948.

By virtue of a certificate from the commissioners for the district of Washington and Montgomery Counties agreeable to an act of the General Assembly of Va. and passed in May 1779. 15, Dec. 1783 We the Committee for Washington and Montgomery County do certify Laurence and Thomas Van Hook assignee of Frances Cooper, Benjamin Cooper, and Archilaus Woods is entitled to 400 acres of land in Washington Co. on Dunns Creek, he having proved to the Court that he was entitled to the same by actual settlement made in 1774. Ditto acreage as assignee of Benjamin Cooper actual settlement in 1776.

Aaron Van Hook assignee of John Buck settled 1775.
We the committee for the district etc. counties Washington etc. that Lawrence Van Hook assignee of Archilaus Woods who was assignee of John Kirklan he having proved to the Court by actual settlement made 1775.

Surveyed for Isaac Van Hook 96 acres virtue of a Va. land office treasury warrant No. 14384 dated 24, Sept. 1782.

Samuel Van Hook 147 acres by virtue Va. land Office treasury Warrant No. 21257 dated 12 Dec. 1783. Dec. 1783-5. Sam Van Hook assignee of Sam Laughlin.

Page 1001, Annals Southwest Va., Washington Co., Va. Ordered that James Leeper be recommended to his Excellency the Governor for second Lt. Samuel Van Hook and Patrick Campbell for Ensigns and Solomon Litton for 2nd Lt. Militia of Washington Aug. 19, 1778.

Page 1329, same Vol., p121 Samuel Van Hook a Witness.

Page 1154, Ordered that the following claims be certified Sam Van Hook 11 lbs. Bacon, Mary Wood 1 steer, and Alex Scott 1 steer, John Gibson and Wm. Wynn 50 bushels corn and the money paid by Johnston and Samuel Van Hook.

Page 1156, Wash. Co. Court, July 15, 1783. On the Motion of Samuel Van Hook administration is granted him on estate of Archelaus Woods deceased who made oath thereto and entered into and acknowledged his bond with Thomas Price and Elijah Smith security in the sum of 124 pounds for the faithful administration of said deceased estate. Ordered that Richard Price, Robert McFarland, Alex. Scott and Lawrence Van Hook or any three of them being first sworn to appraise the estate of Archelaus Woods deceased.

Washington Co., Va., Tax Payers, 1782-1787.
Aaron Van Hook 1 Poll.
Lawrence Van Hook 1 Poll, 8 slaves.
Samuel Van Hook 1 Poll.
Samuel Van Hook Constable Washington Co. Va. 1777-1784.
Frances Browning Captain of Militia, also Coroner Wash. Co.
Samuel Van Hook Ensign of Militia 1778-1779, Wash. Co.
Aaron Van Hook Overseer of Roads 1777-1784 Wash. Co.
Samuel Van Hook Kings Mt. Ensign Rev. Soldier.

Page 1063, Annals S. W. Va. Ordered that Aaron Van Hook to be

Surveyor of the road from Donaldsons to the mouth of Wolf Creek in the room of Capt. Kinkead and that John Kinkead give him a list of Tithables Wash. Co. Va. Aug. 17, 1780. Aaron Van Hook witnessed the will of Thomas Price Sr. Feb. 22, 1803, Wash. Co. Va.

William Lee, Aaron Van Hook, Wm. Smith, Rev. Timothy Burgess etc. ordered that Col. Wm. Russell who intermarried with Mrs. Elizabeth Campbell be summoned to appear to render account late General William Campbell.

Page 1250-1251, Annals Southwest Virginia:

First Surveys of Land in Washington Co., Va.

1781 August 21 Lawrence Van Hook 400 acres On Islands Clinch R.
1781 Aug. 21 Lawrence Van Hook & Thomas Van Hook 400 a. Lyons Cr.
1781 Aug. 28, Lawrence Van Hook 400 acres South Fork Cedar Creek. Actual Settlement, 1769.
1781 Sept. 1, Lawrence Van Hook 400 a. Fork Dump Cr.
1783 Dec. 15, Lawrence Van Hook 296 a. N side Clinch R. Etc. 1774.
1785 Aug. 24, Lawrence Van Hook 260 acres Both sides Clinch Riv.
1785 Aug. 24, Lawrence Van Hook 170 A on Islands Clinch River.

1781 Aug. 21 Aaron Van Hook 200 acres Carrs Creek.
1785 Aug. 22, Aaron Van Hook 150 acres N side Copper Ridge.

1785 Nov. 28 Isaac Van Hook 96 acres Elk Garden.

1781 Aug. 25 Samuel Van Hook 200 acres N Fork Cedar Creek.
1781 Aug. 25 Samuel Van Hook & John Breeden 400 a. Weavers Creek. Actual Settlement, 1775.
1782 Dec. 3 Samuel Van Hook 199 acres N Fork Cedar cr.
1785 Nov. 29 Samuel Van Hook 130 acres Elk Garden.
1785 Dec. 9 Samuel Van Hook 147 a. N side Cedar Cr. Elk Garden.

Page 1423 Captain Daniel Smiths Co. of militia in Fincastle Co. Samuel Van Hook Private Revolution.

Page 988-9-90, Samuel Van Hook acted as security on a note in 1778 Washington Co., Va.

Page 1101, Samuel Van Hook recommended for Ensign in mil.

Page 1078, Ordered that Rev. Timothy Burgess a regular ordained Baptist minister as certified by Wm. Smith, John Wills, Wm. Lee, Aaron Van Hook &c have license to solemnize the rights of matrimony in Washington Co. Va. according to law. May 15, 1781.

Page 1094, Ordered that Samuel Van Hook's account be received and that the clerk give certificate thereof.

Page 1139, Ordained that Samuel Van Hook be allowed 792 pounds paper money to be settled by the scale of depreciation for Feb. 1781.

Page 1154, Sam Van Hook 11 lb. Bacon etc. and the money paid by Johnston and Samuel Van Hook etc. Co. Court Records Washington Co. Va., June 17, 1783.

Dec. 8, 1792 Militia State Papers Samuel Van Hook 48.19 Washington Co. Va.

James Fulkerson 1737-99 Land Owner and Member of Commission of Peace Washington Co. Va. 1774 Captain Va. Militia before and during the war.

Col. Wm. Campbells men in Wash. Co. Va. were called "Indian Spies".

## Washington County, Virginia, Census of 1870:

Kinderhook Township-

Jane Van Hook age 62 Keeping House, born Virginia.
Lucretia Van Hook age 24 born Virginia.
Martha Van Hook age 21 born Virginia.
Elbert Van Hook age 4 born Virginia.
Smiley David age 23 Laborer, born Virginia.

Howard Van Hook age 21 Laborer born Virginia.
Susan H. Van Hook age 17 Keep House born Virginia.
Martha A. Van Hook 5/12 born Virginia.

Charles F. Van Hook age 35 Farmer born Virginia.
Elizabeth Van Hook age 25 Keeping House born Virginia.
Mary E. Van Hook age 10 born Virginia.
Margaret E. Van Hook age 8 born Virginia.
Henry Van Hook age 6 born Virginia.
Rebecca Van Hook age 3 born Virginia.
Eliza A. Van Hook age 1 born Virginia.

## Russell County, Va. Tax Lists, Personal Property:

1787.

Samuel Van Hook, June 18, 1787, 1 White male above 21, 1 negro above 16, 7 horses, 17 cattle.
Jesse Vermillion, 1 Tithe, 2 horses, 9 cattle.
James Scott, 1 male under 16, 1 horse.

1789.

Samuel Van Hook, 1 Tithe, 5 horses.
Lawrence Van Hook, 1 Tithe, 3 horses.
Aaron Van Hook & John Carter ? 2 Tithes, 4 horses.
James Sergent, 1 Tithe, 2 horses.
Jesse Vermillion, 1 Tithe, 3 horses.

179-

Archelaus Van Hook 1 Tithe over 16.
Wm. Watson 1 male over 16, 2 horses.
James Watson 1 male over 16, 2 horses.
James Sergent 1 male over 16, 2 horses.
John Lee 1 male over 16.

1797.

Archelaus Van Hook 1 male over 16.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Wm. Watson | 1 male over 16. | |
| James Watson | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| James Lee | 1 male over 16, 3 horses. | |
| William Lee | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 3 horses. |
| John Lee | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| 1798. | | |
| Wm. Watson | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| James Watson | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| James Lee I | 1 male over 16, 3 horses. | |
| Wm. Lee | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 5 horses. |
| Giles Lee | 1 male over 16,1 horse, | 1 Ordinary License. |
| John Hargis | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| 1799. | | |
| Samuel Van Hook | 3 male over 16, 3 horses. | |
| Lawrence Van Hook | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 2 horses. |
| Jesse Vermilion | 1 male over 16, 3 horses. | |
| Wilson Vermilion | 3 male over 16, 4 horses. | |
| Johnson Sergent | 1 male over 16. | |
| Stephen Sergent | 2 negroes, 2 horses. | |
| Absalom Sargent | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| Wm. Sargent | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| James Sargent Jr. | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| Henry Sargent | 1 male over 16. | |
| Wm. Sargent Jr. I | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| Ephraim Sargent | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| Thomas Sargent | 3 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| James Sargent Sr. | 2 male over 16, 4 horses. | |
| Alexander McFarland | 2 male over 16, 1 negro, | 3 horses. |
| Giles Lee | 1 male over 16. | |
| Wm. Lee | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 5 horses. |
| James Lee | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 2 horses. |
| 1800. | | |
| Wm. Watson | 2 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| James Watson | 1 male over 16, 3 horses. | |
| James Sargent Sr. | 2 male over 16, 4 horses. | |
| James Lee | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 3 horses. |
| Wm. Lee | 1 male over 16, 8 horses. | |
| Giles Lee | 1 male over 16, 3 horses. | |
| 1801. | | |
| James Watson | 1 male over 16. | |
| John Watson | 1 male over 16. | |
| Wm. Watson | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| Johnson Sargent | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| Elijah Sargent | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| James Sargent | 2 male over 16, 4 horses. | |
| Giles Lee | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| James Lee | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 3 horses. |

1802.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Jesse Vermilion | 1 male over 16, 5 horses. | |
| Wilson Vermilion | 3 male over 16, 4 horses. | |
| Wm. Vermilion | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| Aron Van Hook | 2 male over 16, 1 negro, | 2 horses. |
| Lawrence Van Hook | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 3 horses. |
| Thomas Van Hook | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| Samuel Van Hook | 1 male over 16, 4 horses. | |
| Stephen Sargent | - 1 negro, | 3 horses. |
| Jonathan Skeen | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| Ephraim Sargent | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 2 horses. |
| Wm. Sargant | 1 male over 16,1 horse. | |
| James Sergent Jr. | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| James Sergent Sr. | 2 male over 16, 4 horses. | |
| Thos Sargent Sr. | 1 male over 16. | |
| Thos. Sargent Jr. | 1 male over 16. | |
| Peter Skeen | 1 male over 16, 3 horses. | |
| Geo. Lee | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. | |
| Evin Lee | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. | |
| Wm. Lee | 1 male over 16, 7 horses. | |
| James Lee | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, | 5 horses. |

1803.

| | |
|---|---|
| James Sargent | 2 males over 16, 4 horses. |
| Thos. Sargent | 1 male over 16, 1 horse. |
| Giles Lee | 3 male over 16, 3 horses. |
| Geo Lee | 3 male over 16, 3 horses. |
| James Lee | 3 male over 16, 3 negroes, 7 horses. |

1807.

| | |
|---|---|
| Rachel Van Hook | - 1 negro, 5 horses. |
| Wm. Sargent | 1 male over 16, 3 horses. |
| Elijah Sargent | 1 male over 16, 2 horses |

1809.

| | |
|---|---|
| Rachel Van Hook | - 2 horses. |
| Wm. Sergant | 1 male over 16, 3 horses. |
| Elijah Sargent | 1 male over 16, 3 horses. |
| Stephen Sergent | - 2 negroes over 16, 1 negro, 7 horses. |
| Ephraim Sargent | 1 male over 16, 1 negro, 3 horses. |
| James Sargent | 1 male over 16, 4 horses. |
| Cupe? Lee I | 1 male over 16. |
| John Gibson | |

1810.

| | |
|---|---|
| Stephen Sargent | - 2 negroes over 16, 2 negroes, 3 horses. |
| Ephraim Sargent | 2 male over 16, 1 negro, over 16, 3 horses. |
| Wm. Sargent | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. |
| Elijah Sargent | 1 male over 16, 2 horses. |
| James Sargent | 1 male over 16, 4 horses. |

In the name of God Amen, I Lawrence Van Hook of the County of Russell and commonwealth of Virginia being weak in body but of perfect sound mind and memory do this twenty first day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and six make this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following.

First I give to my son Archibald Arnold a tract of land lying in Reeds Valley to him and his heirs forever.

Secondly, I will to my daughter Annis Jones ten dollars.

Thirdly, I will to my loving wife Rachel all the rest of my estate real and personal during her natural life or widowhood, to make use of at her descression for the support of my surviveen family.

Fourthly, my will and desire is that at the death or marriage of my loving wife Rachel that all my estate real and personal which has not heretofore been particularly disposed of to be divided equally amongst my surviving children hereafter named--Rebeckah, Betsey, Mary, Margaret, Bridget, Archabald Arnold, Sally, Pheeby, Cathran Lea.

Fifthly, my will and desire is that after my decease that my estate shall not be appraised till the death or marriage of my loving wife.

Lastly, I do nominate and appoint my loving brother-in-laws, Abraham Fuller and Ephraim Sargent Executors of this my last Will and Testament revoking all other wills heretofore by me made. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written.

Lawr. Van Hook (Seal)

Signed Sealed and Published
In the presence of
Wilson Vermilion
Frances Browning
James Scott

March the 9th in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seven I, Lawrence Van Hook, being in sound mind and memory do make this supplement to my last Will and Testament above written.

Whereas I omitted leaving my loving wife Rachel in case she should marry after my decease any of my personal estate, it is my will and desire that in case she should marry that she shall have one fourth part of my personal estate for her own use forever. In witness to the same I do hereunto set my hand and affix my seal the day and year above written, in the presents of the above witnesses.

Lawr. Van Hook (Seal)

Wilson Vermilion
Frances Browning
James Scott

Virginia: At a Court held for Russell County the 7th day of April 1807 This Instrument of writing was exhibited in Court as and for the last Will and Testament of Lawr. Van Hook deceased, and proven by the oaths of Wilson Vermillion and Frances Browning two of the

witnesses thereto, and continued for further proof, and at June Court 1807 It was again exhibited in court and proven by the oath of James Scott another of the witnesses thereto, and Ordered to be Recorded. And on the motion of Abraham Fuller and Ephraim Sargent Executors therein named, who made oath as the law directs and together with Aaron Hendricks and Jacob Raresnake their sureties entered into and acknowledged their Bond in the penalty of $2000.00 conditioned as the law directs, certificate is granted them for obtaining probate in due form.

Teste: Henry Dickenson C.R.C.

Virginia: In the Clerks Office of the Circuit Court of Russell County I, E. F. Hargis, Clerk of the Circuit Court in and for the County and State aforesaid, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the last will and Testament of Lawrence Van Hook deceased, as the same appears of record in Will Book No. 2, Page 142 in my office aforesaid. In testimony whereof I have set my hand and affixed the seal of said Court, at the court house thereof on this the 5th day of March A.D. 1946 and in the 170th year of our commonwealth.

E. F. Hargis, Clerk.

The above will dated Dec. 21, 1806, codicil dated 9 March 1807, and it was presented April 7, 1807 so Lawrence Van Hook died between the last two dates. (His wife was Rachel Sargent, dau. Stephen Sargent). The children of Lawrence and Rachel Van Hook were:

1. Annis Van Hook m. Read Jones, Dec. 20, 1804, Washington Co., Va.
2. Rebeckah Van Hook.
3. Elizabeth Van Hook, m. Johnson Watson, Jan. 18, 1810, Pulaski Co., Ky.
4. Mary Van Hook.
5. Margaret Van Hook, m. Baylis Williams? Jan. 5, 1816, Pulaski Co., Ky.
6. Bridget Van Hook, m. John Hardin, 2/29/1819, Adair Co., Ky.
7. Archibald Arnold Van Hook, m. Jane?
8. Sally Van Hook, m. James? Fuller (remained in Va.)
9. Phoebe Van Hook, m -------Stark (remained in Va.)
10. Katy (Catherine Lea) Van Hook, m. Clement Banks, Nov. 13, 1823, Adair Co., Ky.

Rachel Sargent Van Hook (widow of Lawrence Jr.) m. 2nd in Pulaski Co., Ky., John Gibson, July 15, 1819. She died in Adair Co., Ky., Dec. 20, 1831. Settlement Adair Co. Court May term 1832.

Van Hook Deeds, Russell County, Virginia:

Indenture;
From Lawrence Vanhook and Rachel, his wife, Assignees of Moses Damron and Aggie his wife, who was assignee of James Osborne,

To:
John Damron. Dated October 22, 1791. Recorded February 28, 1792, in Deed Book No. 1, page 205.
Consideration: One Hundred Pounds.
Conveys: "One certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in Russell County on the waters of Clinch River containing one hundred and seventy acres by estimation, more or less, being a part of a survey granted to the above James Osborne by Patent bearing date the fifth day of July, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty five."
An Abstract, Laurence Vanhook (Seal)
Teste, Grady Jessee her
Deputy Clerk of Circuit Court Rachel X Vanhook
of Russell County, Virginia. mark
Indenture.

From Samuel Van Hook and Hannah, his wife.
To:
James McFarland. Dated March 22, 1791. Recorded: March 22, 1795, Deed Book No. 1, Page 135.
Consideration: Two Hundred Pounds.
Conveys: "A certain tract or parcel of land containing one hundred and ninety nine acres lying and being in the County of Russell on both sides of the north fork of Cedar Creek the waters of Clinch River, which said land was granted by this Commonwealth to the said Samuel Van Hook by Patent bearing date the 20th day of July 1785."
Samuel Van Hook (Seal)
Hannah Vanhook (Seal)
An Abstract,
Teste: Grady Jessee,
Deputy Clerk of Circuit Court, Russell County, Virginia.

Indenture. From Sarah Van Hook, Executrix, and Andrew B. Wood and Jacob Vanhook, Executors of the last Will and Testament of Isaac Vanhook, deceased.
To: Daniel Bloomer.
Dated :----day of ----1807.
Recorded March 2, 1808, Deed Book No. 4, page 160.
Consideration $130.00
Conveys: "One certain tract or parcel of land containing ninety six acres by survey bearing date the 28th day of November One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Five granted to the said Isaac Vanhook, deceased, by the Commonwealth of Virginia aforesaid, lying and being in the said County of Russell in the Elk Garden and on the north side of Cedar, Creek, the waters of Clinch River, and bounded as follows:"
An Abstract, Teste: Grady Jessee Sarah Vanhook, Exorx. (Seal)
Deputy Clerk of Circuit Court of Andw. B. Wood (Seal)
Russell County, Virginia. Jab. Vanhook Exor. (Seal)
Deed Book 1, P. 18, 19th day of June 1787, Between Moses Damron

and Aggy his wife assignee of James Osborn, Russell Co. 1 part & Lawrence Van Hook Jr. of the said Co. of the other part, 100 pounds waters of Clinch River 137 acres by survey 11 Nov. 1782 granted to said James Osborn by patent bearing date 1785.

Deed Book 1, p. 205, 4 June 1787 between Lawrence Vanhook Jr. asignee of Moses Damron and Aggy his wife & Zachariah Jones, it being for part of a tract granted to the above Moses Damron by James Osborne by deed conveyed by a patent and the sd Lawrence Vanhook with Rachel his wife. 60 acres.

Samuel Van Hook — Lawr. Van Hook Seal
Law. Van Hook — Rachel Van Hook

Deed Book 1, 203, 22 Oct. 1791 between Lawrence Vanhook & Rachel his wife, assignee of Moses Damron and Aggy his wife who was assignee of James Osborn, Lawrence for and in consideration of 100 pounds to John Damron land in Russell Co. on Clinch River containing 170 acres being part of a survey granted to James Osborne by pat. bearing date 5 July, 1785.
Rec. Feb. 28, 1792.

Lawrence Van Hook
her
Rachel X Van Hook
mark

Deed Book 3, p. 264, 28 Feb. 1797, between Richard Price & Lucy his wife & Samuel & Hannah Van Hook all of Russell Co. to Samuel Hendrix, part granted to Price, part to Vanhook 1796, 60 Pounds.
Feb. Ct. 1797

Richard Price
Lucy Price
Samuel Vanhook
Hannah Vanhook

June 19, 1787, Moses and Aggy Damron sold 30 acres on the Clinch River to Lawrence Van Hook.
Indenture.
From Archibald Vanhook of Pulaski County, in the State of Kentucky, To: Fleming Burke.
Dated: January 29, 1820. Recorded: January 29, 1820. Deed Book No. 6, Page 259.
Consideration: Four Hundred Fifty dollars.
Conveys: "A certain tract or parcel of land containing seventy five acres be the same more or less, lying and being in the said County of Russell in Reeds Valley and on the waters of Clinch River being the same tract of land granted by the Commonwealth of Virginia to Lawrence Vanhook by Patent bearing date the seventh day of June, 1796, and devised by the last Will and Testament of the said Lawrence Van Hook deceased,

to the said Archibald, his son as appears by said Will of record in the Court of the said County of Russell."

Archibald Van Hook (Seal)

An Abstract,
Teste: Grady Jessee
Deputy Clerk of Circuit Court
of Russell County, Virginia.

Deed Book 4, p. 263: 5 Sept. 1809 Between Rachel Van Hook, widow of Lawrence Van Hook deceased, Abraham Fuller & Ephraim Sargent exrs. of the sd Lawrence Van Hook & John Erwin Jr. of the 2 part, 100 pounds, 66 acres which were granted by patent to Lawrence Van Hook & Zachariah Jones on Cedar Creek, Clinch River.

Rachel Van Hook Seal

This Indenture dated 5 Sept. 1809. Abraham Fuller X his mark

Ephraim Sargent

Aug. 19, 1788, Samuel Vanhook from Wm. & Easter Spratt 200 acres on Copper Creek, Book 1,P 47.

Feb. 1797, Book 2, P. 258, Samuel Vanhook from Richard & Lucy Price, 40 acres Sinking Creek.

Samuel Van Hook to Benjamin Johnson Mar. 22, 1795, Book 1, P. 145
Samuel Van Hook to Robert Vickers Mar. 22, 1795, Book 1, P. 147
Samuel Van Hook to Wm. Cope Mar. 22, 1795, Book 1, P. 149
Samuel Van Hook to Samuel Hendrix Feb. 1797, Book 2, P. 264
Samuel Van Hook to John Hackney Oct. 30, 1804, Book 4, P. 140

60 acres

Lawrence & Rachel Van Hook to Samuel Porter Aug. 1794, Book 1, P. 340
June 13, 1905 H.W. Vanhook from E.S. Fugate 76 a.
Nov. 8, 1905 H.W. Vanhook Jr. H.W. & Joannah.
Feb. 13 1906 H.W. Vanhook Jr. H.W. & Joannah.
Ephraim Sargent from Stephen & Margaret Sargent, land on Cedar Creek.

## Russell Co., Va., Will Book No. 3 P. 118.

In the name of God Amen, I Stephen Sargent of Russell Co. and Commonwealth of Virginia, being in a low state of health yet in my perfect senses do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following:

In the first place I desire that all my just debts be paid out of such worldly goods as it hath pleased God to bless me with.

Second, I leave to my beloved wife Margaret Sargent a comfortable maintenance out of my worldly estate during her natural life or widowhood, also I leave to her one of my negro girls named Amy to attend upon her during her natural life and after her death I leave the said Amy as follows, whereas I in a former will gave to my daughter Rebeckah Sergent in her lifetime an equal part with the rest of my living children, she being now deceased I now give and bequeath the same to James Sargent Sener, her surviving husband which was one negro girl named Amy

at the price of three hundred and fifty dollars for the said James Sargent to take the said equal part out of and the balance to return to my estate to make an equal division with the rest of my living children and this said equal part Interest in the hand of the said James Sargent give to the said Rebeckahs children at his discression. If the said Amy should die before the said James Sargent gets in possession he shall have a right to an equal part of the ballance of my estate with the rest of my living children.

Third, I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah Skeen one of my negro girls by the name of Vilet. And I give to my said Sarah my largest chest beside her equal divide and if the said Vilet should die before the said Sarah Skeen gets her in posession she shall have a right to an equal part of the balance of my estate with the rest of my living children.

Fourth, I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary Fuller another of my negro girls named Diner and if the said Diner should die before the said Mary Fuller gets her in posession she shall have a right to an equal part of the balance of my estate with the rest of my living children.

Fifth, I give and bequeath unto my son Ephraim Sergent my negro boy by the name of Aaron and if the said Aaron should die before the said Ephraim Sergent gets him in possession he shall have a right to an equal part of the balance of my estate with the rest of my living children. Which said negroes I rate among my children as follows, the three oldest which are Amy, Aaron and Vilet I rate to my said children at three hundred and fifty dollars each and the youngest which is Diner I rate at three hundred dollars, provided they are sound in body at such delivery or division, if otherwise the negro so infirm the price of it shall be reduced to the owner at the discretion of my executors hereafter named.

Also those of my children to whom I have given my negroes shall pay to those of my children which have none so much as will make them all equal in all my worldly estate. Also out of my worldly estate I leave to my daughter Elizabeth Skeen's children the former wife of Jonathan Skeen as follows, to Stephen Skeen my grandson, son of Jonathan Skeen I give my smallest bored riffle gun with the mouls wipers & c. Also five dollars a piece to the said Stephens sisters and brothers to be paid out of my estate by my executors when sold and collected. And lastly I do hereby constitute and appoint my friends Abraham Fuller and Ephraim Sargent as executors to this my Last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all other Wills and Testaments by me heretofore made. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this eighth day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fourteen.

Stephen Sargent (Seal)

Signed sealed and published and declared as and for the last will and testament of the above named Stephen Sargent in presents of us

James Sargent Jr.

his

James x Gray

mark

Virginia:

At a court held for Russell County this 4th day of April 1815, This Instrument of writing was exhibited in Court as and for the last will and testament of Stephen Sargent deceased and proven by the oaths of James Sargent Jr, & James Gray the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of Abraham Fuller and Ephraim Sargent executors therein named who made oath thereto and together with Frances Browning & James Hendricks their securities entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of three thousand dollars conditioned as the law directs, certificate is granted them for obtaining probate in due form.

Teste: James P. Carroll D.C.

Virginia:

In the Clerks Office of the circuit Court of Russell Co. I, E. F. Hargis, Clerk of the Circuit Court of Russell County, Virginia, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the last will and testament of Stephen Sergent (Sargent) as the same appears of record in my office aforesaid in Will Book No. 3, Page 119.

Given under my hand and the official seal of said Court at the Courthouse thereof, on this the ninth day of April A.D. 1948, and in the 172nd year of the commonwealth.

E.F. Hargis
Clerk, Circuit Court of
Russell County, Virginia.

The estate of Stephen Sargent, executed by us Abraham Fuller and Ephraim Sergent.

| We give said Estate Credit | $ Cts. |
|---|---|
| By the Value of slaves valued in the will | 1350.00 |
| By the property sold at the sale | 185.15½ |
| By a foot adze and auger half inch | 0.70 |
| | 1535.85½ |

We also charge the estate with payments hereafter named.

| | |
|---|---|
| To William Sergent a Legatee in said Will | 246.31 |
| To Sarah Skeen Do | 246.31 |
| To Rachel Van Hook Do | 246.31 |
| To Mary Fuller Do | 246.31 |
| To Ephraim Sargent Do | 246.31 |
| To James Sergent Do | 246.31 |
| To Jonathan Skeens children | 30.00 |
| To note on said estate to Abraham Fuller | 15.59 |
| To making two coffins | 4.83½ |
| To Recording the will and Inventory | 5.07 |
| To Whiskey for the sale | 2.50 |
| | 1535.85½ |

Agreeable to an order of Court directed to us, we Aaron Hendrick, Francis Browning & John Candler we do hereby certify that Abraham Fuller and Ephraim Sargent executors of Stephen Sargent deceased have paid off the several legatees of the said Stephen Sergent deceased as appears to us by the receipt produced to ** after the payments of his just debts and funeral expenses.

A. Hendricks
Frances Browning
John Candler

At a Court held for Russell County the 7th July 1818, the within settlement was exhibited in Court & on motion of the executors ordered to be recorded.

Teste: James P. Carrell D.C.

Virginia:

In the Clerks Office of the Circuit Court of Russell County I, E.F. Hargis Clerk of the Circuit Court of Russell County, Virginia, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct settlement of the executors of the estate of Stephen Sargent, deceased as the same appears of record in Will Book No. 3 Page 263, in my office aforesaid.

Given under my hand and the official Seal of said Court at the Courthouse thereof on this the 9th day of April A.D. 1948, and in the 172nd year of our Commonwealth.

E.F. Hargis
Clerk, Circuit Court,
Russell County, Virginia.

An Inventory of all the articles sold of the property of Stephen Sargent, deceased. April 7th, 1815.

| Persons names who Purchased | Article sold | Price |
|---|---|---|
| Alexander, David | Fat Tub | .37½ |
| do do | 1 Flax Wheel | .50 |
| Browning, Francis Sr., | 1 Coffee mill | 1.27 |
| Bays, Jeremiah | Knives Forks &c. | 1.31 |
| do do | 1 Pr. double single trees | 1.30 |
| do do | 1 Oven | 2.50 |
| Cowan, Andrew | 1 Skillet | 1.00 |
| do do | 1 sad Iron | 1.00 |
| Devenport, John | 1 Barshear Plow and Stock | 1.25 |
| do do | 1 Pewter Dish | 2.00 |
| do do | 1 box of sundries | 1.25 |
| Eliot, John | 1 Rifle Gun | 8.25 |
| Fuller, George | 1 Iron Wedge, 1 pr. Compasses | 1.25 |
| Fuller, Abraham | 1 Bible | 3.25 |
| Gibson, John | 1 Pot and Hooks | 4.78 |
| Henry, Philip | 1 Tub | .35 |
| do do | 1 Auger | .50 |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Kinser, Walter | 1 Coffee Pot | .06¼ |
| Lambert, Peter | 1 Drawing Knife | .25 |
| do do | 1 Sang Hoe | .60 |
| do do | 2 Horns | .37 |
| do do | 1 Shovel Plow and stock | .53 |
| do do | 1 Hone and Hymn Book | 2.30 |
| do do | 2 chairs | .51 |
| do do | 1 lot of Books | .31 |
| Lambert, Jacob | 1 pr. Stilliards & 1 churn | 2.81 |
| Lozer, Nicholas | 1 Pail, 1 Bottle & glass tumblers | 1.13 |
| do do | 1 Pail, 2 Sifters | 1.32 |
| do do | 1 Bed and Furniture | 10.00 |
| Mosely, Benjamin | 1 Bedstead and Cord | 3.00 |
| do do | 1 Cotton wheel & 2 Chairs | 1.01 |
| Nifong, Martin | 6 Pewter Plates | 3.05 |
| Powers, George | 1 Spoon, tin pan & c. | .28 |
| do do | 1 Pewter Dish | 1.55 |
| do do | 1 Table | 2.01 |
| Robertson, Alexander | 1 pot & Hooks | 2.51 |
| Robertson, Alexander | 1 Log chain | 2.82 |
| Rite, Joel | 1 axe | .60 |
| Skeen, Peter | Fire Tongs and Shovel | .58 |
| Sergent, James | 1 keg | .25 |
| do do | 1 Saucer and 2 Cups | .15 |
| do do | 2 Books | .76 |
| Skeen, Jonathan | 2 chairs 1 Roasting Fork | .19 1/4 |
| Keen, John | 1 Testament | .25 |
| Sergent, Ephraim | 1 pr drawing chains | 4.00 |
| do do | 1 gun and Pewter | 5.35 |
| do do | 1 foot adze | .50 |
| Thomas, William | 1 Pr. Fire Tongs | 1.00 |
| do do | 1 Axe | .52 |
| do do | 1 Yearling | 4.57 |
| do do | 1 Cow | 12.25 |
| Woods, Aaron | 1 Pot and hooks | 1.65 |
| do do | 1 Bedstead and Cord | 1.60 |
| Williams, Samuel | 1 Spider | .20 |
| do do | 1 Handsaw & c | 3.00 |
| do do | Sundry articles | .31 |
| do do | Cutting Knife and Box | 3.59 |
| do do | 1 Hackle | .30 |
| do do | 1 check Reel | 8 1/4 |
| Welch, Thomas | Sundries | 1.25 |
| do do | 1 Bottle | 1.00 |
| do do | 1 Pr. Drawing Chains | 3.12 |
| do do | 1 Truckle Wagon | .25 |
| | | 115.60 |

Given under our hands the day and year above written

his
Abraham x Fuller )
mark )
Ephraim Sargent ) Executors

Virginia:

In the Clerks Office of the Circuit Court of Russell County I, E. F. Hargis, Clerk of the Circuit Court of Russell County, Virginia, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the sale bill of the property of Stephen Sargent deceased as the same appears of record in Will Book No. 3, page 193 and following in my office aforesaid.

Given under my hand this 9th day of April A.D. 1948, and in the 172nd year of our commonwealth.

E.F. Hargis
Clerk, Circuit Court, Russell
County, Virginia.

---

Stephen Sargent's wife when he died in 1814 was Margaret. Children were Rebeckah Sargent, m. James Sargent, Sr.; Sarah Sargent, m. Peter Skeen 1782; Mary Sargent, m. Abraham Fuller, 1786; Ephraim Sargent, m. Elizabeth Hodge 1792; (Ephraim Sargent, m. Fanny Land, 1786, might not be same man); Elizabeth Sargent, m. Jonathan Skeen, 1792; Rachel Sargent, m. Lawrence Van Hook, 1785; William Sargent m-----?.

Stephen Sargent was a son of William Sarjant and his wife Sarah, of Orange County, North Carolina; William died in 1768, Sarah died after June 21, 1772, (a deed dated then); Stephen later lived in Caswell Co. after the division of the county, later moving to Washington or Russell Co., Va., where he died.

## Van Hook Marriages in Kentucky

### Adair County.

Bridget Van Hook m. John Hardin 6/28/1818.
Another list gives: Bridget Van Hook m. John Hardin 2/29/1819.
Katy Van Hook m. Clement Banks 11/13/1823.

The two girls above were sisters, daughters of Lawrance Van Hook and Rachel Sargent and were sisters of Elizabeth Van Hook who m. Johnson Watson in Pulaski Co., Ky. 1/16/1810.

### Bourbon County.

Elizabeth Van Hook & John Scott May 22, 1790.
Margaret Van Hook & James M. Johnson 8/29/1791, Samuel Van Hook.
Mary Van Hook & James Johnson 9/5/1792.
Catharion Van Hook & Wm. Patton 9/22/1794. Samuel Van Hook.
Achilles Van Hook & Jemima Whaley 11/17/1799.
Benjamin Van Hook & Evalin Whaley, Father Leeland, 7/31/1832.
Mary Givens Van Hook & John Thomas Martin 4/25/1888.

## Harrison County.

Samuel Van Hook & Hannah Tronsdale or Trouesdale 5/13/1794. Nathan Rawlings, Surety.
Thomas Van Hook & Mary Davis 4/14/1805, George Davis, Surety.
Abner Van Hook & Truelove Hall 2/6/1808.
Samuel Van Hook & Sarah Morgan 2/25/1809, James Johnson, Surety.
Caty Van Hook & Joel Munson 9/15/1809.
Sarah Van Hook r. Harrison Co. widow, & Granville Smith 40, widower, 5/27/1852, b. Harrison Co.
Micajah Van Hook r. Pulaski Co. age 22, single, b. Harrison Co. & Margaret Ann Dolson age 16, m. 6/27/1855.
Samuel Van Hook r. Harrison Co. age 25, b. Harrison Co. m. 1/23/1854, Tabitha Clark, age 19, b. Harrison Co.

## Pulaski County.

Benjamin Van Hook & Susannah Higgins 10/21/1808 Peter Higgins, Bondsman.
Hannah Van Hook & John Higgins 5/30/1810, Benjamin Van Hook B.
Samuel Van Hook & Peggy Gillieland 8/1/1812, Benjamin Van Hook.
Samuel Van Hook & Ibby Cox 1/11/1816, Benjamin Van Hook. Rebecca Cox, her Mother.
Elizabeth Van Hook & Johnson Watson 1/16/1810, Arnold Modrell B. Rachel Van Hook, her Mother.
Ruthy Van Hook & Jno. Clark 4/27/1813, Aaron Van Hook.
Jemima Van Hook & Jno. Clark 2/21/1814, Aaron Van Hook.
Betsey Van Hook & Joseph Clemens 4/27/1813. J. F. Gastineau.
Martin Van Hook & Sarah Harding 8/15/1815. (Nicholas Co. Marriage).
Margaret Van Hook & Baylis Williams 1/5/1816.
Lawrence Van Hook & Mary Ann Harris 7/8/1816, Roy Zachariah.
Rachel Van Hook & John Gibson 7/15/1819, Will Fox.
Benjamin Van Hook & Ester Gaston 12/28/1822, James Gaston.
Aaron Van Hook & Sally Humphrey 5/12/1823.
Thomas Van Hook & Priscilla Gill 8/8/1828, Robert Murphy.
Sally Van Hook & Gideon Hines 12/28/1836, Lawrence Van Hook B.
Frances Van Hook & Richard D. Collyer 4/7/1842, Benjamin Van Hook.
James Van Hook & Mary Jane Morgan 10/23/1848, Wm. H. Marcum.

## Lincoln County.

James Van Hook & Elizabeth Singleton 9/8/1845. Henley Singleton.

## Jefferson County.

Samuel Van Hook & Mary Ann Clark 6/13/1832. Bondsman N.G. Smith.

## From the 1850 Census of Pulaski County, Kentucky.

Benjamin Van Hook age 50, Farmer, born Virginia.
Esther Van Hook age 45, born Kentucky.

Nancy Van Hook age 18, born Kentucky.
Samuel Van Hook age 21, born Kentucky.
Polly Van Hook age 17, born Kentucky.
Susanna Van Hook age 15, born Kentucky.
Mary Van Hook age 13, born Kentucky.
William Van Hook age 11, born Kentucky.
Robert Van Hook age 9, born Kentucky.
Ellen Van Hook age 7, born Kentucky.
Harriet Van Hook age 4, born Kentucky.

(Note: Benjamin Van Hook & Ester Gaston m. Dec. 28, 1822, Pulaski Co.)

Aron Van Hook age 59, Farmer, born Virginia.
Sarah Van Hook age 49, born Virginia.
George Van Hook age 22, born Kentucky.
Aron Van Hook age 21, born Kentucky.
John Van Hook age 18, born Kentucky.
Mary Van Hook age 16, born Kentucky.
William Van Hook age 12, born Kentucky.
Sarah Van Hook age 10, born Kentucky.
Benjamin Van Hook age 8, born Kentucky.
Ellen Van Hook age 7, born Kentucky.
David Van Hook age 5, born Kentucky.
Martha Van Hook age 2, born Kentucky.

(Note: Aaron Van Hook & Sarah Humphrey m. 5/12/1823, Pulaski Co.)

Isabella Van Hook age 50, Farmer, born Virginia.
Samuel (or James) Van Hook age 22, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth Van Hook age 20, born Kentucky.
Frances Van Hook age 16, born Kentucky.
Martin Van Hook age 14, born Kentucky.
William E. Van Hook age 9, born Kentucky.

Martin Van Hook age 41, Farmer, born Kentucky.
Eleanor Van Hook age 38, born Kentucky.
Benjamin Van Hook age 21, born Kentucky.
Joseph Van Hook age 19, born Kentucky.
Micajah Van Hook age 17, born Kentucky.
Rebecca Van Hook age 14, born Kentucky.
Harriet Van Hook age 15, born Kentucky.
Martha Van Hook age 10, born Kentucky.
James Van Hook age 8, born Kentucky.
Andrew J. Van Hook age 6, born Kentucky.
George C. Van Hook age 4, born Kentucky.
William Van Hook age 3, born Kentucky.
John Van Hook age 1, born Kentucky.

Asberry Van Hook age 25, born Kentucky.

Martha Van Hook age 23, born Kentucky.
John Van Hook age 2, born Kentucky.

## Miscellaneous Van Hook Records

Page 731, Brown County, History of Kansas, 1883, by A. T. Andreas:

William Van Hook farmer, stock raiser, Postoffice Highland, Doniphan Co., came to Kansas September 1871, born Harrison Co. Ky. April 3, 1828 his parents moved to Montgomery Co. Indiana four and one half years, Iowa, then Kansas. Married Martha Ann Moore native of Indiana; nine children living, Laura A., Fannie M., Tilford J. Prewett native of Ky., res Cowley Co. Kansas., James Darwin, Loretta A. m Solomon Jameson b. Indiana, Florence B. married Frank Stites, Fred, Nellie, Kate and George Edward. A farm of 420 acres.

---

Mrs. Nellie Kirby of Portland, Oregon, writes me:

That Henry Van Hook married her Aunt, January 1, 1890, Mary Jane (Jennie) Davis, b. Dec. 17, 1862 at Logansport, Cass Co., Indiana, the daughter of Benjamin De Vol Davis and Martha John Davis, his wife. Henry and Jennie Van Hook died at Huntington Park, California. She thinks her Uncle Henry Van Hook came from Indiana, Illinois or Iowa. He ran away from home when only eight years of age with an older brother when his Father remarried. They went to Kansas and worked in a flour mill, then they separated and Henry went to Oregon where he married Mrs. Kirby's Aunt.

---

Springfield News and Leader, Springfield, Mo.:

Sunday Sept. 9, 1951. First Baptist Church opens Ultra Modern new building with initial services today. Already chimes have pealed from the 138 foot tower of the Imposing Georgian Colonial Structure on South Street at Mount Vernon which supplants the dark red brick old First Baptist building which was erected in 1895....

The Deagan Celesta Chime given by the Van Hook children in memory of their parents cost $8000.00 and the chimes now set at low volume are heard through eight 24 inch speakers in the tower.

These chimes can be played from the organ console or can be electronically set. The chimes were given by children of James E. and Laura Van Hook as a memorial. Their names, Bryan Van Hook, Benjamin Van Hook, Max Van Hook, Mrs. Verda O. Johnson and Mrs. Monta Copeland.

---

Kentucky Historical Society Register, Vol. 50, No. 170, Jan. 1, 1952, Page 81.

A letter from F. C. Smith to his son Samuel in N.Y. describing

Battle of Cynthiana, Ky., June 1864. In his letter he says "Report says that Miss Alice Keller is going to marry Luther Van Hook of Cynthiana".

Francis Chinn Smith, 1814-1892, from Va. to Harrison Co., Ky. He m. Agnes Chinn. Another son was Marcus Aurelius Smith, grad. Transylvania moved west to Arizona & assisted in their fight for statehood. U.S. Senator from Arizona. Letter in possession of Mrs. Agnes McDowell, Cynthiana, Ky.

---

Rochester, Minnesota, William Van Hook, Superintendent of Parks, Rochester. He was a son of Alfred Van Hook; Alfred was the son of Clark Van Hook. Clark had a brother John. William Van Hook has a brother Emory Van Hook living in Rochester.

---

Pioneer Ancestors of Gibson Co., Tenn., who were born in Va.,
Dr. William G. Van Hook m. Julia Collins.
Tenn. Records.

Tinsley Davis of Tenn. died Jan. 1850 Int. Had resided in Shelby Co., Tenn., Watson D. Davis, an infant, John H. Van Hook guardian.

Page 706, "The Ligon Family" V.III, Virginia 8 Ligon, b. March 31, 1850 Lebanon, Tenn. m. B.J. Van Hook.
Page 714. Lula 8 Ligon m. Riley C. Van Hook, both deceased.

Lebanon, Wilson Co., Tenn. John Skeens Bible in possession of Mrs. D.M. Lane, a granddaughter of John Skeen, nee Ruthie Skeen. John Skeen born August 1783. Hope H. Skeen m. Winnie J. Van Hook, Nov. 23, 1842.

Dickson Co., Tenn., 1842, Jan. 15, Simpson A. Norman to Elizabeth Van Hook.
1848, John R. Van Hook to Harriet A. Coleman.

---

D.A.R. Magazine May 1944, Page 297, Marriages in Warren Co., Mississippi L. Van Hook and Mary Jane Hopkins, July 12, 1836.

Page 369, Record 3, Sangamon Co., Illinois, Marriages: Emily J. Van Hook m. David D. Jenkins, Nov. 6, 1861.

---

Vital Records, Prairie Twp. Cemetery, Jackson Co., Missouri, p. 407.
George C. Van Hook, b. 1846.
Margaret L. Van Hook, wife of George C. Van Hook, b. 1852, d. 1918.

---

Elbert Co., Georgia, Records, Deed Book A.B.C. & D. Ga. D.A.R. Records Page 185 (Vol. III) Leonard Thornhill and wife Mary, Folio 88. To Aron Van Hook 278 ½ acres which Leonard and his wife have full Inheritance right to in fee simple June 16, 1792. Elbert Co. Ga. Records.

Page 202. Robert Cosby Folio 65 T.C. to Stephen Groves 300 acres

Property of Wm. Kilgore to satisfy a debt to Aron Van Hook April 18, 1797.

(This may have been Aron Van Hook son of Lawrence and Bridget Van Hook, He was in Ga. in 1792.

---

Dr. Andrew (Peter) Van Hook, Lafayette College, Easton, Pa., Paterson, N. J. '09 Ph.D. New York University.

---

William Van Hook m. Maria Preston, 4/7/1830, Cumberland, N. J. Craigs Cum. Mar. p. 86.

---

There was a Henry and a Jacob "Van Ick", Bucks Co., Pa., 1790. Also a William Van Hook, a single man, in Northumberland Co., Pa., 1787.

---

Rev. Carlton R. Van Hook and wife were in Camden, N. J., in 1945; In 1948 at Collingswood, N. J.

### Revolutionary Soldiers

Jacob Van Hook, born Orange Co. North Carolina, 1761 Sergeant, placed on Pension Roll of Halifax Co. Va. Sept. 5, 1833 for service as private and Sergeant in N. C. line. Battle of Kings Mountain. Removed to Va. in 1807 where he died. Wife Lucy or Lucretia, a daughter Lucretia.

Lawrence Van Hook, New Jersey, Lt. and Captain N.J. Militia 1776-1777. Lt. in Captain Hollingsheads Co. 1st Battalion N.J. Troops and promoted to Captain of the same Co.

Lt. Arent Van Hook, New York, Second Lt. The Line 1st New York Reg. Feb. 24 to November 1776, under Col. Goose Van Schoick, Lt. Col. Cornelis Van Dyck.

Isaac Van Hook. Enlisted man Col. John Lashers Reg. Militia.

Isaac I. Van Hook. Enlisted Man 1st. N. Y. Regt.

Page 285, Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, Arondt Van Hook Clerk under Ezekiel Cheever Commissary of Ordnance Stores. Pay Roll for July 1777, certified at Boston, Mass. Service from July 15, 1777 to July 31, 1777, 17 days.

Same Volume:

Isaac Van Hook, Return for rations allowed in Quartermaster Generals department dated Fishkill, Oct. 14, 1781.

Public Service, Fishkill on the Hudson.
Isaac Van Hook Distributor of wood May 1 to Jan. 14th. 14 days @ $20.00 month. Revolutionary War.

War of 1812 or Second War with Britain Series Vol. 1, 1807-17. Military Papers of Daniel D. Tompkins, Gov. of N.Y.
Major Isaac I. Van Hook, Second Brigade N.Y. Infantry, Sept. 25, 1809.

Major Isaac Alvin Van Hook, Major N.Y. Militia. The 51st to be commanded by Isaac A. Van Hook later Lt. Colonel. Colonel Van Hook's Regiment mentioned. Lt. Col. of the Richmond Militia Isaac C. Van Hook.

(Isaac A. Van Hook and Susan S. Peck his wife, June 5, 1817, were on the Church Members List of the Reformed Church of New York. Probably the above Isaac Alvan Van Hook).

Dec. 8, 1792, Militia State Papers Samuel Van Hook $48.19 Washington Co., Va. (Ensign of Militia). Samuel Van Hook Ensign Kings Mt. Revolutionary soldier. Samuel Van Hook Private Captain Dan Smith's Militia, Fincastle Co., 1774 (There were two or more Samuel Van Hooks in that area). Samuel Van Hook and Samuel Van Hook Jr. were both with Clark in the Illinois Country according to records Ill. Historical Society. Samuel Van Hook Sr. b. 1733, presume in N.J. went early to North Carolina, went to Ky. with Daniel Boone, was twice taken prisoner by the Indians, finally settled in Harrison Co., Ky., lived to be quite an old man.

## Watson Family

Records of the Watson Family, John Watson, Revolutionary soldier, b. Powhatan Co., Va., Nov. 18, 1763, d. Barren Co., Ky., aged 86 years, July 31, 1849. A Scotchman, his father came here from Scotland, according to family tradition. "Watson" is a sept of the Buchanan clan. John's son, Johnson Watson, m. Elizabeth Van Hook (6).

1. John Watson and Elizabeth ---------.
2. Johnson Watson and Elizabeth Van Hook (6).
3. Rachel Watson and Walker Taliaferro Hubbard.
4. Archibald Van Hook Hubbard and Mildred Ann Poor.
5. Bernice Hubbard and Thurman Virgil Keister.

Pension Record of John Watson, Revolutionary Soldier:

Department of the Interior, Bureau of Pensions, Washington, Revolutionary and 1812 Wars Section. November 19, 1924.

Mrs. Bernice H. Keister, 502 East Grove St., Bloomington, Ill.,
Madam: I have to advise you that from the papers in the Revolutionary War Pension Claim S 31458 it appears that John Watson was born Nov.

18, 1763 in Powhatan Co. Va., while living in said county he enlisted the last week in April 1780, served six months as a private in Captain William Mayo's Company, Colonel Faulkners Virginia Regiment and was at the battle of Camden.

He enlisted in April 1781 served twelve months as a private in Captains Slaughter and Brown's Company, Colonel Charles Dabney's Virginia Regiment and was at the Siege of Yorktown. He was allowed pension on his application executed September 21, 1832 while a resident of Barren County, Kentucky.

There is no data on file as to his family. Respectfully,

Washington Gardner, Commissioner.

---

The will of John Watson, Senior, Revolutionary Soldier, b. Va. 1763, d. Barren Co. Ky. July 31, 1849 while living with his son John Watson, *or* son was living with *him* (Son was named John Underwood Watson).

Deed Book U, Page 322. Will of John Watson Sr. Whereas Sarah D. Watson, Eliza I. Watson, Elizabeth P. Watson, Mary A. Watson and Green P. Watson, my grandchildren, and children of my son John U. Watson I therefore for and in consideration of said services and attention and other good causes have given to them my estate all and every description of property, money or income or effects of any description whatever, reserving to myself the use of said estate during my natural life—I commit the care of said estate to my son John U. Watson to be distributed amongst abovenamed persons according to certain directions which I have given him verbally. I further authorize my son John U. Watson to collect, settle, transact and manage whatever business may belong to or concern my estate without any administration or security, but entirely by virtue of the authority conferred upon him by the written instrument. Given under my hand and seal in Barren Co. Ky. the 16th March, 1849.

Witness John Watson (Seal)
John P. Cox
As to the handwriting of John Watson
Stephen Ratliff

---

The children of John Watson and his wife Elizabeth were:

Johnson Watson, born Feb. 11, 1784, m. Elizabeth Van Hook, Jan. 18, 1810.
John Underwood Watson, m. Elizabeth Pemberton.
Joel Watson, m. 1, Mildred Pemberton March 6, 1817; m. 2 Sarah Knifley (widow). 7/8/1839; m 3rd, May 22, 1850, Mary Humphries, widow.
Jesse Watson, m. Eleanor Banks, 1/29/1814.
Elizabeth Watson, m. Bennett Pemberton, 3/5/1817.
Ann or Nancy Watson, m. Stephen Pemberton, 12/9/1819.

Polly Watson. One Patsy Watson m. Nicholas Hardin, 10/24/1805?
Rachel Watson.
These are all I have record of.

Joel Watson Bible Records, Adair Co., Ky.

Joel Watson (son of John Watson, Revolutionary soldier and his wife Elizabeth), married March 6, 1817, Mildred Pemberton. Joel Watson b. November 4, 1795 in Tenn., a Cumberland Presbyterian minister. Mildred Pemberton Watson b. Jan. 3, 1796.

Their children:

1. Louisa Mildred Watson was born December 21, 1817.
2. Nancy Watson was born August 10, 1818.
3. Sarah Watson was born February 1, 1821.
4. William Watson was born February 9, 1823.
5. Elizabeth Watson was born April 17, 1825.
6. John Watson was born March 16, 1827.
7. Creed Watson was born April 25, 1829.
8. Martha Watson was born November 18, 1830.
9. Silas L. Watson was born February 5, 1833.
10. James H. Watson was born February 11, 1835.
11. Joel H.Watson Jr. was born April 17, 1837.

Joel Watson Sr. m. 2nd Sarah Knifley, widow of Joseph Knifley, July 8, 1839, (her maiden name was Sallie Jones, she had m. Joseph Knifley, June 23, 1838). Their children:

12. Mary Ella Watson was born May 17, 1840.
13. Johnson Watson was born Dec. 2, 1841.
14. Flora Watson was born March 10, 1843.
15. Eletha J. Watson was born January 14, 1845.
16. Corintha Watson was born November 18, 1846. )
17. George Watson was born November 18, 1846. ) Twins

Joel Watson Sr. m. 3rd. Mary Humphries, widow, May 22, 1850. No issue.

1. Louisa Mildred Watson m. Aaron Harding Rice, Oct. 10, 1847.
2. Nancy Watson m. Felix Mourning, Feb. 28, 1837.
3. Sarah Watson m. Hart Martin.
4. William Watson.
5. Elizabeth Watson m. Seaton Barnett, Jan. 4, 1844.
6. John (Jack) Watson.
7. Creed Watson, unmarried.
8. Martha Watson m. Joe Biggs.
9. Silas L. Watson (Dick).
10. James Watson.
11. Joel H. Watson (Jr.)

12. Mary Ella Watson m. William Cave.
13. Johnson Watson.
14. Flora Watson m. James Humphrey.
15. Eletha Watson.
16. Corintha Watson m. -------- Ferguson.
17. George Watson.

Jesse Watson (son of John Watson, the Revolutionary soldier, and his wife Elizabeth) m. Eleanor Banks, January 29, 1814. Issue:

1. Elizabeth Watson m. Enoch Harden.
2. George Watson.

There may have been others. I believe that Elizabeth and Enoch Harden's children were Ella who m. Rice Pike, Ermine and George, perhaps others, am not sure.

Jesse Watson's Inventory filed March 1855, widow Eleanor or Ellender, witnessed by John Watson & Joel Watson.

John Underwood Watson (son of John Watson, Revolutionary soldier and wife Elizabeth) m. Elizabeth Pemberton. Their children:

1. Sarah D. Watson m. Barnett Larimore.
2. Malinda Ann Watson m. Ab Atkinson.
3. Eliza Jane Watson m. Will Pike, 3/6/1854.
4. Elizabeth P. Watson.
5. Mary A. Watson (Mollie?) m. William Beard.
6. Green Pemberton Watson m. Louisa Mildred Rice (daughter of Dr. Aaron Harding Rice and Louisa Mildred Watson m. Oct. 10, 1847). A daughter of Green Pemberton Watson and Louisa Mildred Rice was Mary Alice Watson, b. Mar. 1878, m. Archibald Hubbard (son of Joseph and Polly Howard Hubbard), 1901. They had 3 children:
   i. Roy Hubbard.
   ii. Zora Hubbard.
   iii. Stanley Hubbard.

   Mary Watson Hubbard died May 28, 1950, age 72 years.

---

John Watson, Revolutionary soldier, b. Powhatan Co., Va., Nov. 18, 1763; m. ca. 1782, Elizabeth-----, b. May 5? 1765.
Their children were:

Johnson Watson, b. Feb. 11, 1784; m. Elizabeth Van Hook, 1/18/1810.
Joel Watson, b. Nov. 4, 1795, m. Mildred Pemberton, 3/6/1817.
Jesse Watson, m. Eleanor Banks, 1/29/1814. John Watson, B.
John Underwood Watson, m. Elizabeth Pemberton.
Nancy Watson, m. Stephen Pemberton, 12/9/1819. W. Watson, Bondsman.

Elizabeth Watson, m. Bennett Pemberton, 3/5/1817. John Watson B.
Polly Watson.
Rachel Watson.

In Adair Co. Ky., marriages, where all the above marriages were found (except the Johnson Watson, Elizabeth Van Hook m. which was in Pulaski Co. Ky.). There were two other marriages that *may* have been children of above John although they were not included in the list given me by members of the family. They may be relatives, do not know, but here they are:

Patsy Watson, m. Nicholas Hardin, 10/24/1805. Lasley.
Enoch Watson, m. Ellene Crabtree, 7/15/1812. Jas. Crabtree.

John Watson Sr. died July 31, 1849 age 86 years. His wife Elizabeth died October 5, 1839, aged 74 years, 6 months.

Johnson Watson died April 3, 1841, aged 57 years & 2 months.

Elizabeth Van Hook Watson, wife of Johnson, died Feb. 29, 1856 aged 64 years 11 months.

John Underwood Watson died, will written April 1, 1850.

Jesse Watson died, Inventory filed March 1855.

Do not have the death dates of the others.

---

When making application for his pension, John Watson, Revolutionary soldier, stated that he "had a copy of his age, taken from the record of his father, which was taken from the Church of England in Powhatan Co. Va."

James Radford made affidavit he was in service with John Watson, and that he had known him for years, James had lived in Cumberland Co., Va., John was born in Powhatan Co. and entered service from Scottsville, Powhatan Court House. John Watson lived 50 miles from Glasgow, Co. seat of Barren Co., Ky. He was in his 70th year and was infirm. The following names were on his application, Zaccheus Quisenberry, Bartlett Graves, John Gillaspie, John Innes, Jacob Smith, James Jameson Esq. & David Garvin. He was inscribed on the Ky. Roll at $60.00 per ann. Pension Iss. 6 Aug. 1833 (Records of Annie Walker Burns).

---

Barren Co. Ky. Will Book 3, P. 320:

J. U. Watson, April 1, 1850. Be it remembered that on the 24th day of August in the year of our Lord 1849 that I John U. Watson of Barren County State of Kentucky have made and ordained these presents to be my last will and testament.

1st That the tract of land on which I now reside containing near 100 acres remains unsold that it be rented annually for cash or grain rent at the discretion of my executors until my youngest son arrives of

age at which time it shall be given up to my several heirs to be disposed of at their discretion.

2nd My two negro men George and Nathan shall not be sold but shall be hired to men of their own choice provided such men will give a reasonable hire for them, if not, my executor shall then hire privately to men that he believes will treat them humanely. They shall be supplied with comfortable clothing, shall not be hired more than eight miles from my present residence or the present residence of my executors, and shall have their regular holidays and Saturday from twelve o-clock till night and shall not be required to work after night and shall have $5.00 each annually from their own hire to use for their own purpose.

When my youngest heir shall arrive at 18 years they shall be delivered up to my several legal heirs but shall not be sold unless they make choice of being sold themselves but shall be continued under the above rules of hire.

3rd That all the bedding and bed furniture including that which did belong to the late John Watson Sr. deceased and by him placed under my care for the benefit of said heirs be divided in five equal parts and given to my five daughters, that Sarah D., Malinda A. and Eliza A. possess theirs immediately, that Elizabeth P. and Mary A.'s portions of said bedding be taken care of by my executors until they become capable of acting for them given to them.

4th I give to my daughter Sarah D. my young bay mare and saddle now in use and bridle and large Bible.

5th I give to my daughter Malinda A. my young grey horse and sixteen dollars in cash to buy saddle and bridle, also the chest.

6th I give to my daughter Eliza J. my black mare and sixteen dollars to buy saddle and bridle, also my loom and all that pertains to it, and small Bible.

7th When my Elizabeth P. and Mary A. each shall arrive of proper age they shall each have a horse, saddle and bridle worth seventy five dollars the design is that they all posess and use the above property but are not permitted to dispose of it till they arrive of age.

8th To my son Green P. I give my watch and books of geography and provide that he have two years schooling between fifteen and eighteen years of age in some good country school. When he arrives at eighteen years of age he shall have a horse saddle and bridle worth $100.00 and a suit of clothes worth $50.00.

The remaining lot of books, boxes about the house loose clothing and all are arranged & disposed of.

9th That soon after my decease all the property that I posess except above disposed of also the items of property belonging to the late John Watson Sr. deceased be sold on a credit of years and the proceeds to be made to answer the above named purposes and whatever cash or cash means shall be for the same purpose debts and being discharged and if the means shall be found insufficient to accomplish the above arrangement it shall be lawful for my executors to sell the tract of land above described

and use the proceeds thereof to accomplish the above purposes when my youngest heir shall arrive at eighteen whatever means or amount remaining shall be equally divided between my several heirs.

If the condition of the estate will admit the heirs may draw portions as they arrive of age. The design of the testator is that his heirs have the benefit of his estate in their raising so far as need require and his executors are thus authorized to act. I appoint Barnet G. Larimore & Joel Watson Jr. to be executors of this my last will and testament, that they act jointly and take the place legal provisions of law, given under my hand and seal the date above written. Acknowledged before us this first day of April 1850.

John U. Watson (Seal)

S.P. Taylor
John P. Cok (Cox) Lindsay Watson
Atty. Tho. I. Helm
Pleasant Whitlow.

Rachel Sargent Van Hook Gibson, Adair Co., Kentucky.

In obedience to order Court May Term 1832, adjust settlement with Johnson Watson in behalf of heirs of Rachel Gibson deceased.

| | |
|---|---|
| Paid to John Gibson | $10.00 |
| Paid to John H. Steel | 3.00 |
| To Proven A. C. | 7.50 |
| Clerks fee | 1.56 |
| To keeping a lott 17 mo. | 10.00 |
| Burying expenses John Hardin | 7.75 |
| Appraisors | 5.00 |
| | 44.81 |
| Amount of sale | 74.28½ |
| Bal. due legatees. | 29.4.74 |

---

Rachel Sargent, daughter of Stephen and Margaret Sargent m. 1785, Lawrence Van Hook Jr. in Caswell Co., N.C., Lawrence d. 1807, Russell Co., Va., and the widow and some of her children came to Pulaski Co., Ky., where her daughter Elizabeth Van Hook m. 1810, Johnson Watson, and Rachel Van Hook, widow, m. 2nd, July 15, 1819, John Gibson.

---

Will of Johnson Watson, husband of (6) Elizabeth Van Hook, 1841. Adair County, Kentucky:

This my last Will and Testament. It is my will that the tract of land whereon my two sons lived in Barren County Ky. shall be equally

divided between them by them paying Archibald Watson my son One Hundred Dollars apiece and that bearing interest from the first of Jan. 1840 till paid.

As my daughters should become of age or marry, it is my will that they shall have a horse and saddle and bridle and cow and calf, to be worth One Hundred Dollars.

After all my just debts are paid it is my will that the farm whereon I live and Bill a servant and all the remaining property be my wifes as long as she lives or remains my widow.

It is my will that when my youngest sons become of age, that all the parishable property be sold and the money divided equally among my daughters.

It is my will that my two youngest sons have the farm where I live and the servant boy Bill at the death of my wife or she remarries, it is my will that my wife and Archibald Watson be my Executors in testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this the third day of April 1841.

Teste Johnson Watson (Seal)
Winrod Bailey
Samuel Page

---

Johnson Watson m. Elizabeth Van Hook, 18 Jan. 1810, Pulaski Co., Ky. Moved to Adair Co., Ky.

Samuel Watson and Joel Watson lived in Barren Co., Ky. See deeds of Barren Co. They were the two eldest sons mentioned in above will. Johnson Watson died April 3rd, 1841, the same day he wrote his will.

---

P. 318, Book D, Inventory May 11, 1841
Adair Co., Ky.

A true and Just Inventory and appraisement of all the personal estate of Johnson Watson deceased which was produced to us by the Executors -

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 Negro boy Bill | $500.00 |
| 1 Bay filly | 45.00 |
| 1 Sorrel horse | 25.00 |
| 1 Black mare & colt | 60.00 |
| 1 Bay mare | 35.00 |
| 1 Waxa filly | 45.00 |
| 1 Red cow & calf | 12.00 |
| 1 Red cow & calf | 12.00 |
| 1 Pide cow | 10.00 |
| 1 Red heffer | 8.00 |

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 Red cow & calf | 10.00 |
| 3 Stears | 18.00 |
| 2 Pided Bull & Red heffer | 8.00 |
| 31 head of hogs | 45.00 |
| 40 head of sheepe | 40.00 |
| 1 Waggon & full set harnis | 125.00 |
| 1 Set plow gears | 2.00 |
| 2 Log chains | 4.00 |
| 1 Saddle | 4.00 |
| 2 Barrels & flax | 1.00 |
| 1 Lot of wool | 10.00 |
| 1 Lot plows | 10.00 |
| 1 Lot hoes | 2.00 |
| 1 Lot Axes | 3.00 |
| 1 Grindstone | 0.25 |
| 1 Lot Sithes | 4.00 |
| 1 Spade & punce Iron | 1.00 |
| 1 canoe & chane | 2.00 |
| 1 Lot augurs drawing knife chisels handsaws | 2.00 |
| 1 Lot milch vessels | 0.50 |
| 3 gars | 1.25 |
| 1 Lot bacon | 25.00 |
| 1 Lot beestands | 10.00 |
| 1 Lot potmettle | 6.00 |
| 1 Loom & harnis & kitchen lumber | 10.00 |
| 2 Rifle guns & powder Horn | 20.00 |
| 1 Clock & table | 12.00 |
| 1 Cubbard & furniture | 15.00 |
| 1 Lot chares | 3.00 |
| 1 Beauro & Bookcase & Books | 10.00 |
| 1 Beauro & Chest & desks | 4.00 |
| 2 Saddles 1 at $18- & 1 at $5.00 | 23.00 |
| 1 Lot leather | 5.00 |
| 1 Pare saddle bags | 2.00 |
| 1 Lot bridles | 1.00 |
| 2 Sad Irons | 0.75 |
| 1 Bed & furniture & stead | 30.00 |
| 1 Bed & furniture | 20.00 |
| 1 Bed & furniture & stead | 18.00 |
| 1 Lot bed clothes | 10.00 |
| 1 bedstead & bed & furniture | 12.00 |
| 1 ditto | 15.00 |
| 1 Wheel Coffemill & C bucket | 2.50 |
| Cash on hand | 69.85 |
| Cash noted on hand | 272.17 |
| Amount of accounts | 21.14 |

We do hereby certify that the foregoing Inventory contains all the

personal estate of Johnson Watson deceased which that come to our hand, May 11th, 1841.

Elizabeth Watson (seal)
Archibald Watson (seal)

We do certify that the foregoing appraisement was truly and Justly made of the personal property of Johnson deceased which was to us by his Executors to the best of our Judgement all of which respectfully report to the Adair County Court given under our hands this 11 May 1841.

Martin W. Banks
George W. Garner
Nimrod Bailey

Adair County Sct

Martin W. Banks George R. Garner Nimrod Bailey who have been appointed appraisers by the Adair County Court to view and appraise the personal estate of Johnson Watson deceased personally appeared before the Subscribers a Justice of the for said county and were Sworn to view and appraise such estate as shall be produced to them truly and justly to their Judgment given under my hand this 11 of May 1841.

James Page J P

Kentucky Adair County

County Court July Term 1841. The foregoing Inventory & appraisement of the estate of Johnson Watson decd was this day returned in Court Examined approved and Ordered to record.

Test Wm. Caldwell C A C C

---

Adair County, Kentucky, 1850 Census. 30, Aug.
Elizabeth Watson age 59, born Virginia.
Wm. Watson age 18, Farmer, born Kentucky.
Littleton M. Watson age 15, born Kentucky.
Genetta M. Curry age 16.

Clement C. Banks, age 51, born Kentucky.
Catherine Banks, age 46, born Virginia.
Martin Banks, age 19, born Kentucky.
Benjamin Banks age 17, born Kentucky.
America Banks age 16, born Kentucky.
Samuel Banks age 14, born Kentucky.
Milton J. Banks age 13, born Kentucky.
Minerva Banks age 12, born Kentucky.
Mary J. Banks age 9, born Kentucky.
Clement Banks age 7, born Kentucky.
Matilda Banks age 4, born Kentucky.
John Banks age 8/12 born Kentucky.

(Above Catherine Banks was Catherine Lea Van Hook, sister of Elizabeth Van Hook Watson, then widow of Johnson Watson).

Samuel Watson age 39, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth Watson age 38, born Kentucky.
Rebecca A. Watson age 17.
Elizabeth Watson age 15.
Mary J. Watson age 13.
Wm. J. Watson age 10.
Benjamin F. Watson age 7.
Eliza Ann Watson age 4.

Joel Watson age 54, Cumberland Presbyterian Minister b. Tenn.
Mary A. Watson age 41, born Kentucky.
Silas L. Watson age 17, born Kentucky.
Joel Watson age 15, born Kentucky.
Mary Watson age 10, born Kentucky.
Johnston Watson age 8, born Kentucky.
Flora A. Watson age 6, born Kentucky.
Amanda Watson age 4, born Kentucky.
Nancy Humphries age 12, born Kentucky.
James Humphries age 10, born Kentucky.
Mary Humphries age 7, born Kentucky.

Robert Atkinson age 22, Farmer, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth Atkinson age 21, born Kentucky.

Barren County, Kentucky, 1850 Census.
Barnet G. Larimore age 29, born Kentucky.
Sarah D. Larimore age 19, born Kentucky.
Malinda A. Watson age 17, born Kentucky.
Eliza J. Watson age 15, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth T. Watson age 13, born Kentucky.
Mary A. Watson age 10, born Kentucky.
Green P. Watson age 8, born Kentucky.

The Bible of Johnson Watson and Elizabeth Van Hook. Published by J. Emory and B. Waugh for the Methodist Episcopal Church at the Conference Office, 14 Crosby Street, New York, N. Y., in 1829:

Marriages

Johnson Watson and Elizabeth Van Hook 18 Jan. 1810.
Samuel J. Watson and Elizabeth Guay 22 Dec. 1831.
Joel Watson and Peggy Humphreys 13 Jan. 1837.
Walker T. Hubbard and Rachel Watson 16th Nov. 1837.
Archibald Watson and Eliza Martin 16 Jan. 1840.
George W. Garner and Mary Watson 12 May 1841.
John B. Brown and Annis Watson 22 Feb. 1849.
Robert N. Atkinson and Elizabeth Watson 29 Nov. 1849.
William L. Watson and Elizabeth Dudgeon 3rd April 1856.
Littleton Marion Watson and Louisa P. Monroe 27 March 1856.

(The Bible was given to Archibald Watson and the following are marriages of his children):

J.B. Thomas and Sarah E. Watson Dec. 3rd 1857.
J.D. Miller and Sarah E. (Watson) Thomas Dec. 20, 1865.
Samuel G. Watson and Nancy Howard Dec. 19, 1865.
A.H. Cave (1) and Margaret Watson Feb. 22, 1866.
W.H. Russell (2) and Margaret Cave Mar. 24, 1870.
Elliott B. Watson and Maria Rainwater Oct. 30, 1876.
William J. Henson and Louisa C. Watson Jan. 5, 1882.

Births

Johnson Watson Feb. 11, 1784.
Elizabeth (Van Hook) Watson March 29, 1791.

Their Children:

Samuel Watson Jan. 6, 1811.
Joel Watson March 13, 1814.
Archibald Watson Jan. 30, 1817.
Rachel Watson July 13, 1820.
Mary Watson March 14, 1823.
Annis Watson Dec. 13, 1825.
Elizabeth Watson April 14, 1829.
William Watson April 22, 1832.
Littleton M. Watson April 6, 1835.

(Births of Archibald Watson's children)

Sarah E. Watson March 4, 1841.
Samuel G. Watson Dec. 27, 1843.
Elliott B. Watson Dec. 8, 1846.
Margaret J. Watson Aug. 15, 1849.
Mary A. Watson Oct. 29, 1853.
George W. Watson Nov. 6, 1856.
Louisa C. Watson Dec. 7, 1859.

Eliza A. Watson (wife of Archibald) June 13, 1817.

Deaths.

Rachel Gibson (Rachel Sargent-Van Hook-Gibson) Dec. 20, 1831, aged 68.
Elizabeth Watson (Wife of John Watson, Rev. Soldier, Mother of Johnson Watson) died Oct. 5, 1839 aged 74 years and 6 months.
John Watson (Rev. Soldier, Father of Johnson Watson) July 31, 1849, aged 86 years.

Johnson Watson April 3rd 1841 aged 57 years and two months.
Elizabeth Watson (Wife of Johnson) Feb. 29, 1856 aged 64 years 11 mo.

Mary A. Watson Aug. 24, 1856, aged 2 years 9 mo. Dau. of Archibald Watson.
George W. Watson Aug. 20, 1858 aged 1 yr. 9 mo. Son of Archibald Watson.
James B. Thomas March 9, 1862, aged 26 yrs. 10 mo. Husband of Archibald Watson's dau. Sarah.
A.H. Cave Aug. 30, 1866 aged 23 yrs. 2 mo. Husband of Archibald Watson's dau. Margaret.
William J. Henson Nov. 7, 1891 Husband of Archibald Watson's dau. Louisa.

William L. Watson Oct. 13, 1888.
Archibald Watson June 20, 1896 aged 79 yrs. 4 mo. 20 days.
Mary Garner May 20, 1909 aged 86 years 2 months.
Maria (Rainwater) Watson March 5th 1922, aged 73 years 1 mo. (Wife of Elliott Watson son of Archibald).

The Children of Johnson Watson and Elizabeth Van Hook:

I Samuel Watson m. Elizabeth Guay, Dec. 22, 1831, lived Barren Co., & Adair. Record of their children in Adair Co. Ky. Census of 1850.

II Joel Watson m. Peggy Humphrey, Jan. 13, 1837. No records.

III Archibald Watson m. Eliza Martin, Jan. 16, 1840. Issue:

1. Sarah E. m. 1st J. B. Thomas, Dec. 3, 1857; he died and she m. 2nd, J. D. Miller Dec. 20, 1865.
2. Samuel G. m. Nancy Howard, Dec. 19, 1865.
3. Elliott B. m. Maria Rainwater, Oct. 30, 1876—their children were:
   i. George B.
   ii. Susan and another daughter. Susan m. a Durrett and had 5 children, maybe more.
4. Margaret J. m. 1st A. H. Cave, Feb. 22, 1866. He died and she m. 2nd W. H. Russell, March 24, 1870. No further record.
5. Mary A., died aged about 3 yrs.
6. George W., died aged about 2 years.
7. Louisa C. m. Wm. J. Henson, Jan. 5, 1882. No further record.

IV Rachel Watson m. Walker Taliaferro Hubbard, Nov. 16, 1837, and had:

1. Joseph Johnson Hubbard.
2. John Wesley Hubbard.
3. James Carter Hubbard.
4. Robert Tate Hubbard.
5. Archibald Van Hook Hubbard.

6. Sarah Elizabeth Hubbard.
7. Frances Marion Hubbard.
8. Mary Annis Hubbard.
9. William Lawrence Hubbard, and
10. Eliza Catherine Hubbard. (Further Records).

V Mary Watson m. George Garner, May 12, 1841. No records.

VI Annis Watson m. 1. John A. Brown, Feb. 22, 1849; she m. 2nd. John Day. Issue.

VII Elizabeth Watson m. Robert N. Atkisson, Nov. 29, 1849. Issue:
1. Eletha Anne Atkisson m. John R. Rice, May 25, 1870.
2. Mary Elizabeth Atkisson, b. Dec. 18, 1853, m. James Daniel White in Taylor Co., Ky., Jan. 29, 1880. James D. White, b. Oct. 14, 1853.
3. Nancy Ermine Atkisson m. ---- Rice.
4. Eliza Jane Atkisson m. ----- Monroe.
5. George Humphrey Atkisson m. ----.
6. Araminta Johnson Atkisson m. ----- Ware.
7. Martha Ellen Atkisson m. ----- Henson.

VIII William Lloyd Watson (called Snyder), m. Elizabeth Dudgeon, 3 April 1856, m. 2nd ---- Barnett, m. 3rd Kate Pike. No further records.

IX Littleton Marion Watson, d. 1908, m. 27 March 1856, Louisa P. Monroe, b. about 1836, daughter of Daniel Monroe. A son, Daniel Johnson Watson, lived at Porker, Kansas; probably other children.

Morris Atkisson m. Mary Anne (Polly) Page; their son Robert Nicholas Atkisson, b. May 28, 1828, m. Nov. 29, 1849, Elizabeth Watson, daughter of Johnson Watson and his wife Elizabeth Van Hook. Elizabeth Watson, b. April 14, 1829. Robert N. Atkisson died Jan. 18, 1901, Elizabeth Watson Atkisson died Jan. 15, 1901. Their daughter Mary Elizabeth Atkisson m. James Daniel White, Jan. 29, 1880. Issue:

i. Allie Smith White, b. Nov. 6, 1880.
ii. Bertie Marvis White, b. March 27, 1882.
iii. Wilbur Allen White, b. May 10, 1884.
iv. Arminta Pearl White, b. Feb. 19, 1888.
v. George Willie White, b. Oct. 7, 1889.
vi. Wincie Elizabeth White, b. Jan. 23, 1893.
vii. James Lester White, b. Sept. 10, 1895.
viii. Vivia Alice White, b Apr. 13, 1898.

Allie S. White m. Betty Johnson, Oct. 1915, Issue:

a. Christine White, b. Dec. 25, 1916.
b. Garland White, b. Sept. 3, 1918.

Allie S. White died Jan. 17, 1919.

Bertie M. White m. Wm. C. Pike, March 20, 1898, Issue:

a. Elva Pike, b. July 2, 1900.
b. Edward Pike, b. July 27, 1903, died Dec. 10, 1920.

Bertie M. Pike died Jan. 15, 1905.

Wilbur A. White m. Minnie Laumeier, Feb. 1910. Issue:

a. Raymond White.
b. Helen White m. ------ Fackler. 1 child.
She is a member N.S.D.A.R.

Arminta Pearl White m. Forest Mortimer Stailey, Aug. 1919. Issue:

a. Ina May and
b. Una Fay Stailey, b. June 2, 1920 (twins).
c. Kenneth Stailey, b. July 1922.
d. Paul Stailey, died.

George Willie White m. Grace Hosmer. Issue:

a. Anne Adelle White m. ----- Tucker.
b. George Leslie White.
c. Douglas White m. Edna Shreve.
d. Donald White.

Grace White died; Geo. m. 2nd, Lorena Dye Wilkerson.

Wincie Elizabeth White m. Charles Wesley Hubbard, Feb. 5, 1914. Issue:

a. Marion Evelyn Hubbard, b. Jan. 4, 1915.
b. Charles Joseph Hubbard, b. Jan. 24, 1918.
c. Edna Bernice Hubbard, b. Oct. 16, 1922.

James Lester White m. Dorothy Cramer about 1927. Issue:

a. James Richard White.
b. Nancy White.

Vivia Alice White m. Nolan Gilpin, Issue:

a. Edwin Allen Gilpin.
b. Forest Chandler Gilpin m. Mary ------.
c. Charles Gilpin.
d. Margaret Gilpin.
e. Nolan Gilpin Jr.

---

George Willie White, and James Lester White were both in the Army in World War I, for quite a long time, were both in France.

Charles Joseph Hubbard, son of Charles and Wincie Hubbard served in the second World War, Navy, Cook, 3 or more years.

Charles Gilpin drafted early in World War II, in Africa, Italy etc.

Douglas White served in the Army during World War II.

George Leslie White served in the Navy during World War II.

## Chewning-Chowning

Chowning-Chewning-Durrett-Hubbard-Pasteur Etc.

Data of ancestors and kin of Walker Taliaferro Hubbard, who married Rachel Watson (7) daughter of Johnson Watson and Elizabeth Van Hook (6).

The origin of the Chowning family is given as of French (Norman) descent as were all the family of Chewning-Chowning at the time in the British Isles. The name was derived from the village in Normandy called Cheux near the city of Caen, etc. One of the early members of the family was Adam de Cheveninge. While usually spelled Chowning, the name is properly pronounced "Chewning".

"The Manor of Chewning is in the hundred of Godsheath in the Co. of Kent. After the sale of the Manor the family of Chewning continued to reside here."

The Chowning Coat Armour was confirmed to Reginald C. Chowning in the Co. of Kent by Segar, the Herald of the College of Arms in 1623. The family possessed Coat Armour prior to the establishment of the College of Arms, as the above was a confirmation, not a grant.

The description of the Chowning Coat Armour is as follows:

Arms: Vert, an eagle displayed argent armed gules.
Crest: An eagle displayed argent armed gules.
Motto: Unlike Scotland, but like France.

George Chowning of Wortham, Co. of Kent; will proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury 1620. Had a son George and others named in will. The son George came to Virginia 1636 (Page 341, Virginia Magazine Vol. 5, John Chandler 100 acres of land in Elizabeth City Co., Va., 1636 for transportation wife Elizabeth Chandler and 19 persons, George Chowning, Joane Bayley, Robert Davis, Elizabeth Garrett etc . . .).

Colonial Grant Book No. 1, Vol. 2, P. 818, To George Chowning for 600 acres of land in Upper New Norfolk 25th Aug. 1642.

Page 361, Patent Book 4, Robert Chowning and Thomas Pattison 580 acres on S. side of Rappahannock River between the head of Mr. Burnhams Creek & Puyancketank S.W. 4 April 1658 P. 154 (225) Trans. of 12 persons.

Page 365, Patent Book 4, Robert Chowning 200 acres Lancaster Co. 8 Feb. 1657 p. 168 (251) Upon S.W. Branch of Sunderland Creek alias Burnhams Creek beginning at a small island running along land patented by Henry Nichols Ely down Carplins branch &c Tran. of 4 persons etc.. There are many more land grants and patents to the Chownings in the early Va. records and in the book "Cavaliers and Pioneers" by Nugent. Chowning baptisms, births and marriages are in "The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co. Va."

Robert Chowning was chosen as one of 12 Vestrymen for Lancaster Parish 15 Dec. 1657. He was chosen as Vestryman for Christ Church Nov. 19, 1663. Records of the Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish show that he was Vestryman 1657, 1663, 1664, 1665, 1666, 1670 etc. Vestrymen were chosen from the leading men of the Parish.

Virginia Mag., Vol. 8, Page 190: Military Census Middlesex Co. 1687 at a Court held for the County of Middlesex 23 day of Nov. That the persons whose names are underwritten are by this court thot of sufficient abilitie to find a horse and Armer: Mr. Doodes Minor, George Goodloe and they say upon further examination that the persons underwritten are thought by this court capable to serve as footmen & to find themselves with Armes &c Robert Chewning, John Vivian, Wm. Barber etc.

In Wm. and Mary Magazine, pages 144-160, Vol. 22 (2nd Series) a very fine article by a kinsman Carroll C. Chowning describing famous Colonial homes of Middlesex Co., Va., "Gayles" patented 1685 by Thomas Chowning, "Chowningville" patented by Robert Chowning in 1653.

George Chowning of Wortham, Co. Kent, England, Will proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury 1620, names his son George in his will.

George Chowning, son of above came to Virginia 1636. (Va. Mag. Vol. 5, page 341). He was granted 600 acres of land in Upper New Norfolk 25th Aug. 1642. (Colonial Grant Book No. 1, Vol. 2, Page 818). He settled in Lancaster and Middlesex Counties.

Robert Chowning, son of George, m. Joane —— before 1659. Baptisms of their children are in "The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co. Va."

Robert Chowning, son of Robert and Jone Chowning was christened Feb. 23, 1660, born May 4th 1659. (Page 10, Reg.). He married Anne Poole; their first child Thomas baptised 27 July, 1684; their son William was born ca. 1694-5.

William Chowning, son of Robert and Anne Chowning m. Jean-

ette Jacobus (widow of Joseph Jacobus who died May 15, 1721) Dec. 29, 1721, (page 164) Wm. W. Chewning will proved Caroline Co. Mar. 1757.

Samuel Chowning, son of William and Jeanette Chowning was b. Jan. 21, 1723, baptised Feb. 16, 1723. Migrated with parents to Caroline Co., Va., after 1733. Samuel Chowning's will proved Caroline Co. 11 March 1816 bequeaths "two negroes Iverson and Bentley to my daughter Sarah Durrett."

Sarah Chowning m. Joel Durrett, they lived in Caroline, Orange and Louisa Co's. Migrated to Green Co., Ky., after 1806; Joel Durrett's will proved there 26 Sept. 1814. Their daughter Diana named in will as sixth child, probably youngest daughter.

Diana Durrett married Dec. 26, 1804 in St. Thomas Parish, Orange Co., Va., to Joseph Hubbard, witnesses, Larkin Durrett, Carter Hubbard, Bondsman Larkin Durrett, Father Joel Durrett, Minister Robert James. Joseph Hubbard d. Green Co., Ky. Will proved 22 March 1819, Will B 2, p. 33. Diana Hubbard m. 2nd John O. Walden.

Walker Taliaferro Hubbard, son of Joseph and Diana Durrett Hubbard, born July 4, 1817, Green Co., Ky. He married Rachel Watson of Adair Co., 16 Nov. 1837.

Archibald Van Hook Hubbard, son of Walker T. and Rachel Watson Hubbard, born Dec. 28, 1849, m. Mildred Ann Poor, March 21, 1872 in Green Co., Ky. Migrated to Mason Co., Ill.

Bernice Hubbard, daughter of Archibald V. Hubbard and Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard, b. Dec. 12, 1893, m. Thurman V. Keister, Aug. 10, 1916, in Mason County, Ill. Later moved to Phoenix, Arizona.

(Gratefully acknowledging data from Chowning descendants, Mrs. Geo. R. Bickel, Mrs. Cyril S. Robinson and Carroll C. Chowning.)

Middlesex Co. Va. Will Book 1675-1798, Part One.
Will of Robert Chowning, copied in Richmond, Va., July 1951, by Bernice H. Keister.

> In the name of God Amen, I Robert Chowning of Middlesex County, in Virginia being very sick and weak in body, but of perfect mind and sound memory praised be to God and considering the uncertainty of mans life, do make and appoint this my last will and testament in manner and form following. Viz. Imp. I give and bequeath my soul to God Almighty who gave it, and hoping through the mercies of my blessed Savior Jesus Christ to obtain full pardon and remission of all my sins, and my body I commit to the grave from whence it may --- to be decently

buried in faith devout and Christian like manner. as my executor hereafter named shall deem most fit and convenient.

Item It is my will and mind that all my just debts justly owed to any person or persons, and my reasonable funeral charges be first satisfied and paid by my executrix hereinafter named.

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving sons and daughters, Thomas, George, Samuel, John, William and Elizabeth Chowning 340 acres of land lying and being in the county aforesaid to be equally divided between my said sons and daughters when they shall attain to full age of 21 years, and to the heirs of their body and lawfully begotten to be got of the gain and severally as they shall attain to that age and in case my said widow, children or any of them shall die without issue, then their parts to be divided between the survivors.

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Ann Chowning my now dwelling plantation, including the homes? (illegible) ....

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving daughter Ann Chowning one negro girl named Dawson.

Item It is my will and mind that the remaining parts and residue of my whole personal estate of whatever kind, --- be equally divided between my said loving wife and Anne Chowning and my said loving children, Thomas, George, Samuel, John, William and Elizabeth Chowning.

Lastly, I appoint constitute make and ordain my loving wife, my loving son Thomas and my loving daughter Elizabeth executor and executrix of this my last will and testament, making void all former wills and testaments by me heretofore made, either by words or writing, in witness whereof I have hereunto put my hand and affixed my seal, this 4th day of January Anno Dom. 1697/8.

Robert Chowning

Signed sealed and delivered in the presence of
Paul Whitman
John Skeane?
The mark of Richard R. Thurby (Thurlow?)

At a Court held for Co. of Middlesex 5 Sept. 1698 there appeared Paul Whiteman, John Skeane? and Richard Thurlow and made oath upon the holy Evangel that they saw Robert Chowning above named sign, seal, and deliver the above written will contained on this and the other side of the paper as his last will and testament.

Edwin Thacker, Clerk.

Middlesex County, Virginia, Will Book 1675-1798 Part One (289). Anne Chowning's will, 1699, copied at Richmond, Va., July 1951, by Bernice H. Keister.

In the name of God Amen, I Anne Chowning of the County of Middlesex in Virginia, being very sick and weak in body, but of good and perfect memory, praised be God for the same, do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following.

First and principally I give and bequeath my soul to God, hoping

thro the merits of Jesus Christ to have pardon and forgiveness of all my sins and my body I commit to the earth, to be decently buried in a Christian manner, and as far as my worldly estate, my will is that the same be equally divided amongst my children, each of them receiving their part as they come of age or marry, and I do make and appoint Richard Aken? and Richard Thurlow to be executors of this my last will and testament and watch? over my children and estate to act and ?low them for the best advantage until the estate shall be delivered into their posession at the time of their age or marriage as aforesaid.

I give to my daughters Elizabeth and Anne Chowning each of them a gold ring.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 1st day of January Anno Dom. 1699-1700.

Anne Chowning

Signed & Sealed in presence of us
Edward Docker
Michael Curtis (his mark)

5th day of Feb. 1699
4th day of March 1699
Edwin Thacker 248 a

Parish Register Christ Church, Middlesex Co., Va., Page 10,

"Robert Chowning, son of Robert and Jone Chowning was christened Feb. 23, 1660, born May 4, 1659."
Robert Chowning Jr. married Anne Poole; their first child, Thomas Chowning, baptised 27 July 1684; George b. 16 Feb. 1688; Samuel b. 27 Feb. 1690; Ann, bap. 12 June 1692; (children of Robert and Anne Chowning) William was born 1690-1695, also John and Elizabeth, so children were all under age and quite young when their parents died.

Robert Chowning died 1698, Anne Chowning died 1699.

No. 4, Page 20, 1666-82, Lancaster Co. Deed Book:

Know by these presents that I, Joan Chowning doe freelye my consent with all my right and title of 300 acres of land solde unto Thomas Caldwell by my husband Robert Chowning & doe authorize my loving friend Mr. Abraham Weeks to acknowledge ye sale of ye sd lande in Court in my steade and in my name. What ye sd Weeks shall doe therein I, ye sd Joane Chowning will ratify and confirme as witness my hand and seale this 9th of April 1667.

Thos. Chatwyn Sign — Joane Chowning Sign
Eliz. Chatwyn Sign — Ye Seale

Recognito cur conr Lanc decino die Apr. 1667
Recordat & viri-Firmo die Segnen — Edward Dale

William Chowning, son of Robert Chowning and Anne Poole, was born 1690-1695; he married Jeanette Jacobus, widow, Dec. 29, 1721, their children were:

Samuel Chowning, b. Jan. 21, 1723, m-----.
Jennett Chowning, b. Mar. 6, 1725, bap. Apr. 3, 1726.
William Chowning, b. Feb. 21, 1727, bap. Mar. 17, 1727.
Joseph Chowning, b. Aug. 8, 1729, bap. Aug. 24, 1729.
Bartholomew Chowning, b. July 2, 1731, bap. July 25, 1731 (Baptist Minister).
Judith Chowning, b. Apr. 22, 1733, bap. May 20, 1733.
These baptisms and births taken from "The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co., Va." The Wm. Chowning family came to Caroline Co. from Middlesex after 1733, as the name was properly pronounced Chewning, they began spelling it that way.

Rev. Bartholomew Chewning, James Goodrich & Edward Herndon, Bowling Green, Caroline Co., Va., Baptist ministers were jailed until they gave the Sec. 20 Pounds etc., Patrick Henry of Hanover Co. defended them. (Bartholomew was a brother of Samuel Chewning, and a son of Wm. and Jeanette Chewning).

Page 185, Twelve Virginia Counties, by Gwathmey:

A monument at Bowling Green, Caroline Co., Va., 1771-1922.

This tablet placed here by the churches of the Hermon Baptist Association to commemorate the heroism of Bartholomew Chewning, John Young, Lewis Craig, Edward Herndon, John Burrus and James Goodrich, who by order of the Court 151 years ago were imprisoned in the Caroline County Jail near this spot, on the charge of teaching and preaching the gospel without having Episcopal ordination or license from the General Court.

The will of Wm. W. Chewning was presented by Jennett Chewning extrx. Samuel Chewning heir at law had no objection to Probate. Proved by Susannah Hackett and Ann Knightson Mar. 1757. Page 261, Caroline Co., Va.

Will of Samuel Chewning, Caroline Co., Va., 1816:

I Samuel Chewning do make this my last will. All the property that I have heretofore given to my children and my grandchild Milly G. Woolfolk I confirm unto them and their heirs forever.

What I may die posessed of I bequeath as follows viz:
I give unto my son William the land whereon he formerly lived, beginning at a large beach, then to the land of the late Garland Anderson so as to make fifty three acres, also two negroes, Walker and Huldah to him and his heirs forever.

I give the remainder of my land whereon I live to my son John, also one negro named Ben to him and his heirs forever.

I give unto my son Garrett the land whereon he lives and one negro named Harry to him and his heirs forever.

I give unto my daughter Sarah Durrett two negroes Iverson and Bentley to her and her heirs forever.

I give my negro woman Phillis to whomsoever she may think proper to serve, and her child George is to remain with her as long as she lives, and she is to choose to whom George shall belong after her death. If the person whom the said Phillis chooses to serve should move, or husband be moved she shall choose another master or mistress and continue to do so in case of removal so that she may be near her husband. The person who owns her is not to make her work in the crop and she is to be allowed at least one half her time to work for herself and visit her children --- I also give her twenty dollars.

My negro man John and the rest of the property not bequeathed or heretofore given away to my children or grandchild Milly G. Woolfolk I leave to be sold and divided between my children William Chewning, John Chewning, Garrot Chewning, Sarah Durret, Frances Mason, John Smith, Lucy Smith and Nancy Chewning.

I appoint my sons William, John and Garrot executors of this my last will. Witness my hand and seal this 16th Jan. 1816.

Sam x Chowning (Seal)
his mark

Acknowledged in presence of us
John B. Anderson
Elliot Estes
William G. Anderson

It is my request that my friend John B. Anderson will see that my negro woman Phillis is treated as herein directed.

Sam x Chowning (Seal)
his mark

Teste:
Elliot Estes
William G. Anderson

At a court of monthly session held for Caroline County on the 11th of March 1816 this last will and testament of Samuel C. Chowning was proved by the oaths of the witnesses and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: John L. Pendleton C.C.C.
Truly Recorded
Teste:
A Copy E.L. Coghill
Teste:---------Clerk.

## Inventory and Appraisement of the estate of Samuel Chewning.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Walker and Huldah | Legacy | to William Chewning | $900.00 |
| Ben | do | to John Chewning | 500.00 |
| Harry | do | to Garrot Chewning | 375.00 |
| Iverson and Bentley | do | to Sarah Durrett | 900.00 |
| Phillis left to chose her master who chose John B. Anderson | | | 100.00 |
| Geo., son of Phillis to go with her agreable to will | | | 300.00 |
| John left to be sold, hired out before the death of Samuel Chewning. | | | 500.00 |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Two mares 50, Six Cattle 50, Sow Pigs & one sheep 18.50 | | 118.50 |
| Three beds with their appurtenances | | 47.50 |
| One table, five chairs and two chests | 2.50 | 4.50 |
| Cotton $15. 93, Earthenware including plates Jugs & Pots | | 18.43 |
| Pewter $5.00, One bell mettle skillet 1.50 | | 6.50 |
| Knives & forks, 1 coffee pot & 3 tin candlesticks | | 2.00 |
| Steelyard, pr. scissors, bottle, tumbler & parcel of vials | | 2.00 |
| A few old books, spoon moulds, shoe and claw hammer | | 1.00 |
| Plantation tools $7, 4 pr cards & 2 lbs spun wool $1.75 | | 8.75 |
| Casks & Barrels $1, a parcel of spun cotton $2.50 | | 3.50 |
| One cart $5, 1 grindstone $1, 1 looking glass | | 6.00 |
| Kitchen furniture $1, 2 raw hides $3.50 | | 4.50 |
| Corn $36, Meat $13.52 | | 49.52 |
| Money scales & hone | | 1.00 |
| Sad irons &c | | 1.00 |
| Lard & C $1, Scy. this and fodder | | 4.00 |
| John Woolfolk bond for the hire of John | | 50.00 |
| | | $3903.70 |

Agreeable to the order hereto annexed we have appraised the Estate of Samuel Chewning as above amounting to three thousand, nine hundred and three dollars.
March 21st 1816

George Mason
Jonathan Dickinson
Samuel Luck

At a Court of monthly session held for Caroline County at the Court House on Monday the 13th May, 1816.

This appraisement was returned and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: John L. Pendleton, C.C.C.
Truly Recorded
Teste:
A Copy
Teste:
E.L. Coghill, Clerk.

Dr. the estate of Samuel Chewning, decd. in a/c with William Chewning and John Chewning executors of the said deceased.

| 1816 | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| March 22nd | To | Paid | Jonathan Dickinson for Coffin | $4.00 |
| 23 | To | do | a legacy to Phillis | 20.00 |
| | To | do | fee to Robert Stannard | 5.00 |
| April 8 | To | do | Direct Tax | 8.33 |
| | To | do | Peter Hix for 2 gallons Whiskey & crying the estate | 4.00 |
| Nov. 4th | To | do | Clerks fees in the suit of John Woolfolk and Ann Chewning | 5.72 |

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1817 | | | |
| Jan. 14th | To do | Ann Chewning | 55.00 |
| | To do | John Woolfolk | 13.48 |
| Feby. 11th | To do | Doctor Lewis | 9.25 |
| March 7 | To do | Peter C. Hix | 3.55 |
| | To do | balance of Samuel Chewning acct. | 16.38 |
| | To do | Charles Tompsons do | 3.79 |
| | To do | Henry H. Dickinsons do | 4.00 |
| | To do | To Commissions on amount of sales | 17.10 |
| | To do | balance due the estate | 170.41 |
| | | Cr. | $342.01 |
| 1817 | | | |
| March 22 | By Amount of sales | | $342.01 |

Caroline County, Oct. 8th, 1817.

Pursuant to an order hereto annexed we the subscribers have this day examined the executorships account of William and John Chewning and find a balance of One Hundred and Seventy Dollars and forty one Cents due the estate, given under our hands.

Henry H. Dickinson
Samuel Luck
William Luck

At a Court of monthly session held for Caroline County at the Courthouse on Monday the 13th day of October, 1817. This report was returned and is ordered to be recorded.

Teste: John L. Pendleton C.C.C.
Truly Recorded
Teste:
A Copy
Teste: E. L. Coghill, Clerk

---

William Chewning m.
John Chewning m.
Garret Chewning m.
Sarah Chewning m. Joel Durrett.
Frances Chewning m. James Mason, Nov. 27, 1788.
Milly Chewning m. Williams Crawford, Dec. 16, 1788.
Lucy Chewning m. John Smith.
Nancy Chewning, unmarried I think.

The grandchild Milly Woolfolk was daughter of Mildred Chewning & Williams Crawford, had m. John Woolfolk; Milly had been raised by her grandparents Samuel Chowning & his first wife. The John Woolfolks went to Madison Co., Tenn., also Nancy Chewning. Died there.

Wm. and Mary Vol. 27, P. 158:
Caroline Co. Va. Personal Property List,
1783.

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning | 1 white tithe over 21, 1 N over 16, 5 under 16, 2 h 2c |
| William Chewning | 1 white tithe over 21, 3 N over 16, 3 under 16, 3 h 7c |
| Jannett Chewning | 6 N over 16, 7 under 16, 2 h 9 c |
| William Chewning | 1 white tithe over 21, 2 h 2 c |
| John Chewning | 1 white tithe over 21, 1 N over 16, 1 under 16, 1 h 4 c |
| Joel Durrett | 1 white tithe over 21, 2 N over 16, 4 under 16, 3 h 10c |
| Wm. Durrett | 1 white tithe over 21, 2 N over 16, 2 under 16, 4 h 11c |
| Wm. Durrett | 1 white tithe over 21, 7 N over 16, 5 under 16, 7 h 20c |
| Francis Durrett | 1 white tithe over 21, 4 N over 16, - under 16, 3 h 11c |
| Henry Durrett | 1 white tithe over 21, 2 N over 16, 5 under 16, 2 h 6 c |
| George Durrett | 1 white tithe over 21, 5 N over 16, 4 under 16, 4 h 20c |

Caroline Co. Personal Tax Lists 1784.

| | |
|---|---|
| Joel Durrett | 1 tithe, 2 negroes over 16 4 negroes under 16 16 h 11c |
| Samuel Chewning | 1 tithe 2 negroes over 16 5 negroes under 16 2 h 7 c |
| Jennet Chewning | -- 6 negroes over 16 8 negroes under 16 2 h 9 c |

1786

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning | 1 tithe 2 negroes over 16 5 negroes under 16 2 h 7 c |
| Joel Durrett | 1 tithe 2 negroes over 16 4 negroes under 16 5 h 12c |

1787

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning | 1 tithe 1 boy over 16 2 n over 16 5 n under 16 3h 8 c |

1788

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning Sr. Sam & Garret Chewning | 2 T 2 n over 2n u 1h 4 c |
| Wm. Chewning Will, Sam & Garret Chewning | 3 T |

1790

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning | 1 T 3 N over 16 3 N under 16 |

1791

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning | 1 T 3 N over 16 1 N under 16 4 h |

1792

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel & Garret Chewning | 2 T 3 n over 2 N under 3 h |

1793

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning | 1 T 3 n over 3 N under 2 h |

1794

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning | 1 T 5 n over 1 N under 2 h |

1795

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning | 1 T 5 n over 2 N under 2 h |

1796

| | |
|---|---|
| Samuel Chewning | 1 T 5 n over 2 N under 3 h |

1797 Personal Property & Land Taxes

| | |
|---|---|
| Wm. Chewning, Wm. Chewing | I T 2 negroes 3 horses |
| John Chewning | 1 T 2 horses |
| Garrot Chewning | 1 T 2 horses |
| Samuel Chewning | 1 T 5 N over 16 1 n under 16 4 h |

1798
Samuel Chewning 1 T 5 N over 16 2 n under 16 3 h
Wm. Chewning 1 T 2n 4 h
John 1 T 1 n 1 h
Garret Chewning 1 T 1 h
1799, 1800, 1801
Samuel Chewning 1 T 5 N over 16 1 n under 16, 2 h
Wm. Chewning 2 T 2 N over 16 3 n under 16,
1802
Wm. Chewning 2 T 2 black Tithes 4 h
Samuel Chewning 1 T 5 N over 2 N under
Nancy Durrett 3 Tithes 2 N over I N under 16 3 h
John Durrett Sr. I T
Wm. Durrett Sr. I T 2 N over 16, 1 N under 16 3 h
Capt. Wm. Durrett I T 14 N over 16, 6 N under 16, 12 h
Geo. Durrett I T, 7 N over 16, 1 N under 16, 7 h
Jonathan Durrett 2 Tithes
1803
Wm. Chewning 2 T, 2 Black Tithes, 4 h
Samuel Chewning 1 T, 6 Black Tithes, 4 h
1804
Samuel Chewning 1 T, 5 Black T, I n under 16, 3 h
Wm. Chewning 3 T 2 Black T, 4 h
Wm. Durrett Estate 1 T, 15 Black Tithes, 6 Negroes under 16, 1 h
John Durrett 1 T, 3 N, 2 h
1805
Sarah Durrett 1 white Tithe, 8 black Tithes, 1 n under 16 6 h
Garret Chewning 1 horse, 1 Ordinary License.
Etc. Etc.

Joel Durrett paid taxes in Caroline Co. until 1786; after that he was in Orange, and Louisa Counties, perhaps in Albemarle. He sold his land in Louisa Co., 1806, went to Kentucky then or soon afterward; he died in Green Co., Ky., will proved Sept., 1814.

Caroline County Records, Will Books were destroyed during the Civil War. Only those that have been restored from other sources are there. Order Books alone remain. A list of Wills taken from those show:
Wm. Durrett estate Anne Durrett pet. for admr. Sec. Chas. Yarborough Sept. 1745 P. 523.
Francis W. Durrett presented by John Durrett 1 of Ex. named Francis Durrett heir at law no objection to probate. Proved by Wm. Waller, Wit. Aug. 11, 1757, P. 302.
Francis W. Durrett w proved by Jonathan Gibson Oct. 12, 1758 P. 392 O Book 1759-1763.
Achilles Durrett W 1781 P. 293 Non-cu.
Thos. Durrett W 1781 P. 312.

Wm. Durrett Admr. 1781 P. 316.
Francis Durrett W 1781 P. 1.
Henry Durrett Will 1785 P. 480 1785 P. 79.
Rebecca Durrett 1 1785 P. 170 adm 1785 162.

Wm. W. Chewning presented by Jennett Chewning extrx. m. Samuel Chewning heir at law had no objection to Probate, proved by Susannah Hackett and Ann Knightson Mar. 1757 Page 261.
Jennett Chewning Will, 1789 (M Bk.)

## Durrett

The name of Durrett was connected with Albemarle Co., Va., while it was part of Hanover; Bartholomew Durrett patented 300 acres of land on Priddy's Creek in 1737; Richard Durrett patented 300 a. there in 1738.

June 25, 1761, Robert Duncason of Fredericksburg sold to Wm. Brockman 400 a. in Albemarle, on Priddy's Creek, which he bought of Richard Durrett and Sarah his wife, acknowledged in Louisa Co. (before a portion containing Durrett's land was cut off from Louisa into Albemarle).

In Caroline Co. Court Orders, P. 107 or 411, "William Durrett, orphan of Bartholomew Durrett deceased, made choice of James Riddle for his guardian, who is admitted on giving bond, March 1763." On Page 427-431, "Joel Durrett made choice of Richard Durrett for his guardian, who acknowledged a bond." Benjamin Winn is "appointed guardian to Mary Durrett and Dorothy Durrett who acknowledged a bond."

Bartholomew Durrett deceased 1762, administrators, Christopher Tompkins, Roger Quarles, Benjamin Winn and Henry White.

James DeBusie deceased, 1752, Bartholomew Durrett executor.
So, Joel Durrett was a son of Bartholomew Durrett. Joel was a minor in 1762-63, as was his brother Wm., and his sisters Mary and Dorothy Durrett; Joel Durrett m. ca. 1768 to Sarah Chewning, dau. of Samuel Chewning, as Joel's eldest son John Durrett was born 1769, (age 81 in 1850 census). Son Achilles b. 1783; Nancy, b. 1770; Betsey, b. Feb. 14, 1771; Diana was b. 1790. (Do not have birth dates of Fanny, Larkin and Mildred).

In the Caroline Co. Will Index, Achilles Durrett, 1781, P. 293, Non cu., Will Books all destroyed, Achilles could have been an older brother of Joel, as Joel named a son Achilles. Minor children of Achilles Durrett who d. 1781 were: Marticia, Milly, Achilles, Caty, Caleb, Ann and Oliver Durrett; Benjamin Winn was their guardian, John Durrett was administrator of Achilles' estate.

Caroline Co. Will Index, Richard W. Winn, will presented by Benjamin Winn, ex. witnesses named, Richard Maulden, Robert Durrett, sec. Richard Maulden, Dec. 9, 1748.

Some early Va. Records of Durretts.
King & Queen Co. Va. Quit rent rolls, 1704, Widow Durrett 200 a.
Orange Co. Titheables, 1734-35.
John Duett 1 Titheables,
Wm. Duett 2 Titheables
Elijah Daniels Precinct 1739, Orange Co.
Richard Durrett at Mines (Minor's) Quarters, 6 tithes. 1739.

Grants of land in Caroline Co., Charles Durrett 400 a. in 1719, Chas. Durrett Jr. 400 a. 1723, Francis Durrett 400 a. 1724. John Durrett of Spottsylvania Co. sold land 1731 lying on the Great Forks of the Rappahannock that had been granted to him by Pat. d. Sept. 28, 1728. John Durrett and w. Mary, Orange Co. deed d. 22 Sept. 1742 sell or lease land same location, 500 acres, ½ of tract granted to him in 1732 of 1000 acres. John and w. Mary, living in Spotts. Co.

Also in Orange Co. deeds, Martin Duett and wife Mary lease a part of a 400 acre Patent issued to John Duet and Martin Duet. Great Forks Rappa. d. 5 June, 1736.

In Orange Co. administrations, Chas. Duett, Martin Duett's name was connected with it.

---

Col. Reuben Durrett, Louisville, Ky. historian said that 3 brothers John, Richard & Bartholomew came to Va. early. Col. Durrett is descended from the Francis Durrett family that came to Henry Co., Ky., early. Col. Durrett b. there 1824.

Public Service Claims, Revolutionary War. (Rates a non-military bar in D.A.R.)

Samuel Chewning, Caroline Court Booklet II, P. 6, 1 Certificate.
Samuel Chewning, Caroline Court Booklet P. 6, Oct. 4, 1781 Wm. Redd 300 lbs. beef, 3 Pounds. 2 .6.
Samuel Chewning, Caroline Court gave 300 lbs. coll by order his Ex. for use of the army, Claims Comm. Book I, Oct. 4, 1781.

Joel Durrett, Caroline Co. Court Booklet P. 10, Certificate I, Comm. Book I, P. 247.
Joel Durrett, Caroline Co. Nov. 1781 Beef 250 lbs. Fras. Tompkins 4 Pounds for man collecting beeves Oct. 15, man collecting beeves 250, 2 Pounds. 12.1.
Joel Durrett I U.S. Warrant for beef and his service collecting beef 6 Pds. 18. 11.
Joel Durrett P. 247, Certificate I have received for public use, of Joel Durrett 1 beef adjudged to weigh 250 lbs. 15 Oct. 1781.

Daniel Hubbard, Louisa Co., Va., Lists I, P. 3, II P. 2, Daniel Hubbard claim April 14, 1781, No. 30, Price 270 Cattle and bacon.
Daniel Hubbard, Public Service Claim, Louisa Co., Va., July 20, 1781, No. 96, 1 Beef, 225 lbs.

---

Va. Mag. No. 30, P. 69, May 14, 1790, Mr. Samuel Chewning to Mrs. Ann Taylor, relict of the late Capt. John Taylor, Marriage Notices in Va. Herald & Fredericksburg Advertiser. (There were two Samuel Chewnings in the Caroline Tax lists for 1788, if this one was the father of Sarah Chewning, he had been married once before at least. It is thought the first wife may have been a Minor, or a Garrett?).

Henry Co., Va., 28 Dec. 1809, Samuel Chowning m. Susannah Walker, Surety Burket Bowen.
Henry Co. Va., 26 April 1778, John Chowning m. Lettice Payne, dau. of John Payne.
There are other Chewning marriages in Henry Co.

Deed Book 23, Orange Co., Va., Deeds P. 135, 27 Feb. 1804, John Smith & Elizabeth his wife of Orange Co. to Joel Durrett of Orange Co. con. 35 Pounds 14 shillings, 29 and 3/4 acres.

Deed Book 24, Orange Co., P. 124, 22 Sept. 1806, Joel Durrett and Sally his wife of Orange Co. to Samuel May of Louisa Co. con. 197 Pounds, 17 shillings, 3 tracts of land, 250 acres bought of John Graves, 50 acres bought of Samuel Graves, 29 and ¾ acres bought of John Smith.

---

Caroline County, Va., Court Orders 1764-67, Page 248, Benj. Winn, guardian to Mary and Dolly Durrett, orphans, returned an account on oath which is ordered to be recorded, James Riddle guardian to Wm. Durrett an orphan, ditto, Richard Durrett as guardian to Joel Durrett, an orphan. Sept. 14, 1764.

Caroline Co. Court Orders: 12 June 1755, Bartholomew Chowning to pay Garrott Hackett 175 lbs. tobacco for 7 days as witness, also Wm. Holden, Samuel Hagrove, John Champion and Joseph Redd.

---

Deed Book 19, Orange Co., Va., P. 46, 24 Jan. 1787, John Graves of Spottsylvania County to Joel Durrett of Orange County, 120 Pounds all that tract of land whereon the sd Durrett and Samuel Graves now dwell, 250 acres on the N.side Negro Run, cor. with Zachariah Garston, Sr., Wm. Warrens, Thormales Cotout. . . Zachariah Garston Sr. . .
Newmans, John Graves.

---

Deed Book 19, P. 47, 24 Jan. 1787, Samuel Graves and Sally his wife,

to Joel Durrett 20 pounds, 50 acres N. side Negro Run to Graves line, Wolf Trap branch.
Rec. Jan. 7, 1793.

Samuel Graves
Sally Graves

---

Deed Book 20, P. 174, 20 Jan. 1790, Wm. Mansfield of Louisa Co., Va., to John Durrett 30 pounds, 294 1/2 acres top Broken Back Mt.
Samuel Brockman
John Bibb
Benjamin Bibb

Wm. Mansfield

Rec. 26 Jan. Ct. 1793.

---

Orange Co. Deeds Book 13, 2 June 1760 Richard Durrett Planter, of Spottsylvania Co. to George Head of Orange Co. 26 pounds.

Richard Durrett

M.B. Bell, Francis Gaines,
Wm. Robertson

---

Deed Book 11, P. 78, 28 July 1748, Michael Pearson of Orange and Richard Durrett same Co., 40 pounds, 300 acres, George Head's, Zachariah Taylor's line, John Brysons, James Cox line.
Robert Spilman, Edward Spencer
Henry Brown

Michael X Pearson
h
m

---

Deed Book 6, P. 21 1740 A lease, Martin Duet & Mary his wife St. Marks Parish, Orange Co. & Jonathan Pratt, 5 shillings 150 acres part of a Pat. issued to John Duett & Martin Duett 5 June 1736, 400 acres of the great Forks of the Rappahannock, Wm. Beverlys line.
Phillips Clayton, Matthew Banton?
Robert Agglers?

Martin X Duet
Mary X Duet

---

Orange Co. Deed Book 8, P. 222, 20 Sept. 1742, John Durrett and Mary his wife Spottsylvania Co. to Walter Butler, Orange Co. 5 shillings, 500 acres Great Fork of Rappahannock River, 1/2 tract granted John Durrett 1732.

John Durrett
Mary X Durrett
her mark

Will Book 1, Page 114, Green Co., Ky.

Joel Durrett's Will, Green County, Kentucky, 1813-1814.

In the name of God Amen, I Joel Durrett, Planter of the State of Kentucky and the County of Green, being weak and infirm in body, but

of sound mind and memory, and calling to mind the mortality of my body, do make, constitute and ordain this my last Will and Testament, and do hereby disannul all and every will and testament heretofore made by me.

First of all I commend my Body to the dust from whence it came to be decently buried and my executors and my Soul to God who gave it until the glorious morning of the Resurrection when according to the Divine promise I expect to receive my body again gloriously improved. And as to my worldly substance with which it hath pleased God to endow me, I will bequeath and dispose of in the following manner to wit:

First, to my beloved wife Sarah I give and bequeath during her natural life the land, plantation and premises on which I live, with the household and kitchen furniture and the stock of horses, cattle, hogs and sheep of which I am posessed in so much as she sees cause to retain in her posession, and also my negroes Daniel and his wife Judy, Jack, Harry, Dick and Hanna if she chooses to stay and live with her mistress.

And next to my beloved son John I give and bequeath Jane, which he has had some time in his posession, with all her increase and to his heirs forever.

And to my beloved daughter Nancy, I give and bequeath a negro woman named Judy which she has had in her posession and her increase to her heirs forever.

And to my beloved daughter Betsey I give and bequeath a negro woman named Linda and her increase to her heirs forever.

And to my beloved daughter Fanny I give and bequeath a negro woman named Cynthia and her increase to her heirs forever.

And to my beloved son Larkin I give and bequeath a negro girl named Tabby and her increase and to his heirs forever.

To my beloved daughter Mildred I give and bequeath a negro woman named Lucy and her increase and to her heirs forever.

And to my beloved daughter Diana, I give and bequeath a negro girl named Mahala and her increase and to her heirs forever.

And to my beloved son Achilles heirs I give and bequeath a negro girl named Delilah and her increase to them and to their heirs forever, and the cattle that I have that my son has, and beds and furniture, both household and kitchen, and also 50 acres of land whereon my son lives now, to these heirs forever and it is my will and pleasure that my said son Achilles had the use of said negro and property during his natural life for the purpose of raising and supporting his children, providing he take due care to convert it to that purpose. But if otherwise to at the decision of my executor to take possession of all said property and slave or slaves and to dispose of it to the best advantage and for the benefit of the children and heirs of the said Achilles, and it is my further wish and pleasure that the residue of the slaves not already disposed of, be equally divided between my children aforesaid, and to my son Achilles heirs their portion on the principle aforesaid, and that if my beloved wife Sarah

should see cause she is at her own discretion to give up any surplus stock and furniture to be disposed of in the manner aforesaid after all my lawful debts are paid. Also it is my will and pleasure that all the estate real and personal, left to my beloved wife and remains at her decease should be equally divided amongst my said children, or in case of their decease, to their natural heirs, having respect for my son Achilles heirs as aforementioned. And I do constitute and ordain my beloved wife executor and John Chandler and John Smith executor of this my last will and testament in testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 5th day of August 1813.

Signed and sealed in the presence of
Thomas Smith
Lucy Smith
Richard Hord
his
Josiah X Bale
mark

Joel Durrett

At a County Court held for Green County at the court house at Greensburgh this 26th day of Sept. 1814, the within will of Joel Durrett deceased was produced by John Chandler, John Smith and Sarah Durrett the executors therein named and proven by the oath of Lucy Smith, Richard Bale to be the act and deed of the said Joel Durrett, and that at the time of executing the same, they believed him to be in his perfect mind and memory, and the same is ordered to be recorded, which is done accordingly.

Teste: John Barrett C.G.C.

---

1. John Durrett m. Martha (Patsy) Bibb, Nov. 19, 1788, both of Louisa Co., Va., Joel Durrett, Mary Bibb, Mother, Henry Bibb, Joshua Hughes, Ann Terry.
2. Nancy Durrett m. Samuel Brockman Jr., Oct. 24, 1791, Orange Co., Va., Bondsman Joel Durrett, Witness and (signed permission) Jonathan and Milly Davis, Thomas Philips.
3. Betsey Durrett m. Carter Hubbard, Jan. 16, 1793. Bondsman Joel Durrett, Minister, George Eve. (St. Thomas Parish, Orange Co. Va.).
4. Fanny Durrett m. Rowland Mardis (in Virginia, I think).
5. Larkin Durrett m. Ann Maupin, 19 Jan. 1803, Albemarle Co., Va., Larkin Durrett, Daniel Maupin.
6. Milly Durrett m. Moses Quisenberry, Aug. 14, 1805, Orange Co., Va., Witnesses, J. N. Assan, James Quisenberry, Bondsman Joel Durrett of Louisa Co., guardian Henry Quiesenberry, Joel Durrett, father, Min. Robert James.
7. Diana Durrett m. Joseph Hubbard, Dec. 26, 1804, Witnesses

Larkin Durrett, Carter Hubbard, Larkin, bondsman, Joel Durrett Father, Minister Robert James, (Marriage Records, St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, Va.)

8. Achilles Durrett m. Lydia Quisenberry, Sept. 25, 1805, Bondsman, Moses Quisenberry.

1. John Durrett m. 2nd, Green Co., Ky., Susanna Gaddis, Aug. 27, 1818.
6. Mildred Quisenberry m. 2nd, in Green Co., Ky., John Schooler, Nov. 5, 1821. John Schooler m. 2nd, Elizabeth Davis, July 30, 1844?
7. Diana Hubbard m. 2nd John O. Walden, Green Co. Ky; Diana Walden m. 3rd John O. Walden, Jan. 23, 1832, Green Co., Ky. (Indenture dated July 6, 1832, all above names transfer land of Joel Durrett, Green Co., Ky.). See page 247, paragraph 1.

---

Green Co. Ky. Records.

Larkin Durrett, Will of, wife Anne all property her natural life, then to grandson Jefferson Allen Murray the only son of my late daughter Jane V. Murray. If he die without children, negroes Fourt, Dick, Hary, Tabby & Martha be free to inherit land. To genteely raise said grandson. Mother in law Jane Maupin, wife Ann Durrett & Thos. W. Lisle executors. 9 day July 1831.

Witnesses — Larkin Durrett

Joseph Sydnor
Wm. Gills — Proved 17-18 Oct. 1831.

(Larkin Durrett m. Ann Maupin, 19 Jan. 1803, Albemarle Co., Va. Larkin Durrett, Daniel Maupin. Ann was descended from Gen. Gabriel Maupin and wife Marie who was a dau. of Earl Spencer, Nobleman; Gen. Maupin, French Huguenot, one of the founders of Manakin, Va. in 1700. B.K.)

---

John Durrett bequeaths a negro girl Mahala to his wife Susannah her lifetime, after her death to revert to the estate. Also leaves a roan horse, cow and calf, 1 bed and furniture, 1/2 doz. plates, 1 set cups and saucers, 1 set silver spoons, 1 set knives and forks, 1 copper teakettle and 1 years provisions Feb. 1, 1849.

Taylor Co., Ky. records, (Taylor was taken from Green): John Durrett deceased, app. filed report Oct. 21, 1852. Slaves 4 men, 3 women, 2 boys, 1 girl. $4000.00.

(I believe this is John (eldest son of Joel Durrett), who m. in Louisa Co., Va., 1788, Martha Bibb, and married Susanna Gaddie or Gaddis in Green Co., Ky., Aug. 27, 1818. B.K.)

Roland Mardis' Will, dated 5 May 1834, wife Fanny, children Dudley, Carter, William, Sarah, Elijah, Grandison, Rowland, Rebeckah, John D., and Lucinda. He names slaves: Moses, Ewlet, Harvey and Jack, Ben, Cynthia, Polly, Micajah and Melvin. Will proved 16 June 1834. Will Book 2, P. 260. Green Co., Ky.

---

Green Co., Ky., Deed Book 7, P. 313, "A Power of Attorney to John Durrett." "Sarah Durrett of Green Co. Ky. hereby appoints her friend John Durrett to act as her attorney to receive any money . . . . . due her and left her by her father Samuel Chewning of Caroline Co., Va. deceased. Dated July 22, 1816."

---

Deed Book 6, P. 155 1810-1814, Aug. 6, 1810, William Barrett and Dolly his wife, deed to Joel Durrett in Green Co., Ky., for $500.00, 200 acres of land on Pittman Creek.

(Wm. Barrett, son of Rev. Robert Barrett of Louisa Co., Va., m. Dorothy or Dolly Winston. Wm. died, Dorothy Barrett m. 2, Richard Gaines, July 28, 1821. Think she lived but a year later. B.K.)

---

Deed Book 7, P. 283, 1814-1817, Green Co., Ky. Carter Hubbard from Joseph Richardson.

---

Green Co., Ky., Marriages. Benjamin Durrett and Sally Hubbard m. Dec. 24, 1810. John Durrett.

---

Louisa Co., Va., Court Order Books, Carter Hubbard acted as attorney for John Durrett, May 12, 1808. P. 73.

---

Taylor Co., Ky., Census of 1850:

Wm. Mardis age 47, born Virginia.
Mary Mardis age 46
Milton M. age 21
Harriet A. age 18
Wm. I. age 15
Malinda age 11
Samuel H. age 9
Martha C. age 7

Carter Mardis age 45, born Virginia.
Mary Mardis age 45
Lucinda age 17
James age 15
Sally age 13

Wm. age 6
Carter age 2
Luther E. Mardis 7/12

Elijah Mardis age 40, born Ky.
Maria Mardis age 39
Frances E. age 17
Martha A. age 15
John P. age 12
Mary A. age 10
Sarah age 7
Theresa J. age 4
Wm. R. age 2
Artemiccia Martin

Elizabeth Mardis age 37, born Ky. (Widow of Rowland Mardis Jr.)
Sarah age 17
Caroline age 16
Semintha age 15
Francis age 13

John D. Mardis age 27 born Va.
E.E. Mardis age 25
Stephen M. Gupton age 19
L.J. Mardis age 3

---

Samuel Burris Brockman, son of John and Elizabeth, married Oct. 24, 1791 to Nancy Durrett, daughter of Joel Durrett of Louisa Co. and wife Sarah Chewning, daughter of Samuel Chewning.

It is said that Samuel Brockman moved his family by boat from West Va. to Green Co., Ky. Their children:

1. Durrett Brockman m. Jane Wilson, m. 2, Mrs. Mary C. Boatright, wid.
2. Tandy Brockman m. Martha Matilda Ship, Dec. 21, 1820.
3. Washington Brockman m. Emily Spurline, July 10, 1822?
4. John Brockman m. Judith Shipp, Jan. 1815, another record date 1813.
5. Lucetta Brockman m. Joel Durham, 1823.
6. Sarah Brockman m. John Coffee (Coffey), July 26, 1821.
7. Martha Brockman m. Joseph Smith, Oct. 27, 1831.
8. Nancy Brockman m. John W. Colvin, April 7, 1826.
9. Jane Brockman m. Gatewood Quisenberry.
10. Perlina Brockman m. Robert Harding, Nov. 2, 1831.
11. Rebecca Brockman m. John Harding, Aug. 27, 1831 (Aug. 27, 1819).
12. Elizabeth Brockman m. Thomas Kemble, Mar. 21, 1810, Warren Co., Ky.

13. Nelly Eleanor Brockman m. Easton Shipp, Feb. 3, 1832.
14. Frances Brockman m. -------- Moore.

Taylor County Deed Book No. 3, Samuel Brockman deceased, 13 heirs, 5 Brockmans and 8 married daughters.

---

Sarah Frances Hubbard, daughter of Joseph Hubbard and Diana Durrett Hubbard m. William David Bailey, Sept. 29, 1824. (List of children given elsewhere). Their daughter, Rebecca Bailey, m. John Augustus Spicer and had:

1. Sarah Jane Spicer, m. Wm. Finley Dudman, 1880. They were both ministers, their children were:

   i. Forest Libo Dudman, died young.
   ii. Virgil Ernest Dudman m. Wilma Esther Beebe.
   iii. Wm. David Dudman, died young.
   iv. Ina Belle Dudman m. Ralph Edgar Holch.
   v. Russell Floyd Dudman m. Elizabeth Mae Turpin.

Virgil Ernest Dudman had children:
   a. Richard Beebe and
   b. John Almon Dudman.

Russell Dudman had :
   a. Eleanor Jane Dudman.

Ina Belle and Ralph Holch had:
   a. Ralph Dudman Holch and
   b. Wm. Frederick Holch.

(This data given to me by Mrs. Dudman ca. 1933-34, while she was pastor at Towanda, Ill., church).

Her husband was a school teacher when he decided to study for the ministry. She studied with him. At Roberts, Ill., he became ill; she was licensed to preach in his place. At Roanoke she began active preaching, 3 pulpits to supply. 1915 Mathiston, Miss., then Children's Home, N. Y. He died 1919, Roberts, Ill. She was appointed his successor. To Towanda, Ill., in 1922, pastor there 14 years until retirement. 1927 she was ordained Deacon, M.E. Church, one of first two women in Ill. Conference. Was ordained Elder in 1929. She was 82 years old in 1942.

---

HUBBARD

John Hubbard and Sarah ————————.
John Hubbard and ————————.

Daniel Hubbard and Sarah Pasteur.
Joseph Hubbard and Diana Durrett.
Walker Taliaferro Hubbard and Rachel Watson.
Archibald Van Hook Hubbard and Mildred Ann Poor.

The first of our Hubbard line that I have found was John Hubbard, a Quaker, who is said to have come to Caroline Co. from Pennsylvania; his first land grant was in 1719.

This John also owned land in Amelia and Brunswick Counties and he died in Amelia Co. in 1745; have his will and inventories of his property both in Amelia and Caroline Co. His son John died in Caroline Co., 1755; George Carter was his executor and was guardian for his minor children "Daniel, Mary, Eusebious, and John Jr. Hubbard (I Geo. Carter d. 1789, w. Frances Diana Carter, son Goodloe & chil. Car. Co.). Daniel Hubbard married Sarah Pasteur; their son, Joseph, was born March 26, 1781, his baptism is on record in the Douglas Register. Daniel's son Carter Hubbard was born April 1, 1767; do not know that his mother was Sarah Pasteur, but suppose she was. The Pasteur family were French Huguenots who came to Virginia from France in 1700 and settled on the James River at Manakintown. In the Vital Statistics at Ky. Hist. Society, the death record of Carter Hubbard, April 3rd 1854, aged 87 years in Taylor Co., Ky., the name of his father is given as Daniel Hubbard. Carter Hubbard m. Betsey Durrett, daughter of Joel Durrett and Sarah Chewning; Betsey was b. Feb. 14, 1771, m. Jan. 17, 1792. Joseph Hubbard married Diana Durrett, Dec. 26, 1804, in Orange Co., Va., (Diana was born 1790 or 1789 as she was aged 60 in the 1850 census), in St. Thomas Parish, witnesses were Larkin Durrett and Carter Hubbard; Larkin Durrett was Bondsman, Joel Durrett, Father, Minister Robert James. Joseph Hubbard is listed in the Louisa Co. Personal Tax lists, 1803-1804; they moved to Kentucky along with the Joel Durrett family and Carter Hubbard family. Carter and Joel sold their Virginia land the fall of 1806, and they came to Kentucky at least by 1807.

Joseph and Diana's youngest son was Walker Taliaferro Hubbard, b. July 4, 1817; his father, Joseph Hubbard, died in Green Co., Ky.; his will proved March 1819. Will Book 2, p. 33. His widow Diana m. 2nd, John O. Walden.

Amelia County, Va., Will Book I, 1734-1761, P. 34.

Know all Christian People by these presents that I John Hubard of Amelia County I give to my daughter Usley and my daughter Mary four hundred acres of land which I bought of my son Richard to be equally divided between them both, the oldest to lay the said land off and the youngest to take her choice.

I give to my son Usevious and my son Daniel, the four hundred acres

of land that I had of my son George to be equally divided between them, my son Daniel to lay it off and my son Usevious to take his choice.

I give to my son John and my son James the four hundred acres of land which lies in Brunswick, the land that I had of my son Peter, to be equally divided between them both, my son James to divide it and my son John to take his choice.

I leave all my negroes and all my household goods and all my cattle, sheep, hogs and horses to my well beloved wife Sarah Hubard during her widowhood to the supporting of my family, my will and desire is that my wife Sarah Hubard and John Ellis and William Evins may be my whole and sole executors, this being my Last Will and Testament making void all other will or Wills heretofore made by me as Witness my hand and Seal this twelft Day of May 1745.

his
Witness John John Hubard Seal
Crispin Shelton mark
Charles Hubard

At a Court held for Amelia County the 15 day of November 1745 the Last Will and Testament of John Hubbard was presented by Sarah Hubbard Relict of the said John, who made Affirmation thereto also proved by the oaths of Crispin Shelton and Charles Hubard witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. Test

Samuel Cobbs C.C.

---

Will of John Ellis, Nottoway Parish, Amelia Co., Va. (One of above executors) is P. 38, Jan. 14, 1762; sons Wm. Austin, Richard, John, Thos., daughters Betty, w. of Thos. Walker, Sarah Winn, my wife Elizabeth, wit. John Ellis & Chas. Irby.

Amelia Co., Va., Order Book 1735-1746; P. 344.

The last Will and Testament of John Hubbard deceased is presented in Court by Sarah Hubbard his exc., ordered that David Terrell, Isoury Terrell, Thos. Walker & Thos. Madison, or any 3 of them, after being first sworn before a Justice of the Peace, to appraise estate of John Hubbard deceased in Caroline Co. & to return to this court.

The Caroline Co. appraisal was taken by David Terrell, Thomas Walker and Thomas Madison, and amounted to 127 Pounds. 7.9, there were 5 negroes, Tom, a negro man, Dido, a negro woman, Harry, a negro man, Toby, a boy, Lucy, a girl, cattle, horses, sheep, hogs, furniture & tools. The appraisement and Inventory of John Hubbard's estate lying in Caroline Co. was returned and ordered to be Recorded by the Amelia Co. March Court 1746. Samuel Cobbs, Clerk. Will Book 1, P. 34.

The Amelia Co. appraisal Will Book 1, P. 35, was taken by John Nance Jr., William Crenshaw and Philip Pledger. This amounted to 40 Pounds. 3.4, I mulatto servant girl named Anne, furniture, 1 Great

Bible, Spinning wheel & cards, books, gun, pewter, lumber & tools, cows etc. This also was recorded in Amelia Co. March Court, 1746.

This proves that this John Hubbard was of both Amelia & Caroline Co., with most of his property in Caroline (personal property) and in Quaker records of Cedar Creek Monthly Meeting, Louisa & Caroline Counties, 1744, 10 da 9 mo, Peter Hubbard, Caroline Co. son of John Hubbard of Amelia Co. to Agnes Chiles dau of Manoah Chiles, Caroline Co. & George Hubbard son of John Hubbard of Caroline Co. m. in Quaker meeting 1739-40, 1/19, to Judith Crew, dau John Crew of Charles City Co., Va. & in 1741, John Hubbard is appointed overseer of the poor.

Now we find that John Hubbard of Amelia and John Hubbard of Caroline are the same John, and he mentions both sons, Peter & George in his will, also names his son Richard, and in the Amelia Co. deeds soon after John's death in Amelia, are the following deeds from George Hubbard and Richard Hubbard.

---

Amelia Co., Va., Deed Book 4, P. 28.

11 Sept. 1750, between Richard Hubbard of South Carolina, 1 part & Phill Pledger of Amelia 20 Pounds 400 acres So. side Little Nottaway River, beginning at Ellis corner on the long branch to Geo. Hubbard's corner . . . Mitchells line, Binfords line, granted to Richard Hubbard Patent dated 15 Aug. 1745.

Richard Hubbard

Chas. Irby, Jo Crenshaw,
Wm. Riddle

Recorded 16 Nov. 1750.

---

Amelia Co. Deed Book 7, P. 179.

29 Sept. 1759, Between George Hubbard and Judith his wife in the Parish of Westover, Charles City Co. & James Lamkin of Amelia Co. Nottoway Parish, 40 Pounds, 400 acres Nottaway Parish, Am Tabs corner Pine, Michels line . . . Dandys line . . Whetstone Creek.

George Hubbard

Tho. Colly
John Fisher
Jeremiah Lamkin

---

Amelia Co. Deed Book 2, P. 210.

1745 Called an incomplete deed, from John Hubard of Amelia Co. and worded like his will, where he leaves land to his children, probably did not have clear titles to the tracts he had from his sons Peter, George and Richard. In the Cedar Creek M.M. Quaker records, George Hubbard

asks the meetings permission to sue for "land that he has a right to from his father, but which the heir at law will not recognise, he was to wait until he had talked to his brother." I do not know which son was the eldest, and heir at law. Did not find an administration.

The son Peter had married Agnes Chiles went to Anson Co., N.C. about 1750, the son Richard had a grant of land in Anson Co., N.C., in 1750 for 640 acres. This is just across the line from the present Chesterfield Co., S.C., a part of the old Cheraw Dist. and probably is why Richard was of S.C.

Peter Hubbard died in Anson Co., N.C., Vol 1, P. 93 N.C. Abstract of early Anson Co. Records, May Wilson McBee Collection: "Order that Peter Hubbard, John Hubbard and Manoah Hubbard orphans of Peter Hubbard deceased be bound to John Chiles till of lawful age, to learn the trade of carpenter, joiner, or blacksmith. Peter now 17, John 10 and Manoah 7 yrs. Dated Jan. 16, 1773."

From a descendant of this son Peter, Mrs. Ethel Hubbard Gregg, Tacoma, Wash.: "Peter Hubbard, son of Peter and Agnes, was b. 7/31/1756 in the Cheraw Dist. S.C. was a Revolutionary Soldier in S.C. troops under Capt. Samuel White, Capt. Caraway Smith, & Col. Wm. Thompson, later in S.C. militia under Francis Marion, m. 1778, Mary Ann --- had children John, Wm., Peter, Francis, David, Manoah, Nancy & Caty all b. Cheraw Dist., S.C.; they moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn., between 1790-95, and had children Eli, Philip, James Trustram and Lucy Ann, b. Tenn.

Peter, the Rev. soldier, moved to Bond Co., Illinois, died there 8/26/1844. Records of the son Eusebius, are found in Bedford Co., Va.; by 1767-8, he was in Henry Co. 1777-1780-83-84 then Eusebius is in Franklin Co., Va., and went to Madison Co., Ky., or a son Eusebius did, by 1800, from there to Boone Co., Mo., shortly after, is listed in the territorial reports of the St. Louis area. One of his descendants, Mrs. John Lynch, is at Corpus Christi, Texas. Eusebius m. Amy ----.

The son John died in Caroline Co., Va., 1755; George Carter is administrator of his estate and guardian of his minor children "Daniel, Mary, Eusebius, and John Jr. Hubbard."

Caroline Co. Order Book Pts. 1 and 2, 1755-58, Page 61, Its ordered Geo. Carter deliver up to estate of John Hubbard deceased to the trust & the settlement being returned, is admitted to record."

---

Tenn. Pensioners, Rev. War, P. 58, Peter Hubbard 1832, list age 79, S. C. line, drew pension in Montgomery Co., Tenn.

Daniel Hubbard is listed in the Personal Tax Lists of Louisa Co. from 1783-1785, skips until 1788, there 1796. Carter Hubbard appears in 1795 to 1800. Joseph Hubbard in 1803-1804.

Daniel Hubbard is listed in the Public Claims as giving supplies in the Revolution, so rates a non-military bar in D.A.R.

Carter Hubbard's land lay in Louisa County, but up near the Orange Co. and Albemarle Co. lines.

John Hubbard's land lay near the Orange Co. line in 1812. John Hubbard deed of 1805 was nearer the Goochland Co. line, in the lower part of Louisa Co.

A deed from Daniel Hubbard of the Parish of Trinity, County of Louisa to Jos. Bickley of the Co. of Goochland, dated Dec. 7, 1783. Signed Daniel Hubbard (Seal). Witnesses Robert Barrett, John Hubbard, Nancey Hubbard. Deed Book H, pp. 389-390.

A deed dated Dec. 14, 1801, land in Louisa Co. from heirs of Thos. Ballard Smith to Carter Hubbard, consideration 80 pounds. Deed Book J, pp. 261-262.

Carter Hubbard and wife Elizabeth deed land in Co. of Louisa on the waters of North Anna River 248 acres, consideration 150 pounds to William Parrott. Signed: Carter Hubbard, (Seal)
Elizabeth+Hubbard Deed Book K, p. 279.
her mark.

Deed dated Sept. 9, 1812, John Hubbard and wife Elizabeth of Louisa Co. to Joel May of said Co., 200 acres consideration, 150 pounds. Signed John Hubbard (seal)
Eliza. Hubbard (Seal) Deed Book M, p. 85.

Marriage Record, Louisa County, Virginia.

Date of Bond, December 2, 1795, name of Husband, William Landram, name of wife Mary Hubbard, Parents or guardian of Husband ----- Parents or Guardian of Wife, Daniel Hubbard, Father.
Security and Witness, Carter Hubbard, Daniel Landram. Marriage Register 1766-1861, page 73. (Certified Copy by Kate B. Hatch, Dep. Clerk).

Deeds dated 24 Jan. 1787 and 27 Feb. 1804 for 330 acres of land in Orange Co., Va., and on September 22, 1806 Joel Durrett and Sally his wife sell the 330 acres of land to Samuel May of Louisa Co., Consideration 197 pounds, 17 shillings. Deed Book 24, page 124.

---

Fincastle and Montgomery Counties, Record of Plots, P. 56:

Whereas it appears to me that Daniel Hubbard served his Majesty as a soldier in the Virginia Regiment under the command of Col. Byrd and is entitled to Fifty Acres of Land under the Royal Proclamation of 1763, and the sd. Daniel Hubbard hath personally applied to me for a grant of the said land on some of the Western Waters in the County of Fincastle. You are hereby strictly authorized and required to survey this

fifty acres of land for the sd. Daniel Hubbard within your county taking care not to interfere with any surveys which have been made by order of the Council or Patented already granted and this shall be your name? for so doing given under my hand and Seal this 22nd day of March 1774-5.

Dunmore (S)

Daniel Hubbard received above grant for French & Indian War Service.

Caroline County, Va., Land Grants.

John Hubbard, 250 acres N. side So. River 1719.
John Hubbard, 234 a. s. side White Swamp 1727.
John Hubbard, 234 a. St. Margarets Parish King Wm. Co. S. W. side White Swamp, Oct. 1, 1726.
John Cheadle & Thomas Hackett 400 a. Sept. 2, 1728 B 13, P. 450.
John Ellis 533 a. in St. Margarets Parish 26 Feb. 1730.
John Ellis 530 a. June 26, 1731, Book 14, P. 162.
Charles Durrett 400 a. adj. John Baylor 1719.
Charles Durrett Jr. 400 a. on Br. Mattapony.
Francis Durrett 400 a. both sides So. Fks. So. River adj. Rogers & Clark 1724.
Richard Maulding 387 a. Apr. 11, 1732, B. 14, P. 450.
Wm. Marshall 150 a. Aug. 25, 1731, B 14, P. 162.

James Taylor from England was settled on land along the Rappahannock by 1700.

---

Amelia Co. Grants:

Edward Hubbard gr. 400 a. Amelia Co. Oct. 30, 1736.
Benjamin Hubbard 890 Acres Amelia Co. Mar. 17, 1736.
Richard Hubbard granted 400 a. in Goochland Co. Nov. 3, 1750.
Benjamin Hubbard 400 a. Prince George Co. Aug. 1, 1734.
Benjamin Hubbard 800 a. Lunenberg Co. N. side Blackiston River July 20, 1753.
Benjamin Hubbard 290 a. Halifax Co.
George Hubbard was at White Oak Swamp MM, died after 1789, wife was Judith who died before that date.

---

Joseph Hubbard, Quaker, came to America with Wm. Penn, to Philadelphia 1681, afterward to Va. & N. C. His son Jeremiah was a Quaker preacher who preached in Va. & N. C.

---

Deed Book I, pp. 55-56, Louisa Co., Va., Oct. 16, 1790, Francis Bronough and wife Elizabeth of Louisa Co. to John Hubbard of Hanover Co. Consideration 55 Pounds current money of Va. conveys 200 acres in Louisa Co. on Negro Run, adjoining Landram, Meriweather & Bron-

ough (Metes & bounds) Together with all houses,
Wits: Robert Wasley Frs. Bronough, Seal
Ebbin Porter Elizabeth Bronough, Seal
James Porter Recorded June 8, 1795.
Teste:

---

Deed Book J, pp. 261-262, Dec. 14, 1801, Richard Paulett & wife Caty Paulett, Elijah Dickinson and wife Susanna Dickinson, Robert Kimbrough and wife Sally Kimbrough, Edward Dudley & Ann Smith to Carter Hubbard, consideration 80 Pounds, conveys land in Louisa Co., on Waters of North Anna River, on both sides Ayletts Branch, adjoining Aylett, Bronough (formerly Livingstons) Vass, containing by Pat. 148 acres. Signed by Elijah Dickinson Atty. (for all above names).

Recorded Dec. 14, 1801.

---

Teste John Poindexter C.L.C.

Deed Book K, P. 279 Louisa Co., Sept. 8, 1806, Carter Hubbard and wife Elizabeth, to William Parrott, consideration 150 Pounds, Conveys land in Co. of Louisa on waters of North Anna River, on both sides Ayletts Branch, adjoining Bronough (formerly Livingston) Vass, formerly Aylett (Metes & Bounds), containing by Pat. 148 acres. Also, tract adjoining above tract John White (formerly Francis Bronough) John Parrott, on Negro Run Road, Albright, Monsieur Noels, Traverse Daniel, and Vass (Metes & Bounds) containing by patent 100 acres. Signed,

Carter Hubbard Seal
Recorded Sept. 8, 1806 Elizabeth X Hubbard
her mark

Teste: John Poindexter C.L.C.

---

Deed Book M, p. 85 Sept. 9, 1812, John Hubbard and wife Elizabeth of Louisa Co. to Joel May of said Co. consideration 150 pounds, Conveys 200 acres of Co. on Negro Run, adjoining Parrott, Meriwether (now white) (Metes & bounds) with houses etc. signed,

Recorded Sept. 14, 1812 John Hubbard Seal
Eliza. Hubbard Seal

Teste: John Poindexter C.L.C.

Teste:—Kate B. Hatch, Dep. Clerk for L. A. Keller, Jr. Clerk Louisa Circuit Court, Virginia.

---

In the name of God Amen, I Carter Hubbard of Taylor County Ky. will and devise to my beloved wife Nancy Hubbard 1/3 of my estate during her natural life and after her death I will and devise to my daugh-

ter Sally Hazzard 1/5 of said 1/3, and 1 equal 1/5 to each of my sons Daniel Hubbard, James M. Hubbard, and my daughter Elizabeth Mourning to them and their heirs forever and at death of my wife, I will 1/5 of 1/3 to my son Richard Hubbard as trustee for his wife and children for their use and benefit forever.

3 I will to son Garland C. Hubbard $500.00 him and his heirs forever.

4 I desire all estate after the said 1/3 be including real personal and mixed to be sold by executor and distributed among my children and grandchildren, as follows:

My son Elijah Hubbard I will and devise one dollar to him and his heirs forever. To Wm. Walker, James A. Sublett, Elijah Sublett sons of Nancy Sublett deceased I give one dollar. Thirty dollars to John Green Sublett son of Nancy, Eletha Watson, wife of George R. Watson, Mary F. White daughter of Elijah White and Nancy C. Sublette daughter of Mary Sublet $50.00. To Mary Ann Mayes wife of Wm. P. Mayes and James C. Buchanan children of my daughter Mildred Chaudoin deceased I will and devise one dollar. To James Braxton Buchanan son of C.B. Buchanan deceased who was son of daughter Mildred Chaudoin I will one dollar. To Sally Hazzard I equal fifth part of estate 1/5 to Richard Hubbard as trustee for wife and children, Daniel and James M. each 1/5 also Elizabeth Mourning.

Slaves to be sold among Sally Hazard, Daniel Hubbard, James and Elizabeth. James Hubbard executor.

Carter Hubbard

Will produced April 10, 1854.

Carter Hubbard's estate amounted to $7,334.91
Nancy Hubbard's estate amounted to $4,721.85

---

Milly Durrett married Moses Quisenberry Aug. 14, 1805, Orange Co., Va. Mildred Quisenberry m. 2nd, in Green Co., Ky., John Schooler, Nov. 5, 1821. John Schooler m. 2nd, Elizabeth Davis, July 30, 1844?. John Schooler signs the deeds to Joel Durrett's land in 1833. In the Wills of Green or Taylor Co., John Schooler with a wife Elizabeth, son John N, Elizabeth Coffey, Nathan Schooler, Jane Brown, Anne W. Lemmons, JOEL D. Schooler, November, 1855. (Think it must be the same John Schooler that m. Milly Durrett).

Green County Deeds and Court Orders, Moses Quisenberry, decd., guardian appointed for his heirs: Nancy, Polly, Gatewood and Moses, Dec. 24, 1822. (Order Book 7, p. 100).

Milly Schooler, formerly Milly Quisenberry, widow of Moses Quisenberry, deceased, dower Jan. 1823. P. 167, Inventories.

Carter Hubbard, son of Daniel Hubbard, b. April 1, 1767. He married in Orange Co., Va., Jan. 17, 1792, Elizabeth (Betsey) Durrett,

b. Feb. 14, 1771, daughter of Joel and Sarah Chowning Durrett. Issue:

1. Sarah, b. 24 June 1794.
2. Nancy, b. 9 Aug. 1796.
3. Richard, b. 22 May 1798.
4. Elijah D., b. Feb. 1800.
5. Garland C., b. 1801.
6. Daniel, b. 1803.
7. Mildred D., b. 31st--.
8. Elizabeth, b. 1805-6.
9. James M., b. Aug. 1810.

Sarah Hubbard m. 1st Benjamin Durrett, Dec. 24, 1810; m. 2nd, William Hazzard, Sept. 2, 1820.

Nancy Hubbard m. 1st. Thomas Walker, March 1815; m. 2nd John Sublette, Aug. 5, 1821.

Richard Hubbard m. ————————.

Elijah D. Hubbard m. Mary Ann Durrett, May 27, 1819.

Elijah Hubbard m. Polly Sublett, Nov. 11, 1824 (June 27th also given) Geo. Sublett.

Garland C. Hubbard m. Mary Buchanan, Mar. 4, 1824.

Daniel Hubbard m. Nancy Bailey, Jan. 9, 1826.

Mildred D. Hubbard m. 1st, James Buchanan, Jan. 22, 1824; she m. 2nd, John W. Chaudoin, Sept. 9, 1847.

Elizabeth Hubbard m. Samuel Mourning, Jan. 12, 1826.

James M. Hubbard m. Sophia Gaddie, March 3, 1831.

Carter Hubbard m. 2nd, Nancy Allen (aged 50) a widow I believe, Feb. 1830. Carter Hubbard died April 3, 1854 aged 87, farmer, died of asthma, Taylor Co., Ky., born Va. Nancy Hubbard, Carter's widow, d. Oct. 3, 1855, aged 75 years, parents unknown. His will is in Will Book A, page 60. Will produced April 10, 1854. There is also a very long inventory. He possessed at his death 293 acres of land, 8 negro slaves named Bob, Richmond, Ben, Amanda (yellow), Martha Jane, Loyd, Edmond and Maria Jane. (Carter Hubbard and 1st wife Betsey, to Green Co., Ky., about 1806).

---

A History of Louisa County, Va., Churches and Parishes, Page 170, List of Tithes for the min. year 1777, Overton Mss. Tithes for 1777,

Dan Hubbard 1, Trinity Parish.
Louisa County, Va., Tax Lists, 1782-1787,
Daniel Hubbard 1 Poll over 21, 1 slave.
Elizabeth Hubbard m. to Champion Smith, 1782, Jan. 5, in Louisa Co., Va.
Nancy Hubbard to Alec Chewning, 1790, Dec. 16, in Louisa Co., Va.

Mary Hubbard to William Landram, Dec. 2, 1795, in Louisa Co., Va. (Daughter of Daniel Hubbard) Carter Hubbard, Security and Witness. Mary Hubbard m. Joseph Hughes, Oct. 22, 1769, Louisa Co., Va.

---

## Taylor County, Kentucky, Census for 1850.

C.B. Hubbard age 85, Farmer, born Virginia (Carter B.)
Nancy Hubbard age 65, born Virginia.
Joseph Brown age 15, born Kentucky.

G.C. Hubbard age 49, born Virginia (Garland C.).
Mary Hubbard age 48, born Kentucky.
Mary E. Hubbard age 20, born Kentucky.
John L. Hubbard age 18, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth Hubbard age 15, born Kentucky.
Isaac Hubbard age 8, born Kentucky.
Henry Hubbard age 6, born Kentucky.
James Buchanan age 19, Student, born Kentucky.
George White age 19, Laborer, born Kentucky.

Wm. Hazard age 56, Farmer, born Kentucky.
Sarah Hazard age 52, born Virginia.
M.A. Hays age 30,
H.W. Hazard age 26, born Kentucky.
Elijah C. Hazard age 15.
Priscilla Hazard age 15,
Elizabeth Hazard age 13,
F.L. Hays age 8,
Mildred age 6,
Wm. age 4,

J.N. Hubbard age 40, born Kentucky (James M.)
B.C. Hubbard age 17,
G.G. Hubbard age 15,
I.B. Hubbard age 7,
John Durrett age 81, born Virginia.
Susanna Durrett age 77, born Virginia.

Samuel Mourning age 57, born Virginia.
Elizabeth Mourning age 42, born Kentucky.
James Mourning age 17, born Kentucky.
D.M. Mourning age 20, born Kentucky.
Wm. B. Mourning age 20, born Kentucky.
Garland Mourning age 10,
Nancy A. age 10,
Thomas M. age 7,
H.C. age 5,

Garland C. Hubbard, James M. Hubbard, Sarah Hazard and Elizabeth Mourning were children of Carter Hubbard (above) and his first

wife Elizabeth Durrett. John Durrett, aged 81, was an elder brother of Elizabeth Durrett Hubbard, dec.

---

Will of Joseph Hubbard, Green County, Kentucky, 1819. Will Book No. 2, Page 33.

In the name of God Amen, I Joseph Hubbard of the County of Green and State of Kentucky, finding myself low and weak in body, but perfect in mind and memory, and expect shortly to depart this life do will and bequeath unto my beloved wife all my estate both real and personal, to have and to hold and to raise my children during her widowhood, and if she should marry to have the third of all I have both real and personal.

In testimony of which I have set my hand and fixed my Seal for my last Will and Testament. Amen.

Joseph Hubbard (Seal)

Attest E.L. Hamilton
John L. Holland
Carter Hubbard

At a court held in Green Co. at the Courthouse in Greensburg on the 22 March, 1819 this last will and testament of Joseph Hubbard deceased, was presented in court by Carter Hubbard and John L. Holland two of the subscribing witnesses thereunto have been signed sealed and published and declared as the last will and testament of the said Joseph Hubbard deceased and that at the time of signing the same they believed him to be in his proper mind and memory, and the same is truly recorded in my office. John Barrett, C.G.C.

---

Inventory of Joseph Hubbard, Personal Property, 1819. (This was copied at Greensburg Ky. by Nona H. Spear).

Pursuant to an order of the Court of the aforesaid county at the last March Term 1819 appointing us Joseph Wadkins, Samuel Combs and James Cowherd to appraise the personal estate and slaves of Joseph Hubbard deceased, after being duly sworn proceeded to duly view and appraise the estate and slaves in the manner following.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Viz: 21 Head Hogs | $60.00 | Cupboard, Furniture & table | 9.50 |
| 5 Head Sheep | 6.25 | 3 Spinning Wheels, cards, reel | 7.00 |
| 4 cows & calves | 48.00 | 2 chairs | 1.00 |
| 13 geese | 6.50 | 2 Feather beds, Bedsteads & Furniture | 72.50 |
| 2 Horses | 95.00 | Chest, Trunk and Gun | 10.00 |
| Hoes & Wedges | 6.00 | Knives, Forks, Pewter, and Tinware | 4.00 |
| Plows & gear | 10.00 | Negro Boy Moses | 250.00 |
| 2 Saddles & Saddlebags | 12.00 | Negro Girl Mahala | 300.00 |
| Drawknife, comb hatchet, hammer | 4.00 | Castings & Coopersware | 18.25 |

Stilliards & chisel, Loom 5.00
Candlestick &
lamp 5.00

In testimony of which we have hereunto set our hands this 17th day of December 1819.

James Cowherd
Samuel Combs
Joseph Watkins

---

Hart County, Kentucky, 1850 Census.
William D. Bailey age 57, born Virginia, Farmer.
Sarah Bailey age 43, born Kentucky.
John Bailey age 20, born Kentucky.
Rebecca Bailey age 18, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth P. Bailey age 16, born Kentucky.
Jane Bailey age 14, born Kentucky.
Sarah Bailey age 11, born Kentucky.
Clara Bailey age 8, born Kentucky.
Walker Bailey age 5, born Kentucky.
Martha Bailey age 1, born Kentucky.

John O. Walden age 50, born Virginia, Farmer.
Diana Walden age 60, born Virginia.

Joel Durrett age 32, born Kentucky, Farmer
Frances A. Durrett age 28, born Kentucky.
Calvin H. Durrett age 10, born Kentucky.
Diana Durrett age 8, born Kentucky.
William H. Durrett age 4, born Kentucky.
Mary A. E. Durrett age 2, born Kentucky.

John Martin age 30, born Virginia.
Lucinda Martin age 26, born Kentucky.
Sarah J. Martin age 10, born Kentucky.
Diana E. Martin age 6, born Kentucky.
Julia C. Martin age 2, born Kentucky.
John H. Martin age 11/12 born Kentucky.

Achilles Durrett age 67, born Virginia, Carpenter.
Hannah ? Durrett age 64, born Virginia.
Margaret A. Durrett age 17, born Kentucky.
William Bailey age 23, born Kentucky.
Frances M. Bailey age 22, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth J. Bailey age 1, born Kentucky.

Elizabeth Mardis age 37, born Kentucky.
Sarah Mardis age 17, born Kentucky.
Semintha Mardis age 15, born Kentucky.
Francis Mardis age 13, born Kentucky.

Caroline Mardis age 16, born Kentucky.

Taylor County, Kentucky, 1850 Census.
W.T. Hubbard (Walker T.) age 33, born Kentucky.
Rachel Hubbard age 29, born Kentucky.
M.A. Hubbard age 19, born Kentucky.
J.J. Hubbard age 11, born Kentucky (Joseph Johnson Hubbard)
J.W. Hubbard age 7, born Kentucky. (John Wesley Hubbard)
J.C. Hubbard age 5, born Kentucky. (James Carter Hubbard)
A.V. Hubbard age 8/12, born Kentucky. (Archibald Van Hook Hubbard)

---

From Scotts Papers, Ky. Hist. Society, compiled by Mrs. Ardery; Green County, Kentucky, Deeds and Court Orders:

Joseph Hubbard heirs: Book 14, P. 242, June 10, 1831, John Barrett appointed by the Court to take charge of Jonathan Cowherd and his estate, . . . .. . to Diana Walden widow and devisee of Joseph Hubbard, deceased, and Carter Hubbard, Wm. Bailey and wife Sally, Polly Hubbard, Dandridge Poor and wife Amelia, Elizabeth Hubbard and Walker Hubbard, all of Green Co.

Order Book 6, P. 98, John Durrett appointed guardian to Mary Ann Durrett, infant orphan of Elizabeth Durrett, deceased wife of Achilles Durrett.

(I have found the following marriages for Achilles Durrett. Whether all the same man, am not sure).
Kallan Durrett m. Elizabeth Thompson, 1802, in Orange Co., Va.
Achilles Durrett m. Lydia Quisenberry, Sept. 25, 1805, in Orange Co., Va.
Achilles Durrett m. Hannah Shaver, Dec. 4, 1806, in Albemarle Co., Va.
In the 1850 Census, for Hart Co., Ky. Achilles Durrett age 67, b. Va., wife was Hannah Durrett age 64, b. Va. Perhaps the Kallan Durrett-Elizabeth Thompson marriage was Achilles, and they were the parents of above Mary Ann Durrett?)

B.K.

---

Joel and Sarah Durrett's daughter Fanny m. Rowland Mardis in Va. They came to Green Co., Ky. His will proved 16 June 1834. Their son John D. Mardis m. 1st Laura or Sarah Ann Bratton, March 3, 1842; they had a daughter Lucinda J. Mardis.

The first wife died and John m. 2nd, Eliza E. Gupton, April 3, 1848. (Eliza E. was a sister of Lucy T. Gupton, wife of Dandridge Poor). John Mardis died 1852, and Dandridge Poor was appointed guardian of Lucinda by him. In the Hart Co., Ky., census for 1860 Lucinda Mardis, age 13, is listed with the members of the Dandridge Poor family. She was taken into his home and was like a sister to my mother Mildred Ann Poor.

Lucinda Mardis came to Petersburg, Ill., with relatives; there she m. John Cassens from Germany. Their first child was Charlie Cassens, b. Aug. 1, 1868, then Harry, Etta and Lee. Harry died unmarried, Charlie had no children, Etta and Lee Cassen both have children.

Joseph Hubbard m. Diana Durrett, Dec. 26, 1804, Orange Co., Va. Issue:

1. Carter A. Hubbard, m. Polly? Martha Breeding? Do not have his data.
2. Sarah Frances Hubbard m. William David Bailey, Sept. 29, 1824. Issue:
   - i. William Bailey m. Frances M. Durrett, Mar. 24, 1848.
   - ii. John Bailey.
   - iii. Rebecca Bailey m. John Augustus Spicer.
   - iv. Elizabeth P. Bailey.
   - v. Jane Bailey m. Wm. Gellerman, a son:
     - a. John and others?
   - vi. Sarah Bailey.
   - vii. Clara Bailey.
   - viii. Walker Bailey.
   - ix. Martha Bailey m---- Hutchinson; one daughter was:
     - a. Gertrude.
     - b. A daughter Agnes d. early.
3. Mary (Polly) Hubbard m. 1st --- Dickerson, and had issue:
   - i. James
   - ii. Charles.
   - iii. Sarah Frances;

     m. 2nd, Sam Tandy Moore, and had:
   - iv. Sam Tandy Moore Jr.,
   - v. Belle Jackson Moore.
4. Emily L. Hubbard, b. Nov. 1811, m. as his 1st wife, Dandridge Poor, Dec. 17, 1829; they had 8 children, 2 died young. Emily died and he m. 2nd, July 14, 1845, Lucy Tucker Gupton; they had 6 children, 2 died in infancy; one son Thomas was killed by lightning, unmarried, 3 of these children left issue:
   - i. Stephen Poor.
   - ii. Emily L. Morris.
   - iii. Mildred Ann Hubbard (wife of Archibald V. Hubbard).

   See Dandridge Poor Bible records.
5. Elizabeth Hubbard m., I think, Rowland Mardis, Jan. 11, 1832, and I believe she m. 2nd, Larkin Durrett, Oct. 14, 1850. (I think same Elizabeth and Rowland Mardis left some daughters).
6. Walker Taliaferro Hubbard, b. July 4, 1817, m. Nov. 16, 1837, Rachel Watson daughter of Johnson Watson and Elizabeth Van Hook. They had 10 children, (see later).

Joseph Hubbard died 1819; his widow, Diana, m. 2nd, John O. Walden; they had two daughters, Frances Ann and Lucinda Oakley Walden. John and Diana were divorced, but remarried in 1832.

Lucinda O. Walden m. ca. 1839, John Martin; she d. 1853.

Frances Ann Walden m. Joel Durrett, May 11, 1837, in Green Co., Ky., came to Sangamon Co., Ill., about 1847, settled at Petersburg, Ill, now Menard Co. Some of the Baileys and Mardis families came too. Walker T. Hubbard brought his mother Diana Hubbard Walden to Petersburg by horseback to visit her children, before the Civil War, she died while there, and is buried at Petersburg, cemetery not known.

Joel and Frances Ann Durrett had a daughter Diana, who m. Abraham W. Duckett, June 12, 1858, Petersburg, Ill. Diana Duckett d. age 62 years 10 mo. 29 da., 17 Dec. 1904. B. Ky., lived in Ill. 50 yrs. D. Crane Creek, buried Walkers Grove, Ill. J. S. Culp. Cause of death peritonitis. (From d. Cert., Havana, Ill.).

Joel Durrett and Frances Ann Walden were married in Green Co., Ky., May 11, 1837. Frances Ann was the daughter of John O. Walden & Diana Durrett Hubbard Walden. Joel & Frances Ann's daughter Diana, born Green Co. or Adair Co., Ky., about 1841, came to Sangamon or Menard Co., Ill., about 1854. Diana Durrett m. Abraham W. Duckett, June 12, 1858, Petersburg, Ill.

Joel & Frances Ann Durrett had a son William Durrett who m. Susan E. Kinney at Petersburg, Ill., Dec. 14, 1864; they were parents of Rufus Durrett at Crane Creek. Rufus m. Louann Davenport, May 31, 1904.

They had a son Colvin or Calvin Henry Durrett, b. Ky., 1840, m. Paresada Morton, Aug. 14, 1859; he died at Petersburg, Ill., May 2, 1907, aged 67 years, 3 mo. There was also a marriage of Calvin or C. H. Durrett to Elizabeth Speaker, 1883; do not know if it is the same man. He died of a cerebral hemorrhage.

An Anderson N. Durrett married Symintha D. Mardis at Petersburg, Ill., Sept. 9, 1854. Symintha was the daughter of Roland Mardis & wife Elizabeth (Hubbard?) Mardis.

Joel Durrett died and his widow married again; Frances Ann Walden m. Charles F. Burwell or Burwall. There are deeds from them to Abraham Duckett at Havana, Ill., dated about 1874, from Charles & Frances Ann Burwell; they went to Texas where he died; Frances Ann returned to Ill. and died at the home of her daughter Diana Duckett. Do not know the date; Diana Duckett died 1904, so it was before that.

Sarah F. Duckett m. Wm. H. Floweree, Oct. 24, 1877. They had a son, Major Floweree, Ill. State Rep.

Abraham Duckett m. Mary Diggs.

Joel Duckett m. Nellie Earle.

Harry Duckett m. Bertha Holmes.

Other Menard Co. marriages: Richard Durrett m. Bettie Read, Dec. 14, 1892. Chas. H. Durrett m. Lizzie Read, Feb. 13, 1895; Robert B. Steger m. Hannah A. Durrett, Nov. 13, 1856; James Hawkins m. Sarah Ann Bailey, Nov. 14, 1867; Daniel Hawkins m. Frances E. Mardis, June 3, 1855.

Lucinda Oakley Walden, sister of Frances Ann Walden, m. in Ky., John Martin ca. 1839, had Sarah J., Diana E., Julia C. & John H. Martin. She died in Hart Co., Ky. See: Volume 52, No. 178, January 1954, Ky. Hist. Soc. Register, Page 60, "State Archives, Hart Co. Ky. Deaths"—"Lucinda Martin, aged 28, d. July 7, 1853 of typhoid fever; b. Green Co. Parents John and Diana Walden."

Deed Book 35, Page 370, Mason Co., Ill.:

A.W. Duckett grantee, Chas. Burwall & wife Nov. 23, 1874, grantors. Charles F. Burwall & Frances Ann Burwall, his wife, 23 Nov. 1869 for $1000.00, Crane Creek Twp. 40 acres.

History of Pittsylvania Co., Va., P. 140:

Richard Walden m. Candace Hubbard, w. proved 1790, names w. Candace, sons John, Charles & Richard, daus. Lucy Hudson, Milly Mourning, Fanny Bobbett, Mary Whitworth, & Eliz. Ballard.
One John Walden came to Walden Towers, Caroline Co., near Bowling Green; he was a son of Lord John Walden, Ravensworth Castle, England, who settled Essex Co., Va., 1715. Lawyers in Baltimore tried to recover their share of the estate, but the Castle and property had been taken over by the crown, and made into a museum.

Know all men by these presents that I Sarah Durrett for and in consideration of the love and affection which I bear towards my daughter Diana Walden do hereby this deed of gift give to her my said daughter Diana the 8th part of all the estate my deceased husband Joel Durrett subject to division at my death which property was retained by me and also such as have accumulated since his death which I purchased at sheriffs sale some time since, it having been sold as the part of my said daughter and her heir at law John O. Walden to discharge a debt which said Walden had contracted. Also I give to my said daughter Diana 1/. . .one Roland Mardis for somewhere not far from $80.00 which said land she has for some time past had in posession.

In testimony whereof I hereunto set my hand and affix my seal this 10 day June 1830.

her
Sarah X Durrett
mark

Abraham Sublett
Nancy Sublett
Hiram Sublett

Deed of gift from S. Durrett to Diana Walden was on the 30 day

Oct. 1830, proven by her testators on Mar. 21, 1831. Copied at Greensburg, Ky. B. Keister.

---

"John O. Walden divers good causes and consideration of the love and affection which I bear to my children Frances Anne Walden and Lucinda Oakley Walden as also any other children which we my beloved wife Diana Walden and myself may hereafter have, the tract of land containing 53 acres on which I now live as also all my slaves (to wit) Daniel, Judy, Moses and Harriet to their own proper use and benefit.

I vest the whole of the property in my wife Diana Walden her natural life at her death the children to have full and complete posession of said property. 4th day of July, 1832.

H. Chandler

Conny Chandler

Presented and acknowledged July 16, 1832 and recorded by John O. Walden."

---

Green County, Ky.

John O. Walden indebted to Carter A. Hubbard $309.50 note bearing date June 8, 1841. All my right title, interest in negro Harriett, 1 sorrel filly, 1 mans saddle, saddle bags, bureau, bed and furniture, 4 chairs, 1 heifer calf, all corn, wheat, oats, tobacco.

John O. Walden $160.50 paid by Carter A. Hubbard of Adair Co., full 1/3 crop of tobacco, oats, wheat and corn growing on said Hubbard's plantation in Green Co. 1 roan horse, colt, 1 red and white heifer, 1 large iron kettle, 20 head hogs, note of May 31, 1842 for 161.52 Walden is principal, and Hubbard security.

Jno. O. Walden

The youngest son of Joseph Hubbard and Diana Durrett Hubbard was Walker Taliaferro Hubbard, b. July 4, 1817, m. Nov. 16, 1837, Rachel Watson.

Walker Taliaferro Hubbard and (7) Rachel Watson Hubbard had ten children; only five left descendants, these were:

1. Joseph Johnson Hubbard m. Polly Howard.
5. Archibald Van Hook Hubbard m. Mildred Ann Poor.
8. Mary Annis (Molly) Hubbard m. James Daniel Miller.
9. William Lawrence Hubbard m. Della Wayne.
10. Eliza Catherine Hubbard m. James Nicholas Romine.

Walker Taliaferro Hubbard m. (7) Rachel Watson, 16 Nov. 1837, Adair Co., Ky. They later moved to Taylor Co., Ky. Their children:

1. Joseph Johnson Hubbard, b. 3 Aug. 1839, d. 16 Dec. 1907.
2. John Wesley Hubbard, b. 14 Aug. 1842, d. 26 Nov. 1863.
3. James Carter Hubbard, b. 9 March, 1845, d. 11 Dec. 1865.

4. Robert Tate Hubbard, b. 6 Jan. 1848, d. 3 March 1849.
5. Archibald Van Hook Hubbard, b. 28 Dec. 1849, d. 14 Dec. 1922.
6. Sarah Elizabeth Hubbard, b. Nov. 17, 1852, d. -----.
7. Francis Marion Hubbard, b. 21 March 1857, d. 15 Jan. 1938.
8. Mary Annis Hubbard, b. 18 April 1860, d. -----.
9. William Lawrence Hubbard, b. 22 Aug. 1863, d. 17 July, 1923.
10. Eliza Catherine Hubbard, b. 13 May, 1866, d. 14 Aug. 1935.

1. Joseph Johnson Hubbard m. Polly Howard, 7 Jan. 1858. Issue.
2. John Wesley Hubbard, Civil War casualty, 26 Nov. 1863, at Missionary Ridge; unmarried.
3. James Carter Hubbard, unmarried, d. typhoid fever, 11 Dec. 1865.
4. Robert Tate Hubbard, infant, d. 3 March 1849.
5. Archibald V. Hubbard m. Mildred Ann Poor, 21 March 1872. Issue.
6. Sarah E. Hubbard m. 1st Leroy Steger, 1895; 2nd, Edgar Franks. No ch.
7. Francis (Dick) Hubbard m. 1st, Martha Larimore, 21 Feb. 1879; Francis (Dick) Hubbard m. 2nd, Dollie Powers in 1885; Francis (Dick) Hubbard m. 3rd, Molly Hardin; Francis (Dick) Hubbard m. 4th, Rosa Page. No children.
8. Mary (Molly) Hubbard m. J. Daniel Miller, 1878. Issue.
9. William L. Hubbard m. Della Wayne, 25 Oct. 1888. Issue.
10. Eliza C. Hubbard m. 16 Feb. 1887, James Nicholas Romine. Issue.

Walker Hubbard died 1 Aug. 1898.
(7) Rachel Watson Hubbard died 13 Nov. 1902.

Taylor Co., Kentucky, June 6, 1899:

In settlement of the estate of Walker T. Hubbard. The Administrator was the eldest son, Joseph J. Hubbard. Heirs:
Joseph Johnson Hubbard.
Archibald Van Hook Hubbard.
Francis Marion Hubbard.
Sarah Elizabeth Steger.
Mary Annis Miller.
William Lawrence Hubbard.
Eliza Catherine Romine.

Joseph Johnson Hubbard, eldest son of Walker T. Hubbard and Rachel Watson Hubbard.

(1) Joseph Johnson Hubbard, b. 3 Aug. 1839, m. 7 Jan. 1858, Mary (Polly) Howard. Joseph J. Hubbard died 16 Dec. 1907. Issue:

1. George Wesley Hubbard, b. Aug. 25, 1864., m. Rettie Frances Henson.
2. Robert A. Hubbard m. Lou -------.
3. Melvin P. Hubbard.
4. Margaret M. Hubbard.
5. Virginia T. Hubbard (m. Wm. E. Pike, had 1 son, 1 daughter).
6. Archibald Hubbard, b. 17 June, 1873, m. Alice Watson.
7. Johnnie Hubbard m. Lulu -----.
8. Rachel Hubbard m ------ Monroe.
9. Mary C. Hubbard, died Apr. 20, 1911.

(6) Archibald Hubbard, b. 17 June 1873, m. 17 March, 1901, Alice Watson, b. March 1878 (daughter of Green Pemberton Watson and Louisa Mildred Rice). Green P. Watson was the son of John Underwood Watson, d. 1850, and Elizabeth Pemberton. John U. Watson was the son of John Watson, 1763-1849, Rev. soldier and wife Elizabeth. Louisa Mildred Rice, b. 12 Jan. 1852, was the daughter of Aaron H. Rice, b. 30 March, 1804; m. 2nd, 10 Oct. 1847, Louisa Mildred Watson, b. 21 Dec. 1817, d. 10 Dec. 1871, daughter of Joel Watson, b. 4 Nov. 1795, m. 6 March, 1817, Mildred Pemberton, who was b. Jan. 3, 1796. Joel Watson was the son of John Watson, 1763-1849, and wife Elizabeth.

Therefore, Alice Watson Hubbard, b. 1878, d. 28 May 1950, was descended from John U. Watson and Joel Watson, brothers, both sons of John Watson, Rev. soldier and wife Elizabeth. Also John and Joel had married sisters, Elizabeth and Mildred Pemberton.

Archibald Hubbard, 1873, is a great-grandson of Johnson Watson and Elizabeth Van Hook, which makes their children descended from *three* sons of John Watson and Elizabeth ———————. Issue of Archibald and Alice:

1. Roy Hubbard, b. 22 Jan. 1902, m. 30 Sept. 1930, Goldie Gillmore; a son:

   i. Dale Hubbard, b. 16, April 1932.

2. Alzora Hubbard, b. 25 March 1904, m. 23 May 1925, Harold Horner; a daughter:

   i. Evelyn Hubbard Horner, b. 7 Sept. 1930, m. 10 Feb. 1947, Wm. Gentry. Their son:

      a. William Gentry, b. 24 Nov. 1947,
   their daughter:
      b. Betty Jean Gentry, b. 22 Jan. 1951.

3. Stanley Hubbard, b. 13 Feb. 1912, m. Fern Riley, 18 Sept. 1937. A son:

   i. Donald Wayne Hubbard, b. 3 Jan. 1942.

A daughter:
ii. Jo Anne Hubbard b. 1 May 1945.

Dale Hubbard was in service in Korea. Entered Navy 9/6/1951. William Gentry, World War 2, Army, joined Reserves, re-enlisted 1951, stationed in California, (husband of Evelyn Hubbard Horner).

(Note: Am sorry not to be able to include data of families of all of above children of Joseph J. Hubbard, but only the data of George W. and Archibald Hubbard were supplied to me.—B. K.)

(1) George Wesley Hubbard, b. 25 Aug. 1864, m. Feb. 9, 1888, Rettie Frances Henson, b. 26 Apr. 1870, daughter of Henry J. and Mary Ann Henson. Rettie F. Hubbard d. Dec. 30, 1930; George W. Hubbard d. 25 Oct. 1939. Issue:

1. Clara Hubbard, b. July 1889, m. 4 Dec. 1907, Oscar Smith. Issue:
   (1. Ethel Inez Smith,
   (2. Edythe Annette Smith, Twins, b. 9 Sept. 1908.
   3. Gladys Helen Smith, b. 6 June 1911.
   4. Frances Josephine Smith, b. 21 Oct. 1913.

Ethel Inez Smith, b. 9 Sept. 1908, m. 26 June 1927, Harold Sullivan. Their son, Charles Sullivan, b. 27 July 1928, m. Aug. 1949, Jacque Phelps. Ethel Inez Sullivan deceased.

Edythe Annette Smith, b. 9 Sept. 1908, m. 1 Dec. 1928, Victor Rickard. Issue:

1. Benjamin Rickard, born and died 11 Nov. 1929.
2. Clara Lu Rickard, b. 25 Jan. 1932, m. 2 May 1951, Robert Davidson. Children:
   i. Philip Ivan Davidson, b. 9 Feb. 1952.
   ii. Angelique Marie Davidson.
   iii. Victor Rich Davidson b. May 15, 1954.
3. Victor Joseph Rickard b. 12 Dec. 1933.
4. Clarissa Marie Rickard b. 10 Nov. 1947.

Gladys Helen Smith, b. 6 June 1911, m. 25 Feb. 1930, Jacob Renken. Issue:

1. Donald Eugene Renken, b. 22 Aug. 1932, d. Nov. 18, 1932.
2. Patricia Ann Renken, b. 12 Dec. 1933.
3. Donna Jean Renken, b. 12 Dec. 1936.

Frances Josephine Smith, b. 21 Oct. 1913, m. Louis Fayart 19 May 1945. Their daughter, Frances Louise Fayart, b. 3 Nov. 1949.

2. Mary Ann Hubbard, b. 9 Sept. 1891, m. 22 Dec. 1912, George Knoles. Issue:

1. Wesley Newton Knoles, b. 9 Oct. 1913.
2. George Kenneth Knoles, b. 17 May, 1917.
3. Helen Louise Knoles, b. 7 Mar. 1923.

Wesley Newton Knoles, b. 9 Oct. 1913, m. 6 Nov. 1938, LaVerne Bloh; a son, John Wesley Knoles, b. 23 April, 1943.

George Kenneth Knoles, b. 17 May 1917, m. 4 Jan. 1938, Anna Mae Hess; their son, Kenneth Lee Knoles, b. 10 May 1941. A daughter Mary Jo Knoles, born and died 24 May 1944.

Helen Louise Knoles, b. 7 Mar. 1923, m. 16 Oct. 1941, Harry Benscoter, Jr.; their daughter, Donna Jeanne Benscoter, b. 10 Oct. 1942.

3. George Henry Hubbard, b. 15 Feb. 1893, m. 8 Feb. 1923, Lucille Runyon; their son, Allan Eugene Hubbard, b. 6 July 1937.

4. Mildred Hubbard, b. 6 June 1896, m. 1 May 1914, Wm. Holligan. Issue:

1. Dorothy Holligan, b. 22 Aug. 1915, m. 27 Sept. 1942, John Halpin.
2. Evelyn Holligan, b. 9 March 1917, m. 31 Aug. 1942, Richard Chapman.

5. Joseph Leonard Hubbard, b. 11 Feb. 1899, m. Lois Parcell, 12 Jan. 1924. Issue:

1. James Walter Hubbard, b. 8 Oct. 1927.
2. Lillian Hubbard, b. 9. Feb. 1939.

6. Rosa Helen Hubbard, b. 21 Nov. 1901, m. 6 Oct. 1917, Dan Cufaude. Issue:

1. Harold William Cufaude, b. 18 July 1919, m. 4 June 1939, Willetta Copper, their daughter;

   a. Betty Anne Cufaude, b. 11 July 1940.
   A son,
   b. Donald Lee Cufaude, b. 2 Feb. 1943.

2. Howard Emmerson Cufaude, b. 18 Jan. 1922, m. 23 Aug. 1942. Marian Hernan; a daughter;

   a. Jeannine Louise Cufaude, b. 5 July 1947;
   a daughter,
   b. Nancee Catherine Cufaude, b. 26 Sept. 1950;
   a son,
   c. Michael Wm. Cufaude, b. 17 March 1952.

3. Clyde LeRoy Cufaude, b. 3 Oct. 1924, m. 29 Dec. ???? Mardelle Corson, a daughter,

   a. Rosanne Cufaude, b. 9 Dec. 1947.

A son
b. Daniel Allen Cufaude, b. 22 Dec. 1948.
c. A daughter ------, b. July 28, 1954.

7. Howard Kenneth Hubbard, b. 3 Sept. 1906, m. 10 May 1927, Edna Emmons; their son, Howard Eugene Hubbard, b. 11 March 1928, m. 31 July 1950, Wanda Smith.

8. Iverne Frances Hubbard, b. 6 May 1908, m. 10 Oct. 1926, Stanley Barnes. Their daughter, Betty Lou Barnes, b. 29 June 1928, m. 12 Mar. 1950, Chas. F. Linn, and a son, Charles Frederick Linn, b. 28 Jan. 1951; a daughter, Debra Elizabeth Linn, b. 7 Sept. 1952. Iverne Frances Barnes m. 2nd, Lester Farmer.

9. Donald Luther Hubbard, b. 29 March 1910, m. 15 May 1932, Opal Showalter. Donald died Dec. 1932. A son, Donald Dean Hubbard, was b. 26 Feb. 1933. Opal Hubbard also deceased.

Military Service (of the George W. Hubbard family):

George Henry Hubbard, son of George W. and Rettie Hubbard, entered Army June 1917, World War I, 42nd Rainbow Division, discharged 1918.

Howard Kenneth Hubbard, son of George W. and Rettie Hubbard, entered Army Feb. 1943, World War II, 131 General Hospital Service, discharged July, 1945.

Harry Benscoter, (husband of Helen Knoles, daughter of George and Mary Hubbard Knoles) World War II, entered Jan. 1941 National Guard later joined Paratroopers, served overseas, was in the Battle of the Bulge, was discharged June 1945 as Lt.

Charles Sullivan (son of Ethel Smith Sullivan and Harold Sullivan) entered Marines Sept. 1945. Re-enlisted, is now in Marianna Islands.

James Walter Hubbard (son of Leonard and Lois Hubbard) entered Artillery Corps of Army Feb. 15, 1946, discharged Oct. 23, 1947.

Howard Cufaude (son of Dan and Rose Hubbard Cufaude) entered Army Dec. 1942, World War II, discharged March 1946.

Clyde LeRoy Cufaude (son of Dan and Rose Hubbard Cufaude) entered Navy World War II, Dec. 1942, discharged March 1946.

Howard Eugene Hubbard (son of Howard and Edna Hubbard) entered 5th Infantry Division Feb. 1951, discharged Oct. 1952, medical discharge.

Donald Dean Hubbard (son of Donald and Opal Hubbard) entered Air Force Jan. 14, 1952.

John Halpin (husband of Dorothy Holligan, daughter of Wm. and Mildred Hubbard Holligan) in service World War II.

Richard Chapman (husband of Evelyn Holligan, daughter of Wm. and Mildred Hubbard Holligan), service World War II.

Robert Davidson (husband of Clara Lu Rickard, daughter of Victor and Edythe Smith Rickard) entered Navy Sept. 1946, discharged March 1951.

(Charles W. Sullivan, M. Sgt. USMC and wife, had a son Charles Phelps Sullivan Dec. 6, 1952 at the U.S. Naval Hospital, Marianna Islands. Sgt. Sullivan is serving in the Marine Corps).

(8) Mary Annis (Molly) Hubbard, b. April 18, 1860, m. Jan. 17, 1878, James Daniel Miller, b. Taylor Co., Ky., Nov. 15, 1854, a son of David Booker Miller and Mary M. Russell who were m. in Green Co., Ky., Feb. 11, 1847. (I think David Booker Miller was a son of James and Sarah Miller). Children of James Daniel and Mary Annis Miller were:

1. Virginia Miller, b. Jan. 9, 1879, unmarried, died 1933.
2. Harlan Miller, b. June 28, 1882, m. Rose Welch and had one daughter:

   i. Gertrude, b. m. had

3. William Tolliver Miller, b. Nov. 17, 1884, m. Birdie Futrelle, 6/24/1934; he died Sept. 1951. No issue.
4. Lyle Tate Miller, b. March 15, 1887, m. May 10, 1917, Lorena May Wilkerson, b. Aug. 16, 1888. No Issue.
5. Susan Miller, b. Jan. 13, 1891, m. Hubbard Shreve, 2 daughters:

   i. Edna, m. Douglas White;
   ii. Ruby m. Mr. Wilkerson.

6. Welby Allen Miller, b. May 17, 1892, m. Dec. 24, 1915, Maudie Murl Rucker, had,

   i. Reesor Allen Miller, b. Sept. 13, 1916, m. Sept. 7, 1939, Ruby Frances Scaggs, b. July 12, 1917. Their children were:

      a. Bobby Allen Miller, b. June 4, 1940.
      b. Joyce Dean Miller, b. May 12, 1941.
      c. Kay Frances Miller, b. July 7, 1946.

   ii. Joseph Howard Miller, b. Aug. 5, 1919, m. Dec. 13, 1939, Mary Elender Moss, b. Dec. 17, 1921. Their daughter,

      a. Sandra Faye Miller, b. March 15, 1943.

   iii. Marjorie Aileen Miller, b. Sept. 19, 1932, m. May 30, 1951, Wallace Edward Whitley, b. Nov. 30, 1932, their son,

      a. Mark Douglas Whitley, b. Dec. 9, 1951.

7. Samuel Wesley Miller, b. Feb. 10, 1895, m. Sept. 19, 1929, Mary Christine Johns, b. Jan. 23, 1900. No Issue. Samuel Wesley Miller d. Jan. 1956.
8. Lee Miller, b. Feb. 21, 1899, m. Monterey Dulworth, and had:

i. Alta Miller,
ii. Celestine Miller,
iii. Garnet Miller.

9. David Miller, b. Feb. 5, 1902, m. Elizabeth Gilpin. No issue. David died August 4th, 1951.

James Daniel Miller died Jan. 14, 1941, age 86 years.
Mary Annis Hubbard Miller died March 14, 1939.

Samuel Wesley Miller was a soldier in France, during World War I.
Lyle Tate Miller was a soldier during World War I.

Susan Miller's husband, Hubbard Shreves, was a son of John Shreves and Belle Spear (dau. of Wm. Spear and ——————— Campbell).

John Shreves was the son of John Shreves, a Surveyor, and his wife, Eliza Hubbard, who was a daughter of Garland Hubbard and Mary Buchanan, who were m. Mar. 4, 1824.

Garland Hubbard was a son of Carter Hubbard and Elizabeth Durrett, who were m. Orange Co., Va., Jan. 16, 1793.

Maudie Murl Rucker was a dau. of John B. Rucker and Loretta Stubbs. John Rucker was a son of William Rucker. Loretta Stubbs was a daughter of John and Mary Sublette Stubbs.

(9) William Lawrence Hubbard, b. Aug. 22, 1863, d. July 17, 1923, m. Oct. 25, 1888, Della Wayne, b. Feb. 13, 1872 Taylor Co. Ky. Issue:

1. Bessie Annie Hubbard, b. Feb. 2, 1893, m. Rev. Hubbard Upchurch; they had children:

i. Hubbard,
ii. Harry,
iii. Robert.
Bessie is deceased.

2. Owen Walker Hubbard, b. June 9, 1894, m. Aug. 25, 1915, Ella Dudgeon; their children are:

i. Herman Francis Hubbard, b. April 10, 1918, m. Margaret Mullins, Jan. 26, 1938; a daughter:

a. Karen Frances, b. Oct. 20, 1948.

ii. Morris Julian Hubbard, b. April 2, 1921, m. Marie Keul, Mar. 9, 1945, and had a son:

a. Morris Julian Jr., b. Dec. 10, 1946,
and a daughter,
b. Janice Marie, b. April 6, 1949.

iii. Rachel Penn Hubbard, b. Sept. 27, 1932, m. Charles Huston Crowe, June 27, 1952.

3. Henry Hubbard, b. April 16, 1896, m. Rita or Reedy Dulworth and had children:

i. Edward,
ii. Harvey,
iii. Geneva,
iv. Louis,
v. Opal,
vi. Verneil,
vii. Mary Frances,
viii. Henrietta.
ix. Walker McClelland.

4. Louise Hubbard, b. June 22, 1901, m. Ben Johns and had . . . .
5. James Lawrence Hubbard, b. Jan. 22, 1905, m. 1st ?; m. 2nd, Lettie --- and had:

i. Mary Della,
ii. James Lawrence,
iii. Billie Dean,
iv. Herbert Lee Gardner,
v. Bobbie Gardner Hubbard.

Della Wayne, b. Feb. 13, 1872, d. Nov. 16, 1931, a daughter of Edward Martin Wayne and his wife Amelia Phillips; Amelia Phillips was a daughter of Nathan Phillips and wife Ruth Eades. Edward Martin Wayne was a son of Turner Wayne and ———— Daugherty.

Ella Dudgeon, wife of Owen Walker Hubbard, is the daughter of Philip and Mattie Humphreys Dudgeon; Philip was the son of John Dudgeon; Mattie Humphreys was the daughter of Christopher and Elizabeth Hovious Humphreys.

Owen Walker Hubbard volunteered July 1, 1918 with A. E. F. about 1 October 1918 to Jan. 11, 1919, came back with a group of casualties. Contracted pneumonia while in France, was given up by the doctors but he was cared for by some French women who were able to save his life, but his health was impaired for many years.

Morris Julian Hubbard, b. Apr. 2, 1921, volunteered, trained as Air Corps Engineer, sailed from N. Y. via North Atlantic, Mediterranean Sea, Suez Canal, arrived India, assigned to Gen. Murels Marauders as an armored bulldozer operator, to China, worked as heavy equipment operator on Burma Road from India to China through jungles and mountains of Burma until completed; led first convoy of supply trucks into China worked with maintenance crew, flew the hump with friends who were flying supplies to China; he served 27 months, never sick, but was wounded once by accident.

Charles Huston Crowe, a combat engineer, in Korea more than a year, left for service soon after his marriage to Rachel Penn Hubbard.

(10) Eliza Catherine Hubbard, b. 13 May, 1866, in Taylor Co., Ky.; m. James Nicholas Romine, Feb. 16, 1887. Issue:

1. Vannie Lee Romine, b. Taylor Co., Ky., Dec. 21, 1887; m. Wm. Edgar Woll of San Jose, Illinois, Dec. 31, 1908. Issue:

   i. Glenna Kathryn Woll, b. Oct. 28, 1910; m. Paul B. Smith, June 9, 1934 at San Jose, Ill., no children.
   ii. Leland Edgar Woll, b. Aug. 17, 1913; m. Vivian Armor, Mar. 6, 1946.
   iii. Lillian Constance Woll, b. Feb. 18, 1915; m. Fred J. Kuhn, Apr. 21, 1940; a daughter,

      a. Connie Luann.

   iv. Stanley Marvin Woll, b. Sept. 27, 1917; m. Maxine Dennis, May 9, 1937; a son,

      a. Ronald Edgar, and a daughter,
      b. Glenda Sue.

   v. Shirley Lee Woll, b. Aug. 18, 1924; m. Henry W. Imig, Dec. 27, 1949.

2. Connie Hubbard Romine, b. May 4, 1892; m. Ferdinand Imig, Jan. 8, 1913, had two sons, and died May 27, 1916. Issue:

   i. Milton Romine Imig, b. Oct. 13, 1913, died Jan. 23, 1932.
   ii. Nelson Peter Imig, b. Feb. 2, 1915.

3. Marvin Eugene Romine, b. Dec. 25, 1894, m. Marion Wakefield of Dallas, Texas, Feb. 20, 1918. Issue:

   i. Charles Nicholas Romine, b. July 7, 1919, m. 1st Kathryn Douthit, Mar. 11, 1943; divorced June 1951; m. 2nd Jane Reed Nov. 9, 1951, at Cincinnati, Ohio.
   ii. Anna Catherine Romine, b. Oct. 4, 1922; m. Erwin T. Crook (called Jack) in Dallas, Texas, (he was b. Nov. 25, 1919) Nov. 11, 1942. Their son,

      a. Jack Marvin Crook, b. Nov. 28, 1944.

James Nicholas Romine died June 19, 1909.
Eliza C. Hubbard Romine died Aug. 14, 1935.
Connie H. Romine Imig died May 27, 1916.
All buried Mason City, Illinois, cemetery.

Leland Edgar Woll was a Lt. in Adjutant General's Dept. attached to Air Force in the Second World War.

Stanley Marvin Woll served as Sergeant in Infantry in the Philippines in the Second World War.

Charles Nicholas Romine entered service by draft 1941, served in England and in the Battle of the Bulge, and occupied Germany; separated from Signal Corps with rank of Captain about Dec. 1945.

Erwin T. Crook volunteered Oct. 1941, retired from Army Air Corps on Oct. 4, 1945 with 100% disability resulting from plane crash over Long Island out of New London, Conn., on Feb. 20, 1943, with permanent rank of 1st Lt.

He received a B.S. in Architectural Engineering in June 1949, and A.B. of Architecture in June 1950, both from Texas A. & M. (He is the husband of Anna Catherine Romine).

GARLAND, BAXTER, PENTICOST, POOR, TUCKER, GUPTON, BRYANT.

Data of ancestors of Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard, wife of Archibald Van Hook Hubbard (8), son of Walker Taliaferro Hubbard and Rachel Watson Hubbard (7).

Mildred Ann Poor, b. Taylor Co., Ky., July 5, 1852, was a daughter of Dandridge Poor and his second wife, Lucy Tucker Gupton, m. July 14, 1845.

Lucy Tucker Gupton, b. Aug. 31, 1826, Green Co., Ky., was the daughter of Tapley Gupton and Mildred Tucker, who were m. June 6, 1822 in Green Co., Ky. Lucy T. Gupton Poor m. 2nd, Mr. Whitlow; she died Feb. 21, 1901 at DeLeon, Texas, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Luther Morris.

Mildred Tucker, b. 1805, died July 1870, was a daughter of Paschal Tucker and Mary (Polly) Penticost (dau. of Wm. Penticost and wife Lucy of Charlotte Co., Va. Wm. Penticost's will proved there Oct. 1, 1804), who m. Charlotte Co., Va., 19 Feb. 1803. Paschal Tucker died Green Co., Ky. Will proved Oct. 22, 1821.

Paschal Tucker was a son of Paschal Tucker, Sr. and wife Mary Pennington, m. Nov. 21, 1783, Sussex Co., Va. Mary died and Paschal m. Tabitha Echols, 1787, in Amelia Co., Va. He lived in Wake Co., N. C., 1790, later to Johnston Co., N. C., disposed of his land there 1813, and was in Adams Co., Miss., Natchez, in 1816 census.

Paschal Tucker, Sr., was a Revolutionary Soldier, served as a sergeant in the 3rd Georgia Continental Battalion, commanded by Col. John McIntosh, 1778-1779. Page 174 Knight's Georgia Roster of the Rev., "Paschal Tucker, Certificate as soldier in 3rd Ga. Batt. John McIntosh Lt. Col., 3rd Batt. Dated April 30, 1785. Warrant 201." The original certificate is on file in the office of the Sec. of State. Paschal Tucker Sr. was a son of Daniel Tucker of Amelia and Dinwiddie Counties, Va.

Daniel Tucker was in Amelia Co. and is on the personal tax lists of Dinwiddie Co., 1782 through 1787, later going to Wake County, North Carolina, where he died, Will proved 1792. Son Paschal was one of the executors; also mentions grandson Paschal Tucker. Wife had evidently died, she may have been Elizabeth?. He leaves 22 negroes to his children; due to destruction of Dinwiddie Co. records, can not find proof of *which* Tuckers of that area were parents of Daniel. (My appreciation to Mrs. Ruby Tucker Geupel for copy of Daniel Tucker's will and much valuable data on the family).

Tapley Gupton was a son of Stephen Gupton and Phoebe Baxter; Stephen Gupton was born in Richmond Co., Va., in the Northern Neck, and is a descendant of Wm. Garland and his wife Henrietta who was a widow Randolph when she married him; think she was the widow of Francis Randolph who died Westmoreland Co. 1704, leaving widow Henrietta. Many of her descendants are named Haney, and Haney Retta, Tapley's sister was named Henrietta, called Haney. Wm. Garland received land grants in Richmond Co., Va., 1723, 1726 and 1729.

Stephen Gupton's ancestor Stephen Gupton was given a land grant of 288 acres in Richmond Co. 1712, Book No. 4, page 11, and in Deed Book No. 6, 1711-1714 shows Stephen Gupton selling land as early as 1711; also Wm. Gupton sold land, showing they had obtained land earlier than 1712. The family baptisms are in the North Pharnam Parish Register, 1672-1800. From Richmond Co., Va., the family migrated to Culpeper Co., Va., then to Kentucky. Stephen Gupton bought land in 1799 "that he was then living on," in Green Co., Ky. This was near Thurlow, and Greensburg, "adjoining Richard Yates north line." Stephen Gupton died in 1804 in Greensburg, Ky. His inventory (personal) dated Sept. 20, 1804.

## Dandridge Poor Bible Records

Dandridge Poor was born March 29, 1810.

Emily L. Hubbard Poor was born November 1811.

Lucy Tucker Gupton Poor was born Aug. 31, 1826.

Dandridge Poor married 1st, Emily L. Hubbard (daughter of Joseph Hubbard and Diana Durrett), Dec. 17, 1829; married, 2nd, Lucy Tucker Gupton (daughter of Tapley and Mildred Tucker Gupton), July 14, 1845. Dandridge Poor died Nov. 6, 1860.

Emily Hubbard Poor died 1845

Lucy T. Poor died Feb. 21, 1901 at De Leon, Texas, while visiting her daughter Mrs. Luther Morris. (She had m. 2nd, Mr. Whitlow who died).

Children of Dandridge Poor and Emily Hubbard Poor were:

1. Martha J. Poor, b. Sept. 29, 1830, died Nov. 1833.

2. Joseph C. Poor, b. May 8, 1832.
3. William Poor, b. Feb. 17, 1834. (Twins)
4. Nathaniel Poor, b. Feb. 17, 1834. Died June 1834.
5. Milton James Poor, b. April 19, 1836.
6. Rachel Poor, b. Sept. 28, 1838.
7. Dandridge Poor, Jr., b. Sept. 9, 1840. Reported missing in Civil War.
8. Charles W. Poor, b. April 16, 1842, died March 6, 1920.

Children of Dandridge Poor and Lucy T. Gupton Poor:

9. Robert F. Poor, b. June 21, 1847, died Sept. 26, 1848.
10. Mary E. Poor, b. March 28, 1849, died Sept. 27, 1850.
11. Mildred Ann Poor, b. July 5, 1852, died June 5, 1931.
12. Thomas Caldwell Poor, b. Nov. 1, 1854, killed by lightning June 26, 1885.
13. Lucy Emily Poor, b. Oct. 10. 1856.
14. Stephen Marion Poor, b. Dec. 3, 1858.

(2) Joseph C. Poor m. 1st, Margaret Sublett, March 8, 1854, they had:

i. Nancy Poor.
ii. Margaret Poor.

Joseph C. Poor moved to Kansas; m. 2nd, Virginia Cogdall, and they had:

iii. Mary Poor.
iv. Thomas Poor.
v. John Poor.
vi. William Poor.

(3) William Poor m. Cynthia Gardner and had:

i. Alice Poor.
ii. Milton Poor.
iii. Phronia Poor.
iv. Robert Poor.
v. Edward Poor.
vi. Lucy Poor.
(There were two or three other children, names not known).

(5) Milton James Poor m. Sarah Bayles, lived in Ky., they had:

i. Emily Poor.
ii. Agnes Poor.
iii. Lily Poor.
iv. Myra Poor.
v. An infant boy.

(6) Rachel Poor m. James Vance, lived Ky.; they had:

i. "Cissie" Vance.
ii. Joseph Vance.
iii. William Vance.

(8) Charles W. Poor m, 1871, Mattie Shaw (daughter of Thomas Shaw) Ky., and had:

i. Finis Poor.
ii. Minnie Poor.
iii. Thomas Poor.
iv. James Poor.
v. Joseph Poor.
vi. Edward Poor.

(11) Mildred Ann Poor m. Mar. 21, 1872, Archibald V. Hubbard, and had:

i. Jennie Hubbard.
ii. Mary Lucy Hubbard.
iii. Charles W. Hubbard.
iv. Mantie Hubbard.
v. Lou Etta Hubbard.
vi. Grace Bird Hubbard.
vii. Nora Ethel Hubbard.
viii. Lois Hubbard.
ix. Bernice Hubbard.

(13) Emily Lucy Poor m. Luther Morris, moved to Texas; they had:

i. Lee Morris.
ii. Lucy Morris.
iii. Curtis Morris.
iv. Felix Morris.
v. Jesse Morris.

(14) Stephen Marion Poor m. 1st, Alice Gardner, and had:

i. Thomas Poor.
ii. Mary Poor.
iii. Infant girl.

Stephen Marion Poor moved to Kansas, m. 2nd, Anna Hodges, and had:

iv. Nina Poor.
v. Mildred Poor.
vi. Archie Poor.
vii. Claude Poor.

The births and most of the marriages and deaths are from the Dan-

dridge Poor Bible, copied by my Mother after the death of her mother Lucy T. Poor Whitlow, at the home of her daughter Emily Morris, at De Leon, Texas. Emily Morris is dead and the Bible is now owned by one of her children. Dandridge Poor is buried in Edwards Cemetery, in Ky., near Knox Creek Church; his widow Lucy is buried at DeLeon, Texas.

The names of the grandchildren of Dandridge Poor were given to me by my mother.—(B.K.)

Dandridge Poor had a brother Edward G. Poor, b. 1800, m. Mary S. (Pentecost) Burton, widow. They had two children, Thomas Gaines and William Leonard Poor.

The father of Dandridge and Edward died when the boys were very young; boys were born presumably in Va., although Dandridge may have been born in Ky. Their mother died early; I *think* her name was Ann.

(Charles W. Poor served in the 6th Ky. Cavalry 3 years, during the Civil War. He was wounded once in the left side. His brother Dandridge Poor, also with the Union Army, was reported missing, and never returned home, so he was killed. These were Mother's half brothers.)

Taylor County, Kentucky Census Records 1850.

Dandridge Poor age 40, born Kentucky, Farmer.
Lucy T. Poor age 25, born Kentucky.
Joseph T. Poor age 17, born Kentucky.
William E. Poor age 15, born Kentucky.
M. J. Poor age 14, born Kentucky (Milton James).
Rachel Poor age 12, born Kentucky.
Dandridge Poor age 10, born Kentucky.
Charles W. Poor age 7, born Kentucky.
M. E. Poor age 1, born Kentucky (Mary E.).

John D. Mardis age 27, born Va. (Ky.)?
E. E. Mardis age 25, born Kentucky.
Stephen M. Gupton age 19, born Kentucky.
L. J. Mardis age 3, born Kentucky.

## Gupton Lineage of Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard

Generation 1. William Gupton and ————————, Richmond County, Va.

Generation 2. Stephen Gupton and Elizabeth (Harford?), Richmond County, Virginia.

Generation 3. Stephen Gupton, b. Richmond Co., Va., Nov. 27, 1713, m. Magdalene Garland.

Generation 4. Wm. Garland Gupton, b. Richmond Co., Va., May 31, 1745, m. Caty Anne Bryant, Richmond Co.

Generation 5. Stephen Gupton, b. Richmond Co., Va., m. Phoebe Baxter, 24 November 1791.
Generation 6. Tapley Gupton, b. Green Co., Ky., 1799, m. June 6, 1822, Mildred Tucker.
Generation 7. Lucy Tucker Gupton, b. Green Co., Ky., Aug. 31, 1826, m. Dandridge Poor as his second wife, July 14, 1845.
Generation 8. Mildred Ann Poor, b. Ky., July 5, 1852, m. Mar. 21, 1872, to Archibald Van Hook Hubbard, in Green Co., Ky.

Magdalene Garland was a daughter of William Garland and Henrietta Randolph (a widow) Garland.

Caty Ann Bryant was a daughter of Alexander Bryant and Hannah.

Mildred Tucker was a daughter of Paschal Tucker and Polly Penticost. Polly Penticost was a daughter of William Penticost and Lucy Johns (widow) Penticost, Charlotte Co., Va.

## Tucker Lineage

Generation 1. Daniel Tucker of Dinwiddie and Amelia Co., Va., died N. C., 1792.
Generation 2. Paschal Tucker and Mary Pennington m. Nov. 21, 1783, Sussex Co., Va.
Generation 3. Paschal Tucker and Mary (Polly) Penticost m. 19 Feb. 1803, Charlotte Co., Va.
Generation 4. Mildred Tucker and Tapley Gupton m. June 6, 1822, Green Co., Ky.
Generation 5. Lucy Tucker Gupton and Dandridge Poor m. July 14, 1845, Green Co., Ky.
Generation 6. Mildred Ann Poor and Archibald Van Hook Hubbard m. Mar. 21, 1872, Ky.

## Bryant Lineage

Generation 1. Thomas Bryant and Elleanor ————.
Generation 2. John Bryant and Ann ————.
Generation 3. Alexander Bryant and Hannah ————. (2nd wife was Alice).
Generation 4. Caty Anne Bryant and William Garland Gupton.
Generation 5. Stephen Gupton and Phoebe Baxter.
Generation 6. Tapley Gupton and Mildred Tucker.
Generation 7. Lucy Tucker Gupton and Dandridge Poor.
Generation 8. Mildred Ann Poor and A. V. Hubbard.

Green County Kentucky Deed Books, Greensburg, Kentucky.

1811 to 1817 Page 32, Isham Galloway Grantee, Michael (Miskell?) Gupton, Grantor.
1823 to 1825. Fenton Gupton from Jos. Sublett Vol. 11, p. 55.
1823 to 1825. T. Gupton from J. Barrett Vol. 11, p. 479.
1823 to 1825. Phenton Gupton from P. Batewood Vol. 14 p. 251.
1823 to 1825. Stephen Gupton from Alex Gupton Vol. 15 p. 165.

Deed Book. No. 15, Green Co. Ky. 3390. Alexander Gupton stood bond for Stephen Gupton 1 Jan. 1833, Tapley Gupton, a witness.

Phenton Gupton m. Phoebe Roofs? (Radford) 27 Feb. 1822.

Ky. Land Warrants. Tapley Gupton 200 acres Book Y, page 347, 11, 21, 1829, Green Co., Green River.
Mrs. Phoebe Gupton 150 acres Book Y, p. 475 1/12/1830, Green Co., Green River.

Deed Book No. 2, p. 182, 1798-1802. Stephen Gupton from Garret Bricky.

Know all men by these presents that I Garret Bricky of the Co. of Warren and State of Ky., have bargained and sold and delivered unto Stephen Gupton of Green County and State aforesaid, a certain tract or parcel of land, it being the said land where the said Gupton now lives, lying and being in the County of Green, beginning on a beach on Richard Yates North line, thence to running with and according to the said Garret Bricky's headright entry containing 100 acres and the said Garret Bricky both brings himself, his heirs executors and assigns to make a good general warrantee deed of said land unto the said Stephen Gupton to him his heirs and c on or before the 1st day of May 1800, and if said Bricky fails making a deed according to this bond do hereby bind himself, his heirs ecs. or assigns to pay the said Stephen Gupton all damages arising from such failure, and moreover binds himself his heirs &c not to have any demand whatever against the said Gupton his heirs etc. until a deed is obtained from said Bricky to the said Gupton, given under my hand and seal this 2nd day of Sept. 1799.

| Their | his |
|---|---|
| Frederick x Slinker | Garret x Bricky |
| Daniel x Galloway | mark |
| Marks | |

At a County Court 17 June 1800 was proved and ordered to be Recorded. (Copied at Greensburg by B. Keister).

---

Culpeper Co., Va. Marriages, Page 41.

24 November 1791, Stephen Gupton and Phoebe Baxter. Minister, William Mason, Baptist, Page. 46.

(Stephen Gupton was living in Culpeper Co., Va., 18 Jan. 1791 when

he sold his land in Richmond Co., Va., to George Miskell, who was his guardian and a half brother of Stephen's father, Wm. Garland Gupton).

## Baxter

Culpeper Co. Deeds. Book H, p. 729 Alexander Baxter bought 380 acres of land from John and Mildred Menifee, 21 Sept. 1777 on the Orish? River for 100 pounds.

Deed Book I, P. 191, Alexander Baxter and Mary his wife 15 Mar. 1779 sold 100 acres to George Calvert Jr. for 75 pounds.

David Baker
Charles Heward
Wm. Duncan, Jr.

his
Alexander AB Baxter
mark
Mary AB Baxter
her mark

Deed Book V, p. 120, A lease between Alexander Baxter 9 Dec. 1799 & John Swindler Jr., part of 380 acres where Baxter now lives adjoining John Barger & Edward Smiths.

John Swindler Jr., John Barger, Alexander Baxter Jr. Wits.

Alexander AB Baxter
his mark
John Swindler Jr.

Deed Book V. Alexander Baxter leases to John Barger 100 acres. Adj. Wm. Bryan and Wm. Poulter, 7 June 1800.
Alex Baxter Jr., John Swindler Sr.

Alex X Baxter
John Swindler Jr.

Deed Book Z, p. 517, Alexander Baxter Sr. to Alexander Baxter Jr. 83¼ acres, a part of land I live on Trush or Orish River, Michael Yates line, Oct. 23, 1800.

Anthony Hughes, Edward Smith
Edward Pendleton

Alexander X Baxter
Recorded 17 June, 1805.

Deed Book W, a lease from Alex Baxter to Edward Smith.

Page 64, Will Book E, Alexander Baxter's Inventory, Feb. 18, 1805, taken by Arthur Hughes, Henry Menifee, Markst? Yates.

Page 129, Mary Baxter Admx., widow of Alexander Baxter, 1804, she received 1/3 bal. due the estate. Page 128, Alex Baxter's sale acct. 17 Feb. 1806, some of those who bought, Mary, Polly Baxter, Francis, Mildred, Richard, James, John Sr. & Jr. Yates, Anthony Hughes, James Swindler. James Yates, Clerk.

Page 175, Alexander Baxter deceased, April Court 1804, Mary Baxter widow, admx. $500.00 Bond, page 286 Dec. Court, ordered Mary Baxter widow of Alexander be given her dower. Feb. Court 1805 Alex. Baxter's Inv. recorded.

Hening's Statutes at Large, Virginia, Vol. 7, 1756-1763, Page 23, To the militia of the County of Culpeper, Viz. Lt. Col. Wm. Russell.

To Roger Dixon assignee of Daniel Delaney and Alexander Baxter foot soldiers 2760 lbs. tobacco. March 1756, 29th, George II. (Proof of Alexander Baxter's service in the French & Indian war).

---

Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book P, 1789-1790 21 April 1789 Wm. Baxter & Susanna his wife of Culpeper & Geo. Goodloe of Spottsylvania, 70 pounds, 100 acres Giant Castle Tract Bank of Hughes River.

John Triplett Jr.
Richard Parks

h
Wm. X Baxter
m
Sukie Baxter

Page 512, Deed Book H, Culpeper Co., 18 Aug. 1777 between John Green Gent. acting Dir. of Last Will and Testament of Wm. Green deceased, to Wm. Baxter for 112 Pounds in Bromfield Parish, Culpeper Co. Giant Castle Tract on Hughes River–Richard Parks–. . 100 acres.

Goodrich Lightfoot, John Walker?
D. Jameson Jr.

John Green

---

24 Nov. 1791 Stephen Gupton married Phoebe Baxter, Culpeper Co., Va., Wm. Mason, Min. Baptist p. 46.

In the Will Books that had the inventory of Alexander Baxter's estate, April 1804, Mary Baxter widow, I did not find a list of Alexander and Mary Baxter's children, except that he deeds some land to his son Alexander, Jr.

I believe Phoebe Baxter was their daughter; the above Wm. Baxter may have been a son or a brother of Alexander. Stephen Gupton and Phoebe Baxter Gupton named their first son Alexander, and as Phoebe was 82 years of age in 1850 and born 1768, I feel that Alexander Baxter the French & Indian War soldier was her father. Stephen Gupton died in 1804 in Green Co., Ky., his personal inventory dated Sept. 20, 1804. Phoebe outlived him 46 years at least.–B.K.

Culpeper Co., Va., Marriages,

31 Dec. 1789 Warner Yates and Elizabeth Baxter, Min. Wm. Mason, Baptist, P. 97.

13 Feb. 1786 Wm. Yates and Isabella Gaines, Min. Wm. Mason, Baptist, P. ––.

Stephen Gupton married Phoebe Baxter 24 Nov. 1791, Culpeper Co., Va., and came to Green Co., Ky., early; he bought land "on which he was then living" in 1799. He died there 1804, a notice of the Inventory of his personal property is dated Sept. 20, 1804. They had four sons and

one girl Henrietta (called Hanie). Two of the boys became Baptist ministers, Alexander and Stephen.

Alexander Gupton m. Frances Galloway, Jan. 7, 1822, Green Co., Ky., and had: Alexander, Dan, Stephen, Will and a daughter Elmyra.

Tapley Gupton m. Mildred Tucker, daughter of Paschal Tucker and Polly (Mary) Penticost Tucker, 6th of June 1822, by Thomas Lasley, Preacher. They had: Stephen, Will, Dick, Clay, Bob, Mary, Eliza, Lucy Tucker, Phoebe and Harriet.

Stephen Gupton Jr. m. Frances Irene Sherrill, Aug. 28, 1828, and had: Garland, Arthur, John, James, Dan, Lis, Will, Permila, Sofie, Martha (Sis).

Phenton Gupton m. Phoebe Radford, Feb. 27, 1822, died young and left no family.

Henrietta (Hanie) m. Benjamin Chaudoin, March 1, 1818, and had three boys and three girls. Names not known.

Stephen and Frances Irene Gupton's daughter Martha, m. Richard Henderson; they had seven children; they were Eddie Hobson, Lathie Ernest, Willie David, Clyde Lewis, Alice Petera, Daisy Lena, and Ada Florence.

I am indebted to Martha Henderson who in Nov. 1924 sent me the names of the children of the above Stephen Gupton and Phoebe Baxter and their grandchildren.

From the Census of Green Co., Ky., for 1820, Page 329, Phoebe Gupton,

1 male to 10 — 1 Female 26-45
1 male 16-18
2 males 16-26
1 male over 45

Paschal Tucker's will, 1821, Green Co., Ky. Will Book 2, Pages 62-63, leaves the whole of his estate to his beloved wife Mary during her life or widowhood, after that to be equally divided share and share alike "to all my children." Robert Spillman and John Penticost to be executors, witnesses, John B. Brown and John Silcock. Will written 10th of August, 1821, proved 22 October 1821.

Paschal Tucker m. Polly Penticost, 19 Feb. 1803, Wm. Penticost, Father, in Charlotte Co., Va. Their children were:

Eppes Tucker m. Lucinda Webb.
William Tucker m. Malinda Sherrill, 1828.
Mildred Tucker m. Tapley Gupton, 6 June, 1822.
Paschal Tucker m. a ———— Martin?
Richard Tucker m. Maria ————.
Jane Tucker m. Thomas Towns, Nov. 13, 1834; Alexander Gupton.

Harriet Tucker m. John Woods.

John Tucker unmarried, I think, but one John Tucker m. Mary Motley 1836.

Green County, Kentucky, Census of 1850.

Phoebe Gupton age 82, born Virginia.
Polly Gupton age 37, born Green County, Ky.
Louisa Gupton age 14, born Green County, Ky.
Iverson Gupton age 13, born Green County, Ky.
Miskell Gupton age 10, (Male) born Green County, Ky.
George Gupton age 9, born Green County, Ky.
Lusetta Gupton age 3, born Green County, Ky.

Garland Gupton age 18, born Green County, Ky.

Tapley Gupton, age 51, Millwright, born Green County, Ky.
Mildred Gupton age 45, born Virginia.
Mary Gupton age 25, born Green County, Ky.
Eliza E. Gupton age 24, born Green County, Ky.
Lucy T. Gupton age 23, born Green County, Ky.
Libby B. Gupton age 21, born Green County, Ky.
Stephen M. Gupton age 19, born Green County, Ky.
Wm. B. Gupton age 17, born Green County, Ky.
Benjamin T. Gupton age 16, born Green County, Ky.
John R. Gupton age 14-12 ? born Green County, Ky.
Peach Gupton age 10, (Female) born Green County, Ky.
Robert G. P. Gupton age 7, born Green County, Ky.
Henry C. Gupton age 4, born Green County, Ky.

Stephen Gupton age 44, Farmer, born Green County Ky.
Frances I. Gupton age 42, born Green County, Ky.
Permila Gupton age 18, born Green County, Ky.
Arthur Gupton age 16, born Green County, Ky.
John Gupton age 14, born Green County, Ky.
Sophia Gupton age 13, born Green County, Ky.
James Gupton age 11, born Green County, Ky.
Daniel Gupton age 7, born Green County, Ky.
Ulysses ? Gupton age 2, born Green County, Ky.

Adair County, Kentucky, Census of 1850.

Willis Gupton age 45, born Virginia.
Susanna Gupton.
Thomas Gupton age 17, born Green Co. Ky. (I think)
Willis Gupton age 15, born Green County, Ky. (I think)
Harrison Gupton age 13, born Green County, Ky. (I think)
M.A. Gupton age 16, born Green County, Ky. (I think)
Henrietta Gupton age 8, born Green County, Ky. (I think)
W.H. Gupton age 6, born Green County, Ky. (I think)

M.J. Gupton age 3,? born Green County, Ky. (I think)
P.E. Gupton age 2, born Green County, Ky. (I think)

Note: Lucy Tucker Gupton, daughter of Tapley Gupton and Mildred Tucker, is listed as 23 years of age in 1850; she was born Aug. 31, 1826, and had married Dandridge Poor, July 14, 1845. She is listed in the Taylor Co., Ky., Census of 1850 as Lucy T. Poor age 25. Also her sister Eliza E. Gupton was the wife of John D. Mardis then; is so listed. Errors do creep in in census records, but they are approximate.

The Will of Caty Anne Gupton, 1785, Richmond Co., Va. Will Book No. ——, page 481.

In the name of God Amen, I Caty Anne Gupton of the County of Richmond being sick and weak in body but in perfect mind and memory, do make this my last will and testament. My estate and effects I bequeath and dispose of in the manner following:

First, I give to my three daughters Nancy Gupton, Haney Gupton and Elizabeth Gupton and to their heirs lawfully begotten, one Negro Boy named Solomon to be hired out till the youngest comes of age, and then to be equally divided between my three daughters as above mentioned, if either of the three daughters shouldst die my desire is he should descend to the others, further my will that a negro wench named Dinah and her increase allotted me, shall be equally divided between my three daughters Nancy, Haney and Elizabeth what has already been given.

I constitute and appoint my brother Alexander Bryant Executor of this my last Will and Testament, in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 2nd day of May 1785.

her
Caty Ann X Gupton (Seal)
mark

Rebecca H. Dobyns
George Miskell

At a Court held for Richmond Co. the 6th day of June 1785, this Will was presented in Court by Alexander Bryant the Executor therein named who made oath according to law and being proved in open court by the oaths of witnesses thereto was admitted to Record etc. The Executor with Thomas Lightfoot his security were bound sum of 500 pounds..

Le Roy Peachey Cl. Cur.

Teste:
A true copy Aug. 25, 1948, E. Carter Delano
Dep. Clerk.

---

Va. Taxpayers 1783, Forks of Toluskey District, List of John Sydnor.

Caty Ann Gupton, 5 whites, Richmond Co.

Alex. Bryant, 4 white, 5 black.
Alex. Bryant Jr. 3 white, 1 black.

---

William Garland Gupton's Inventory 1780, Richmond Co., Va., Will Book No. 7-489, 1767-1787.

Order Book No. 18, 1767-1787, Page 153:

On the motion of Caty Anne Gupton who made oath according to law a certificate is granted for obtaining letters of administration of the estate of Wm. Gupton deceased. Giving security, acknowledged Bond.

Page 165, Guptons Inventory Returned & ordered to be recorded.

Page 257, George Miskell was chosen by the Court & appointed guardian to Stephen Gupton, orphan of William Gupton deceased, giving security whereupon the said George together with Anthony Sydnor his security, came into court & acknowledged themselves bound in the sum of 1000 Pounds.

Page 257, The last Will & Testament of Caty Anne Gupton deceased, was presented in court by Alexander Bryant the Executor therein named etc. . . . Thomas Dobyns, George Miskell, Luke Williams & Christopher Deatly or any three of them are appointed to appraise on oath in current money the slaves if any & personal estate of Caty Ann Gupton decd. etc.

Order Book No. 18, 1767-1787, Richmond County, Virginia:

Page 140: Vincent Gupton Plaintiff against Wm. Miskell Jr. Defdt.

Page 142: Alexander Bryant appointed Surveyor of the Highway from the Folly Neck to the Toluskey Mill for the ensuing year, and ordered to keep same in repair etc. to wit, Col. John Smith etc.

Page 153: John Sydnor, Thos. Dobyn, Luke Williams & Christopher Deatly or any three of them appointed to appraise the slaves if any, and personal estate of Wm. Gupton deceased.

Page 258: The last will and testament of Alexander Bryant deceased presented in court by Alice Bryant the Executor therein named who made oath etc. . . . Alice Bryant together with George Sisson about probate, bound 1000 pounds for the execution thereof. Luke Jackson, Benjamin Neasome, Thos. Jesper Jr. & Sampson Jones or any three of them appointed to appraise on oath slaves if any, and personal estate of Alexander Bryant deceased etc. and return Inventory next Court.

Page 268: Order Book 18, John Sydnor, Thaddeus Williams, Griffin Fauntleroy & William Smith, Gentlemen, are appointed to settle Caty Ann Gupton's account of her administration of the estate of Wm. Gupton deceased & make report.

Page 271: An Inventory of Alexander Bryant's estate was this day returned and recorded.

Page 271: An Inventory and appraisal of estate of Caty Ann Gupton deceased was returned and recorded.

Order Book No. 16, Richmond Co., Va. Pages 175-176-177. 18th day of January 1791. Deed between Stephen Gupton of the County of Culpeper and George Miskell of Richmond County of the other part, 143 pounds, 177 acres of land, County of Richmond, Parish of North Farnham on the Main Branch that leads into the Toluskey adjoining lands of Wm. Williams & Mrs. Jesper. . . . N.E. road leads to a dwelling house N. Easterly leading to Miskells, a point to the Pecosin or Main Branch.

Giles Sydnor — Signed
Alexander Bryant — Stephen Gupton

Page 177, Deed Book 16, January 18, 1791, Received of Geo. Miskell 143 Pounds, 177 acres of land.

Giles Sydnor — Stephen Gupton
Alexander Bryant
William Jesper
Wm. King

4 April, 1791.

---

Richmond Co., Va., Tax Lists 1783.
George Miskell 3 white, 13 black
Wm. Miskell 9 white, 25 black
Newman Miskell 4 white, 9 black.

---

State of Virginia Co. of Richmond, Will Book 5, page 590.

In the name of God Amen, I Stephen Gupton being sick and weak and calling to mind the uncertainty of this Trancitory life, knowing that all flesh must yield to death when shall please God to call Do institute and appoint this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following: Viz:

Item: I give and bequeath to my loving wife, one feather bed and furniture, one horse and sidesaddle, one cow and calf, two pewter dishes, six pewter plates, two basons, one Servant man named Urruch Christopher Theatilla.

I give and bequeath to my eldest daughter Ann, one heifer.

I give and bequeath to my eldest son Stephen one Buchanan gun.

I give and bequeath to my son Wm. Garland Gupton one small fusee fun.

I give and bequeath to my youngest son Vincent Twenty shillings to buy him a gun.

I give and bequeath one cart and steers for the use of the plantation, and benefit of my wife and children.

I give and bequeath all and singular the rest of my goods and chattels to be equally divided amongst my four children. I institute and appoint my loving wife and my good friend William Garland executors of this my last Will and Testament.

Test

Charles Hammond
Ann White
William White

Stephen Gupton (Seal)

At a Court held for Richmond Co. 5th day of March 1749 this will was proved by the oaths of Charles Hammond and Ann White and Wm. White witnesses thereto and by the court and ordered to be recorded.

On oath of Magdalene Gupton and Wm. Garland executors etc. a certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate etc.

---

Stephen Gupton m. Magdalene Garland, daughter of William and Henrietta Garland. Baptisms from North Pharnam Parish Register 1672-1800, P. 36.

Born Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen and Magdalene Gupton, Mar. 26, 1737.

Born William, son of Stephen and Magdalene Gupton, Jan. 12th, 1738.

Born, Anne, daughter of Stephen and Magdalene Gupton, Nov. 24, 1740.

Born Stephen, son of Stephen and Magdalene Gupton, Jan. 31st, 1742.

Born William Garland, son of Stephen and Magdalene Gupton, May 31, 1745.

Born Vincent, son of Stephen and Magdalene Gupton, May 9, 1747.

Born Henrietta, daughter of Stephen and Magdalene Gupton, Sept. 8, 1749.

---

Wm. and Ann White who witnessed above will were sister and brother-in-law of Magdalene Garland Gupton. Wm. Garland the other executor was her brother. First two children had evidently died as Anne was called eldest daughter in will. Henrietta evidently was posthumous daughter.

---

Richmond Co., Va., Land Grants, 1712, Va. County Records.

Page 11, 1712, Stephen Gupteen, 288 acres.

(This would be the Father of above Stephen who received this land grant).

---

Richmond County, Virginia, Account Book No. 1, pages 371, 372.

Garland's & als acct. of Gupton's Estate. Administrator estate late Stephen Gupton deceased. To the bal. acct. with me for servant man 11 pounds. Total expense 33 pounds. 10 shillings. 2 1/4. Account of legacies given by will to wife, 1 bed and furniture 7 pounds, 16 shillings, 1 horse and saddle 5 pounds, 1 servant man 7 pounds. 10 shillings, 1 cow, 1 calf, 2 Pewter dishes, 6 Pewter plates, 2 Basons, 1 yoke oxen plantation use, 6 pounds. 1 gun to son Stephen Gupton 7 pounds. 1 small gun to son William 12 pounds, to cash given son Vincent to buy a gun 1 pound. 62 pounds. 8 shillings. 2 1/4. By the whole account of estate with legacies given 79 pounds. 14 shillings. 6. Excepted 3 day Sept. 1753.

William Garland)
Magdalene Miskell) Executors

---

North Pharnam Parish Records, Richmond Co., Va.

Born George, son of George and Magdalene Miskell, December 1753.

Born Henry, son of George and Magdalene Miskell, July 5, 1756.

There was also a daughter, Magdalene, baptism not found. (So Stephen Gupton's widow Magdalene had married second, George Miskell before 1753).

Born George, son of William and Elizabeth Miskell, Nov. 12, 1716, this may be the above George Miskell. (Stephen Gupton was born in 1713).

---

Will Book 7, Richmond Co., Va., Page 143. George Miskell's Inventory, the negroes were Simon, Poll & child, Peggy, girl Lucy, Winny, Robbin, Letty, Milly, 6 knives & forks, Pewter, 1 Punch Bowl & glasses etc. etc. 353 Pounds.10 Shillings.5.

Luke Williams Geo. Clark
April 23, 1773 Thos. Dobyns

---

Will Book 7, Richmond Co., Va., Page 116:

I, George Miskell of Richmond County being very sick, son William Miskell 1 negro, son George 1 negro boy named Robin, 1 will and desire that my wife Magdalene Miskell may have the use of the remainder

her natural life or widowhood, after her death or marriage then to be equally divided between my son George Miskell and my daughter Magdalene Miskell. I appoint Wm. Miskell Sr. & my son George Miskell my executors this 23 Oct. 1771. George Miskell.

Witnesses
Luke Williams
John Sydnor

At a Co. Court 3 day of August 1772 will was presented in Court by above executors, proved & motion for probate given etc. Teste Le Roy Peachey.

---

Will Book 5, 1725-1752 Richmond Co., Va., 5 day March 1749 appraised estate of Stephen Gupton deceased, among items was a sword, bayonet & cartridge box.

Richard Brown, Cobham Gaithings,
Andrew Morgan

---

## Garland

Richmond Co., Va., Will Book 5.

In the name of God Amen, I William Garland of Richmond Co. in Va. doe make and ordain this my last Will and Testament, revoking all other and former wills by me made. I being in perfect sense and memory thanks be to Almighty God for it.

Imprimus: I commit my soul in the hands of Almighty God my Maker, hoping to be saved by the meritts of Jesus Christ my Redeemer, and my body to the earth to a decent burial. And as for my worldly goods I do dispose of them in manner and form as followeth . . . .

Item: I give and bequeath to my son William Garland my gun and a choice bed and furniture & the large iron Pott, and the child the negro wench Jenny now goes with to him and his heirs.

Item: I give unto my daughter Magdalene Gupton 1 negro wench, called Cab to her and her heirs forever.

Item: I give to my daughter Mary Jones one negro man Sam Jack to her and her heirs forever.

Item: I give to my daughter Frances Rust one shilling sterling.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Ann White my negro wench Martha Jane after she is delivered of the child she is now big with. to her and her heirs forever.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my grandson, George Hardwick one bed and furniture.

Item: I give all my moveable estate to my son Wm. Garland and

Isabel Faver and my grandson Robert Middleton, to be equally divided among them.

Item: My desire is my son Wm. Garland should receive all my debts and to pay all the debts I have and that not counting my personal estate.

Item: My will is that my wife Haney Ritta Garland keep all my estate real and personal during her natural life.

Item: My will is that my son William Garland shall be my whole and sole executor of this my last will and testament, and I do hereby revoke disallow and disannul all other wills, legacies, testaments whatsoever heretofore by me made. Ratifying and allowing this and no other to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and fixed my seal, this 23rd day of February 1740.

Test — his
In presence of Jeremiah Brown — William x Garland
Test Wm. Hastie — mark
Test Joseph Russel Jr. — Will proved 23 Feb. 1746.

Inventory 4th of May 1747

Wm. Garland
Richard Neale
Jeremiah Brown

---

Westmoreland Co., Va., Wills, Page 38:

Francis Randolph, 31 May, 1704, Inventory returned by Henrietta Randolph, Mitch Wellington (Michael Wellington), John Gerrard, Francis Atwill 7,460.00 pounds.

Wm. Garland married Henrietta Randolph, widow, presumably the above widow of Francis Randolph; her maiden name is not known.

Land Grants of Richmond Co., Va., to Wm. Garland, Book A, p. 32, 101 a, 1723; p. 225, 1726, 499 acres. Book B, p. 26, 1726, 128 acres.

---

Richmond Co., Va., Deed Book No. 5 Pages 186 to 189, 190 to 191.

10th Feb. 1709 Wm. Gubton of Farnam Parish, Planter, 1 part; Stephen Gubton 2 part, whereas Wm. Gubton deceased, father of the above Wm. Gubton and Stephen Gupton, In and by his last will and testament in writing did give and bequeath his then three sons by names Stephen Gubton, Wm. Gupton and Francis Gupton and to be equally divided between them and the heirs of their body lawfully begotten, 297 acres of land which he bought and purchased of Matthew Wilcocks N. Side Rappahannock River and heal of Toluskey Creek, for want of such issue in any or either of the sons then to be equally divided between the survivor.

Now soe it is that the sayd Francis Gupton being dead & leaving noe issue behind and to the one that a perpetual propor division shall be made & had between sayd Wm. Gubton & Stephen Gubton survivors etc.

etc. Up and along our first dividing line of the said Wm. Gubton.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| The mark of T | The mark of S | The mark of |
| Elizabeth Gubton | Stephen Gubton | Wm. Gupton |
| | | Stephen Gupton with |
| | | Elizabeth his wife |

April 6, 1710

---

North Pharnam Parish Register, Richmond Co., Va.

Page 34, Born Stephen, son of Stephen and Elizabeth Gupton, Nov. 27, 1713.

Born Joyce, daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth Gupton, Feb. 17, 1715.

---

Stephen Gupton's will, State of Va., Richmond Co. Will Book 3, p. 333:

In the name of God Amen I Stephen Gupton being verey sicke and weake in bodey but in sound mond and memrey thinks be to God for it I doe make this my last Will and Testament as followes:

I give my souel to Jesus Christ Yt gave it and my Bodey to be buered in Desent Soart.

It: I give unto my son Stephen Gupton my now dewelen Plantation and all the land thereunto belong as far as the brode branch, to him and his heirs of his bodey Lawfully begott. nand for want of such haires to the next male of the famely. I give to my daughter Joys Gupton my plantion which Matthew Noxom dwells on, the remaining part of my land to her and her hairs of her boder Lawfil begoton, and for want of such hairs to fall to my son Stephen, and his hars forever, they not meslesten thar Mother while she lives.

I give to my son Stephen my best feather bed and fernetut after his Mothers decease.

I give to my brother Wm. one sute of close that is my Virgeon Cloth Cote and veist and leather breeches, and new hatt and lons cote, and as for the rest of my estate to be devided in too parts and she to have one and the other to be devided betwen my son & daughter. I do make Thos. Nash, Thos. Harford and Henery Harford my Exeters & my desier is that after my wifes death that my son may be brought up at the descression of his Uncil Thos. Harford and that he may have two earrs scholen and that my daughter Jouys may be bruight up at the descression of Thomas Nash and learn to Read and my desier is that my son & daughter may presese ther Eastate at the age of 18 ear. & I do make this my last will and Testament maken void all former will. As wit. my hand and seal ye 8th day Oct. 1716.

Stephen S Gupton (Seal)

Old Rappahannock Co. Deed Book 5, 1671-76, P. 195, Oct. 28, 1673, Wm. Gublin to Matthew Wilcox 200 a m b adjoining grantor & Geo. Nichols. Recorded Apr. 10, 1674.

Deed Book 6, 1677-82, Thomas Gunston to David Burk, Jan. 3, 1679, a parcel of land touching land of David Burk, Tho. Elvert & John Davenport being part of land taken up by grantor in Pattent. Rec. Jan. 21, 1679.

Deed Book 8, P. 199, 1682-88, Thos. Gunpton, John Stone & Mary his wife, Nov. 4, 1685 B & S 1 water mill with app. m.b. on Christman Run to Rappahannock Creek. John and Mary Stone to Thos. Gunpton. Rec. Nov. 18, 1685.

Deed Book 8, P. 76, Nov. 17, 1683, Thos. Gunston to David Burk all debts due me, Nov. 26, 1683.

Richmond Co., Va., Deed Book 3, P. 171, 1704, Stephen Gupton and Elizabeth his wife and Wm. ——— & Geo Glasscock, 500 lbs. tobacco Wm. Downsmans Hoggtowne.

Samuel Davis — Signum
Henry X Harford — Stephen S Gupton
John X Harford — 7 Feb. 1704 — Signum
Eliz. X Gupton

Page 340-341, Stephen Gupton's Inventory 3 July 1717, 37 Pounds. 14.04.

Stephen Gupton's Inventory, 3 July, 1717, 10 Pounds.16.04.

Page 68, Will Book 4, Richmond Co., 1 Oct. 1718, Estate of Elizabeth Gupton deceased, a sword, looking glass and lantern, 4 pounds.11.6

Thos. Nash
Anthony Sydnor, Wm. Clark

The name was spelled many different ways in the early records, often spelled Gubton, and sometimes "Guppy."

Richmond Co., Va., Deed Book 6, 1711-1714, P. 159-160:

12 May 1713, Farnam Parish, Richmond Co., Stephen Gupton and Elizabeth his wife and James Burke same Parish, 2000 Pounds of sweet scented tobacco in casks, 30 acres on Main Branch of Toluskey Creek, near the head thereof, . . . . line to John Monear and Edward Brownlow, near dividing line between William and Stephen Gupton to a corner M Red Oak standing by the Indian Path etc. John Monears line etc.
Wits., Joseph Davis
Ffrances Lucas — Stephen S Gupton
Stamford Jones — Elizabeth T Gupton
Ct. 3rd day June, 1713 acknowledged Deed -same Recorded. Elizabeth Gupton relinquishes dower.

Deed Book 6, P. 501:

Nov. 3, 1712, Wm. Gupton, Pharnam Parish to Edward Cornwall,

Elizabeth Gupton his wife, 2600 lbs tobbaco in casks, 50 acres lying on N. side of Rappahannock River, along Stephen Gupton's line to a corner white oak, mentioned in a deed of land bought by my father Wm. Gupton of Matthew Wilcox, thence along line of William Gupton standing by Mr. James Tarpley's clear ground in Coll. Sam W. Griffin's line, thence following said line to 3 Chestnuts standing on ye West side of a path called the Indian Path, etc.

Wit. Will Barber
Wm. Brockenbaugh
Edward Jones

Wm. W Gupton Signum
Elizabeth X Gupton
her mark

At a Ct. held for Richmond Co. 3 Nov. 1712:

Wm. Gubton & Elizabeth Gubton ack. deed to Edward Cornwall.

P. 502, Memoranda, This 4th day Nov. 1712 within named Wm. Gupton entered upon ye land within granted & took posession thereof also took Tufft & Twigg on ye land & to Edward Cornwall.

Wm. W. Gupton

Richmond Co., Va., Deed Index.

Deed Book 3, P. 171, Stephen Gupton & wife to Wm. Downsman.
Deed Book 4, P. 148, Wm. Gupton to John Wade June 24, 1708.
Deed Book 5, P. 186, Stephen Gupton to Wm. Gupton Feb. 10, 1709.
Deed Book 5, P. 186, Stephen Gupton from Wm. Gubton Feb. 10, 1709.
Deed Book 5, P. 196, Stephen Gupton to John Manere, April 3, 1710.
Deed Book 5, P. 197, Stephen Gupton to John Manere, April 4, 1710.
Deed Book 6, P. 149, Stephen Gubton & wife to James Burk, May 12, 1713.
Deed Book 16, P. 175, Stephen Gupton to George Miskell, Jan. 18, 1791.

Pps. 47, 48, 49, 50:

25 day Jan. 1711, John Wade & Steven Gupton & Edward Brownlow That John Wade & Steven Gupton 2 shillings sterling sell to Edward Brownlow 30 acres, part of a tract of land containing 200 acres, formerly purchased by Wm. Gubton deceased. 1 ear of Indian Corn on the birthday of God.

Richmond Co. 4 June 1712
250 lbs. good tobacco.

John Wade
Stephen S Gupton

Will of Alexander Bryant, 1784, Richmond County, Virginia:

In the name of God Amen, I Alexander Bryant of Richmond County and North Pharnam Parish, being very sick and weak but of perfect sence and memory, and calling to mind the uncertainty of life do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following. First I give my Soul to the Almighty God who gave it to me and my

Body to be decently buried in a Christianlike manner.

Item. It is my will and desire that my wife Alice Bryant should have the use of my land and plantation whereon I now live during her life, as also my Negro wench Dinah, my Negro girl Winifred, my Negro boy James, and all my household furniture and stocks of all kinds; and at her death the above stock and household furniture, likewise the abovenamed negro girl Winnefred, negro boy James to be equally divided between my two daughters Nancy Alice Bryant and Mary Bryant to them and their heirs forever.

Item: I give to my son Alexander Bryant my negro Boy named George and negro girl named Sarah immediately at my decease to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I give to my daughter Caty Ann Gupton my negro fellow Solomon, immediately at my decease to she and her heirs forever, likewise at the death of my wife the above negro wench Dinah and her increase forever.

Item: I give to my grandson Stephen Gupton my gun and wearing clothes.

I nominate and appoint my son Alexander Bryant and my loving wife Alice Bryant my whole and sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 12th day of November 1784.

Witnesses

George Barrick
Robert Thornton
Esabella x Berrick
her mark

his
Alexander x Bryant (Seal)
mark

At a Court held for Richmond County the 6th day of June 1785. This Will was presented in Court by Alice Bryant the Executrix therein named who made oath thereto according to law and being proved in open court by the oaths of the witnesses thereto was admitted to Record, and on the motion of the said Executrix giving security a Certificate is granted her for obtaining a probate thereof in due form—whereupon together with George Sisson her Security came into Court and acknowledged themselves bound in the sum of One Thousand Pounds for her's (the said Executrix) due execution There of. Test,

Le Roy Peachey CS, Cur.

---

From North Farnam Parish Register:

Born Mary, daughter of Alexr. & Lisha Bryant, Jan. 13, 1771.

Born Alexander, son of Alexr. and Hannah Bryant, March 4, 1749.

Born Caty, daughter of Alexander & Hannah Bryant, Aug. 6, 1743.

Died Caty, daughter of Alexander & Hannah Bryant, March 1, 1746.

Born Caty Anne, daughter of Alexander & Hannah Bryant, Oct. 10, 1747.

There was also a daughter Nanny Alice named in her father Alexander Bryant's will, baptism not found.

---

(My appreciation to a Bryant descendant, Mrs. Robert M. Gamble, for records of John Bryant, and Thomas & Ellinor Bryant.—B.K.)

Bryant's Estate to be Appraised:

Thomas Glasscock, Robert Palmer, William White and Thomas Durham or any three of them, some time between this and the next court, are appointed to appraise all and singular the Estate of Thomas Bryan deceased which shall be presented to their view, in money and make report thereof, to the said next Court, William Downman Gent. or any other Justice of the Peace for this County is requested to administer an oath to the appraisors for their true appraisement of the said decd. Estate as also to Mary Bryan the Admtrx with the Will annext for her true discovery thereof.-

Bryan's Will (Proved):

The last Will and Testament of Ellinor Bryan, decd. was presented in Court by Mary Bryan her Exetrx: and her performing what is usual in such cases, and who made oath thereto and being proved by the oath of James Hinds one of the witnesses thereto, is admitted to Record, and on the motion of the sd. Extrx., Certificate is granted her for obtaining a Probate thereof in due forme.

Will proved 2 April, 1719 Richmond Co. Ct. ----------

From the Records of Richmond County, Va.
A true Copy, Teste
Seal E. Carter Delano, Deputy Clk.
June 16, 1939

---

State of Va. Co. of Richmond, Order Book No. 11, P 320; At a Court held for Richmond Co. the 6th day of June, 1743, Present: John Woodbridge, Thos. Barber, John Taylor Jr., John Smith, Travers Tarpley, Nicholas Flood, Gentleman Justices-

---

Bryants pr Admon Bryants Estate — "Alexander Bryant came into Court and made oath that John Bryant departed this life without making any will soe farr as he knows of, Believes and on his petition and giving for his Just and Faithful Administration on the sd. decedents Estate, Certificate is Granted him for obtaining letters of Administration in due forme."

---

Bryant and c Ack: Bond — "Alexander Bryant, John Williams and Henry Williams came into court and acknowledged their Bond for the said Alexander Bryants just and faithful Administration on John Bryants Estate."

---

Bryants Estate to be Appraised.

"William Tarply, Edward Morris, Thomas Dew and William Dew or any three of them some time between this and the next Court, appointed to appraise all and singular the Estate of John Bryant deceased, which shall be presented to their view, and make report Thereof to the next Court, John Woolbridge Gent. or any other Justice of the Peace for this Co. is requested to administer an oath to the appraisors for their true appraisement of the sd. decedents Estate, as also to Alexander Bryant the Admr. for his discovery thereof."

From the Records of Richmond Co. Va. A true Copy. Teste:

E. Carter Delano, Deputy Clerk
Circuit Court, Richmond, Co. Va.

---

Thomas Bryant's will, 1717-1719, State of Virginia, County of Richmond, Will Book No. 4, p. 97:

Bryans Will

In the name of God Amen, I Thomas Bryan Senr. of ye Parish of North Farnham in ye County of Richmond and Colony of Virginia, being well stricken in yeares and much indisposed in body, but of sound and perfect mind and memory (Thanks be to Almighty God for ye same) do make Constitute and Ordain & appoint this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following (Vizt). First of all, I recommend my Soul to God the fountain of its being and well being as unto the hands of a faithful Creator and my Body I commit to ye Earth to be buried in a Christian manner at ye discretion of my Exerx: hereafter named, there to expect a Joyfull Resurrection through the Merits of ye Blessed Jesus; And as for what worldly Estate it hath pleased God to bestow upon me I dispose of as followeth:

Imprimr: I will that my debts be paid and funeral charges be defrayed.

Item, I will and bequeath all my lands to my son Thomas Bryan, (Reserving ye use of ye same with its appurtenances to my well beloved wife Elleanor during her natural life) and the heirs of his body and for want of such heirs ye remainder to my grandson Geo: Bryan alias Asbun ye son of my eldest son John to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I will and Bequeath to my beloved wife aforesd. a gray Mare—branded with MB and now in posession of Hugh McCay and her encrease.

Item, I give to my son John aforesd One Shilling.

Item, I give to my Daughter Winifred McCay One Shilling.

Item, I give to my Daughter Margaret Brannan One Shilling.

Item: I give and bequeath all ye residue of my Personal Estate to be equally divided between my aforesd. wife and two youngest children and do hereby Constitute &c my wife Aforesd. my sole Exrx. and confirming this to be my Last Will and Testament, revoking all wills and Testaments

by me heretofore made, as witness my hand this 26th day of October Anno. Dom: 1717. Ejus Signum
Sealed Published & Pronounced in Tho Q Bryan (Seal)
Presence of
Geo: Murdock
Alexr. Benneham
Sign.r
Jeams/ Hindes

Att a Court continued & held for Richmond County the Second Day of April 1719.-

This will was proved in open Court by Oath of James Hinds one of the witnesses thereto, and admitted to Record.

Test M: Beckuith C. Cur.

State of Va. Co. of Richmond to wit;

I, E. Carter Delano, Deputy Clerk of the Circuit Court in and for the Co. of Richmond, in the State of Virginia, do hereby certify that the foregoing will of Thomas Bryan bearing date on the 26th day of October 1717, is a true copy from the records of my said Court & copied from Will Book No. 4, page 97. Given under my hand & Seal etc. 5th day Nov. 1932. E. Carter Delano, Dep. Clerk, Circuit Clerk Richmond Co. Va. Seal.

## Tucker

Daniel Tucker lived in Amelia Co. and he was on the personal tax lists of Dinwiddie Co. for 1782-3-4-5-6-7, with slaves whose names are the same as those named in his will. He was not there in 1790. In 1792 his will, dated 15 April, 1792, was probated in Wake County, North Carolina, where he was living when he died.

His children are named in his will, also four grandchildren "Spain, Eppes, Sally & Pascal Tucker." His son Pascal was an executor, also Daniel Ellington and Batt Fowler, sons-in-law. Daniel's wife is not proved, she may have been Elizabeth.

Paschal* Tucker, son of Daniel, served as Sergeant in 3rd Ga. Battalion, commanded by Col. John McIntosh 1778-1779 P. 174, Knight's Georgia Roster of the Revolution, "Paschal Tucker, Certificate of soldier in 3rd Ga. Batt. John McIntosh Lt. Col. 3rd Batt. Dated April 30, 1785." The original certificate is on file in the office of the Sec. of State. "Col. McIntosh and his North Carolinians" were known to have been at Valley Forge; the Dept. of State said it was not possible to tell how many battles he and the North Carolinians were engaged in. Ga. furnished few troops, and McIntosh was sent wherever he was needed.

Paschal Tucker m. Mary Pennington, Nov. 21, 1783, Sussex Co., Va.

* Spelled variously Pascal, Paschal, Pascall, and Paskel.

In Charlotte Co., Va., Feb. 11, 1784, Pascal Tucker, Mary Tucker and Wm. Tucker were witnesses to a deed from Bullard Fowler to his children for a tract of land of 560 acres and a slave each. One of Bullard's sons was Batt Fowler, husband of Pascal's sister Mason Tucker. He, Pascal, appears on the personal tax lists of Charlotte Co., Va., in 1787, had 2 negroes, 2 horses, 6 cattle.

Suppose Mary died, as on Dec. 27, 1787, Pascal Tucker m. Tabitha Echols, Surety Edward Eckles or Echols, Parent or guardian was Thomas Echolls, in Amelia Co., Va. The same day, Dec. 27, 1787, Edward Eckles & Betsey Tucker, surety Paschal Tucker, in Amelia Co.

In the 1790 census of Wake Co., N. C., Paschal Tucker, 1 free white male 16 yr. and up. 2 free white males under 16, 3 free white females inc. heads of families, 2 slaves.

1797, Paschal Tucker witnessed the will of Wm. Tucker (think it was his bro.) Wm. had an only son Wm., and a son-in-law, John Russell. Think Wm.'s wife was Mary; this was in Johnston Co., N. C.

1800 Census Johnston Co., N. C., Paschal Tucker 3 m. to 10, 2 males 10-16, 1 male 26 to 45, 1 female to 10, 1 f, 10-16, 1 f. 26 to 45.

Johnston Co. Personal tax list 1804 1 white Poll, 3 Black Poll, 324 acres land.

1805 Pascal Tucker Esquire, 1 W. Poll. 4 B. Poll, 324 acres.

1806 Pascal Tucker pd. taxes on 324 acres, also pd. taxes for Pennington Tucker, (his son). 1807 Pascal Tucker.

In Charlotte Co., Va., Eppes Tucker m. Elizabeth Johns, 19 Dec. 1801, John Johns, father, surety, Paschal Tucker, m. by Rev. John Chappell.

Same Co. 19 Feb. 1803, Paschal Tucker m. Polly Penticost, dau. of Wm. Penticost, surety Lewis Beadles, m. Feb. 24th by Rev. John Chappell, p. 339, (P. 84).

Elizabeth Johns, dau. of John Johns was a half sister of Polly Penticost, dau. of Wm. Penticost, as Dec. 5, 1785. Lucy Johns, widow of John Johns m. Wm. Penticost surety Hubbard Williams, married 14 Jan. 1786 by Rev. John Weatherford. Eppes Tucker m. 2nd 20 Oct. 1810, Elizabeth Vaughn, dau. of Zedekiah Vaughn, Surety Francis Vaughn, P. 459.

Eppes Tucker's daughter Winney M. Tucker m. John Dickinson, 24 June, 1828.

Eppes Tucker's daughter Elizabeth Tucker m. Wm. Penticost, 6 Oct. 1834.

Eppes Tucker's daughter Nancy Jane Tucker m. Geo. Pentecost, 7 Dec. 1835. Eppes F. Josiah Vaughn.

In Johnston Co., N. C., Robert Rogers deeded 100 a. & 74 a. land to Paschal Tucker.

1802, Book A, 2, P. 212.

1802, Book A, 2, P. 213, John Beddingfield and others deeded 200 a. to Pascal Tucker.

1802, Book A, 2, P. 214, John Beddingfield and others deeded 50 a. to Pascal Tucker.

1807, Book E, 2, P. 190, Pascal Tucker deeded 165 acres to Samuel Tarver.

1813, Book H, 2, P. 15, Pascal Tucker deeded 200 acres to Benjamin Lockhart.

1813, Book H, 2, P. 59, Pascal Tucker deeded 100 a. & 25 a. to Jesse Penny.

Johnston Co. Census for 1810, Pascal Sr. was gone but the younger Pascal there, Pascal Tucker, 1 m. under 10, 2 m. 10-16, 1 m. 16 to 26, 1 f. under 10, 1 f. 10-16, 1 f. 16 to 26.

In Adams Co., Miss. (Natchez, Co. seat) Pascal Tucker 1 m. over 21, 3 m. under 21, 1 f. over 21, 1 f. under 21. Total Whites, 6. 7 slaves.

Pennington Tucker, 2 m. over 21, 1 m. under 21, 1 female over 21, 4 white, 1 slave.

Jesse Tucker 1 m. over 21, 2 m. under 21, 1 f. over 21, 4 white.

Adams Co., Miss., Pennington Tucker still there, also a Samuel and a Thomas Tucker. Pascal Tucker is not there. ( I do not know whether it was Pascal Sr. or Jr. in Mississippi but I do know it was Pascal Jr. who was in Green Co., Ky. in 1820.

Green Co., Ky., Census 1820, Paskel Tucker 3 males under 10, 3 m. 10-16, 1 m. 26-45, 3 females under 10, 1 f. 16-26, 1 f. 26-45, 1 f. over 45.

(Do not know who the other woman was, perhaps Polly's mother Lucy Penticost?)

Pascal Tucker died Green Co., Ky., 1821. His daughter Mildred Tucker m. Tapley Gupton.

Will of Paschal Tucker 1821, Green County, Kentucky, Will Book No. 2, Pages 62-63:

> In the name of God, Amen, I Paschal Tucker of the County of Green, and State of Kentucky, being very much indisposed but of sound mind and memory, and perfect understanding, convinced of the certainty of death and the uncertainty of the time when it may happen, do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following.
>
> In the first place I give to my beloved wife Mary the whole of my estate during her life or widowhood, that after that period I wish the residue of my estate real and personal, not devised, sold on such terms as my executors may think best or proper, and the proceeds of the sale to be equally divided share and share alike to all my children and to their heirs forever.

It is my wish and desire that my executors should sell my land or any of the property that they may think would be of advantage to my family, wishing them to use their own discretion in such sale, I do give them full power to do so.

Lastly, I do hereby appoint my friend Robert Spillman and John Penticost executors of this my last will and testament in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 10th day of August 1821.

August 1821.

Teste:

John B. Brown

his
John x Silcock
mark

his
Pascal x Tucker
mark

At a County Court held for Green County at the Court house in Greensburgh on the 22nd day of October 1821 This last Will and Testament of Pascal Tucker was produced in Court by Robert Spillman and John Penticost the executors therein named and proven by the oath of John B. Brown and John Lilcock the subscribing witnesses thereto, to have been signed published and acknowledged as his last will and testament and that at the time of acknowledging the same they believed him to be in perfect mind and memory, and the same is ordered to be Recorded, which is done.

Teste:

John Barret C. G. C.

---

Paschal Tucker m. Mary (Polly) Penticost, 19 Feb. 1803, in Charlotte Co., Va. She was the daughter of William Penticost and Lucy Johns (Widow) Penticost. Paschal and Mary's children were:

1. Mildred Tucker, b. 1805, m. Tapley Gupton, 6 June, 1822.
2. William Tucker, b. Nov. 17, 1806, m. Malinda Sherrill, 1828.
3. Eppes Tucker, b. about 1809, m. Lucinda Webb.
4. Pascal Tucker, b. about 1810-1812, m. Elizabeth George, April 4, 1837.
5. Richard Tucker m. Maria ————————.
6. Harriet Tucker m. John Woods.
7. Jane Tucker m. Thomas Towns, Nov. 13, 1834.
8. John Tucker.
9. Daniel Tucker?

---

Mildred Tucker m. Tapley Gupton, June 6, 1822; their children were:

1. Stephen Gupton.
2. Frank Gupton.
3. William Gupton.

4. Richard Gupton.
5. Clay Gupton.
6. Robert Gupton.
7. Mary Gupton.
8. Eliza Gupton.
9. Lucy T. Gupton.
10. Phoebe Gupton.
11. Harriet Gupton.

Taylor County, Kentucky, Census of 1850:

Wm. Tucker age 43, Farmer, born Kentucky.
Malinda Tucker, age 42, born Kentucky.
Thos. Tucker age 15, born Kentucky.
Elijah Tucker age 8, born Kentucky.
Hardin Tucker age 5, born Kentucky.
Mifs? Tucker age 4/12, born Kentucky.
Evelina Sherrell age 37, born Kentucky.
(Note, Sister of above Malinda)

Pascal Tucker, age 38, born Green Co. Kentucky.
Eliza Tucker age 35, born Green Co. Kentucky.
Mary G. Tucker age 1 10, born Green County, Kentucky.
Richard E. Tucker age 5, born Green Co. Kentucky.
Lettie A. age 2, born Green Co. Kentucky.

Eppes Tucker age 41, Tailor, born Kentucky.
Lucinda Tucker age 34, born Kentucky.
Eliza J. Tucker age 9, born Kentucky.
Mary J. Tucker age 9, born Kentucky.
Elizabeth Tucker age 6, born Kentucky.
James E. Tucker age 4, born Kentucky.
Lorenzo W. Tucker age 2, born Kentucky.

Richard Tucker age 36, Farmer, born Kentucky.
Mariah J. Tucker age 34, born Kentucky.
Henry L. Tucker age 9, born Kentucky.
Martha E. Tucker age 3, born Kentucky.
Daniel Tucker age 1, born Kentucky.

Thomas Towns age 38, Farmer, born Green Co. Ky.
Jane Towns age 36, born Green Co. Kentucky.
T. Birt Towns age 15, born Kentucky.
America Towns age 12, born Kentucky.
Rufus Towns age 10, born Kentucky.
Jane Towns age 8, born Kentucky.
Joseph Towns age 7, born Kentucky.
Sutaneous? Towns age 5, born Kentucky.

Buena Vista Towns age 3, born Kentucky.
Adalina Towns age 1, born Kentucky.
(Note, Jane Tucker m. Thomas Towns)

Daniel Tucker's Will, 1792. Wake Co., North Carolina, Will Book 2, page 389 or 250:

I, Daniel Tucker of the County of Wake, being of sound and disposing Mind etc. etc.

1. I give to my son Joseph Tucker 1 feather bed and furniture.

2. I give to my daughter Nancy Tucker 1 feather bed & furniture and roan filly named Nancy Buckskin.

3. I give to my son Pleasant Tucker I negro boy named Isom, also 1 feather bed and furniture.

4. I give to my four grandchildren, Spain, Eppes, Sally and Pascal Tucker, five pounds apiece, as cash to be raised out of my estate and given to them as they come of age.

5. I give and bequeath to my 13 children Mary Spain, Martha Ellington, Elizabeth Guerrant, William Tucker, Sally Ellington, Daniel Tucker, Pascal Tucker, Nancy Tucker, Lucy Maxey, Joseph Tucker, Rebecca Russell, Mason Fowler, Pleasant Tucker all the residue of my estate of whatever kind, nature or quality, same to be equally divided amongst them, share and share alike, also if there be any just debts brought against my estate after my decease for all of my above mentioned children to pay it off, each child to pay alike.

My desire is that none of my negroes shall be sold out of my family and that my estate shall not be appraised, and I hereby appoint Daniel Ellington, Pascal Tucker and Batt Fowler executors of this last Will and Testament. Dated this 15th day of April One Thousand Seven Hundred and ninety two.

Daniel X Tucker (Seal)

Witnesses
William Fowler, Jurat
Peter Duty Guerrant, Jurat
Bullard Fowler

Probated December term of Court 1792 at Wake Co. N. C.
Inventory of estate recorded April 1893, among items 22 negroes, tobacco, pewter, etc. etc.

Court Dec. 1792, P. 386, Division estate of Daniel Tucker:

Mary Spain 2 negroes worth 110 Pounds and she to pay Lucy Maxey 3 Pounds 9 sh.
Martha Ellington, negro Violet worth 110 Pounds.
Elizabeth Guerrant, negro Jack at 100 Pounds.
William Tucker, Negroes Beby & Charles at 110 Pounds and to pay Lucy Maxey 7 sh.
Sally Ellington, negroes Sue and Winney worth 100 Pounds.
Daniel Tucker, Tiner & Peter worth 120 Pounds and to pay Sally Elling-

ton 6 Pounds, Pleasant Tucker 6 Pounds, and to Lucy Maxey 7 sh.
Pleasant Tucker, negro Sall at 100 Pounds.
Nancy Tucker, Salsbury & Rhoda at 100 Pounds.
Joseph Tucker has Nick and Lucy at 110 Pounds.
Rebecca Russell has Milly and Robert at 110 Pounds.
Mason Fowler has Nan and Jenny at 100 Pounds.
Pascal Tucker has Lewsi at 120 Pounds.

Recorded Apr. 27, 1783, these later ones had to pay some Pounds and shillings too. Names of those who bought at sale, Tucker-Joseph, Daniel Jr., Pascall; Daniel Guerrant, Batt Fowler, Jesse Ellington, John Russell, Nancy Tucker, John P. Spain, William Tucker.

At the sale of effects of Daniel Tucker, deceased, Wake Co., N. C., Pascal Tucker bought a pewter basin, a parcel of books, 1 sword, 1 Dutch Oven and hooks; there were 22 negroes, 3 spinning wheels, 1 loom, Pewter, 2 saddles, 1 sword etc.

Page 395, Book U, 2 Apr. 1808, Wm. Tucker of Co. of Johnston, N. C. & Peter D. Guerrant & Abner Watkins exrs. of will of Daniel Guerrant of Cumberland Co.; Watkins and Buckingham Co., Va. Wm. Tucker being fully persuaded that his father Wm. Tucker deceased sold to Daniel Guerrant deceased in the lifetime of the said Guerrant and Tucker, but the parties died before making the deed & the son & only heir of him Wm. Tucker decd. 150 Pounds Va. money Wake Co. (land in posession of Bennett Boddie, Esq. Neuse River, 171 acres.

Batt Fowler, Jurat — Wm. Tucker Seal
T. Price

Wake Co., N. C., May term 1808.

Page 178-79, Registers Book Q, 1799-1802. Wake Co., N. C. Daniel Tucker to J. Avery Indenture made 15 Nov. 1792 between Daniel Tucker 1st part Wake Co. N.C. and James Avery 2 pt. consideration 202 silver dollars, tract of and situated afsd. Co. on the Waters of Little Lick Creek, Wm. Farrells line, John Nichols, Burns line, Pitchfords cor. cont. 204 acres more or less, always excepting two acres one including the meeting house, the other opposite his mill.

Richard C. Pattishall — Daniel Tucker, Seal.
William Hodges
John Hodges

Wake Co., Sept. Sess. 1799, the within deed was proved by oath of John Hodges a Wit. & ordered Recorded.

Nath. Lane C.C.

There are many other deeds of the Tuckers and the families that intermarried with them in Wake Co. Wake was taken from Johnston Co., and some of the land lay in both counties after the division. The Tucker family originally of Virginia, and the destruction of the Prince

George and Dinwiddie records make research almost impossible in that area.

The above deed of Daniel Tucker could be that of Daniel Sr., whose will was probated Dec. 1792, as it is dated Nov. 15, 1792, or it could be his son Daniel Tucker.

## Penticost

William Penticost lived in Charlotte County, Virginia, as early as June 26, 1769, a deed there from Richard Childress to Wm. Penticost for 150 acres of land on Cub Creek, consideration 30 Pounds, of that date, Deed Book No. 2, p. 208.

Another deed dated Nov. 14, 1778 from Richard Childress Sr. for 165 acres on Cub Creek for 200 pounds consideration (to Wm. Penticost). Deed Book No. 4, p. 109. Also several other deeds.

Wm. Penticost had been married previously, had several children by former wife, do not know her name.

Wm. Penticost married Lucy Johns (widow of John Johns deceased); his will dated 23 Jan. 1778, proved 4 May 1778, wife Lucy, son Thomas under 21, daughters not named except "youngest twin Margaret."

From Charlotte Co., Va., Marriages:

5 Dec. 1785, William Penticost & Lucy Johns, widow, Surety, Hubbard Williams, married 14 January 1786 by Rev. John Weatherford, p. 75.

Marriages of Wm. Penticost's children:

6 March 1786, Patsey Pentecost & Daniel Dill or Dial, Wm. Penticost, Father.

6 Feb. 1793, William St. John & Betsey Penticost, daughter of Wm. Penticost, Surety Richard Penticost, m. 8th Feb. 1793 by Rev. Obadiah Edge.

22 Oct. 1798, Halifax Co., Va., Thomas Penitcost & Mary Fulkerson.

25 March 1793, Halifax Co., Va., John Penticost & Milly Fleming. Charlotte Co., Va.

7 Jan. 1800, Scarburgh Penticost & Polly Pamplin, m. by Rev. Chappell. Ministers returns p. 24, 25 (Scarburgh died before Dec. 9, 1802, I believe his widow is the daughter-in-law named in Wm. Penticost's will 1804).

12 May 1801, Milly Penticost & James Phillips, father Anthony Phillips, Wm. Penticost, father.

10 July, 1802, John Penticost & Elizabeth Pamplin, daughter Henry & Esther Pamplin, surety Paschal Tucker, m. same day by Rev. John Chappell, p. 317. (Esther Pamplin, wife of Henry Pamplin was a daughter of Thomas Rice, d. 1796).

19 Feb. 1803, Paschal Tucker & Polly Penticost, daughter of Wm. Penticost, Surety, Lewis Y. Beadles, m. 24th Feb. by Rev. John Chappell.

Nancy Penticost & John Jackson (date unknown) living in N. C. 1804.

Sally Penticost & Chas. Harris (date unknown).

25 Jan. 1806, Richard Penticost & Amy Sullivant, ward of Griffith Dodd who is surety.

Nov. 10, 1808, Wm. Penticost & Biddy or Obedy Mann, Jesse Mann, father, by Geo. Petty.

One Freeman Pentecost & Jincy Fleming, dau. Wm. Fleming m. 12 Jan. 1797 by Rev. Thos. Dobson, p. 255, Charlotte Co. Surety Wm. Lane.

(I think Freeman was the son of Scarburgh Penticost of Brunswick Co., Va., whose will was proved 25 Mar. 1795 with a son Freeman and others. Scarburgh was probably a brother of Wm. Penticost?)

Wm. Penticost's inventory personal estate, 29 Oct. 1804, Negroes Man Jack, John, Isaac, Kate, Sally unfit for service, etc. . . . amounted to 778 Pounds, 6 shillings, 6 Pence. Page 299-300.

Page 249, Appraisal of estate of Scarburgh Penticost deceased, made Dec. 9, 1802. Personal estate 375 Pounds. Henry A. Watkins, Joel Watkins, Anthony Phillips. Appraisal recorded 2 Jan. 1804. P. 269 Estate of Scarburgh Penticost to Richard Penticost administrator 1803, Charlotte Co., Va.

Will of William Penticost, Charlotte Co., Va., 1804-1805:

In the name of God Amen I William Penticost of the Co. of Charlotte being of sound mind and disposing memory and calling to mind the uncertainty of human life, do hereby make my last will and testament in manner and form following.---

I desire that all my just debts be paid by my executor hereinafter named—I give to my beloved wife Lucy Penticost the sum of Fifty pounds out of the money arising from the sale of my estate.

I also give her that part of my property which came by her at our marriage and which is now particularly named—viz. 1 blue painted chest, one stone jug, and a parcel of pewter, which I give to her and her heirs forever. I also give her as much of my crop of corn, wheat, oats cotton &c as may answer for her support one year.

I also lend unto my wife during her natural life or widowhood, all the land, plantation, horses &c (including the tract purchased from Josiah Parsons) on which I live, it being all the land I hold in the county—also two Negroes, John and Kate, two feather beds and furniture, and such a part of my plantation tools, household and kitchen furniture as my executor may think necessary for her, which I lend during her natural life, and after her death I give the same to my children hereafter named.

I give to my son John Penticost the sum of Sixty Pounds, to be paid out of the money arising from the sale of my estate.

I give to my daughter Jane Penticost the sum of Six Pounds, also one feather bed and furniture to her and her heirs.

I give to my granddaughter Patsy Phillips the sum of Fifty Pounds to be paid by my executor out of the money arising from the sale of my estate.—In case of her death before she arrives at the age of 18 years or marries when she is entitled to her legacy the money is to be divided between all my children.

I give to my grandchildren Kitty and Scarborough Penticost the sum of Twenty-five Pounds each to be paid out of the money arising from the sale of my estate. In case of either of their deaths before the age of 18 years or marries, when they will be entitled to their legacies, the survivor to have the same, in case of both their deaths their legacies to be divided among my children.

I give to my daughter Nancy Jackson, wife of John Jackson, my right and title to the claim of the tract of land in North Carolina on the waters of Furbush Creek on which he now lives, he being at all expenses in securing the title, which I give to her and her heirs forever.

It is my desire that my daughter-in-law Polly Penticost and my son Richard Penticost, should have the use of the houses in which they now live, and which is built on my land, until my wife dies or marries, then the land is to be sold.

Should Polly marry she is no longer to have the use of the house and neither of them is to clear my land.

I desire my executors hereinafter named and I do hereby give them full power to do so, should sell the tract of land on which I now live and which I lend to my wife during her natural life or widowhood together with the whole of the estate lent her in like manner the sale to be after her death or marriage and not before. Also the remainder of my estate not before lent or given away & after the payment of my just debts, shall be sold at such times & on such terms as they may think most advisable, and the money arising from such sale or sales, together with the sums due me shall be equally divided among my children now named. Viz:

Thomas Penticost, William Penticost, Betsey St. John, Patsy Dial (or Dill), Richard Penticost, Jane Penticost, Polly Tucker, John Penticost, Sally Harris, share and share alike, and lastly I do appoint my friends Henry A. Watkins, Thomas Gaines executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other former wills and testaments by me heretofore made.

In witness whereof I set my hand and seal this 28th day of August 1804.

Signed sealed and acknowledged
in presence of Joel Watkins

his
William X Penticost, L.S.
mark

Anna Rice, Josiah Allday
his
Daniel x Davis
mark

At a court held for Charlotte Co. the 1st day of October 1804, This last Will and Testament of William Penticost, deceased, was presented in court by Henry A. Watkins, one of the executors herein named, and the same was proved by the oath of Joel Watkins, Josiah Allday, and Daniel Davis three of the subscribing witnesses to be acknowledged by the said William Penticost as his last Will and Testament in their presence and ordered to be recorded.

On the motion of the said executor, who made oath according to law certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate of the said will in due form, he giving security, whereupon he with William M. Watkins his security entered into and acknowledged their bond according to law, for that purpose, reserving liberty to Thomas Gaines the other executor herein named to join in the probate thereof when he shall think fit.

Teste Thomas Read, Clk.

At a Court held for Charlotte Co. the 4th day of February 1805. On the motion of Thomas Gaines, one of the executors named in this will, who made oath according to law, Certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate of the said will in due form, he giving security whereupon he with Thomas Pettus and John Thomas his Security entered into and acknowledged their bond according to law for that purpose.

Teste
Thos. Read, Clk.

Truly recorded
Thos. Read, Clk.

Commonwealth Of Virginia,

County of Charlotte, to wit: I, H.B. Chermside, Clerk of the Circuit Court of Charlotte Co. Va. a court of Record, do hereby Certify that the foregoing and annexed is a true and correct copy of the last Will and Testament of William Penticost, deceased, together with the orders of Probate endorsed thereon, as the same appears on file and of record in the aforesaid Clerks Office in Will Book No. 2, pps 289-290. Witness my hand and the seal of said Court this 23 day of May 1951, and in the 175 year of the Commonwealth.

H.B. Chermside Clerk.

Page 86: Dec. 6, 1804, Charlotte Co., Va., Lucy Penticost sold her share of land to Thomas, Richard, Jane, and John Penticost, Charles Harris and Paschal Tucker for 100 Pounds.

her
Lucy X Penticost
mark

Page 90, 12 Dec. 1804, Henry A. Watkins & Thomas Gaines, Executors of the last Will and Testament of Wm. Penticost deceased, Thos., Jane Penticost, & Chas. Harris in his own right and right of his wife Sally, Paschal Tucker & right of wife Polly, Daniel Dial right and right of wife Patsey, and Richard and John Penticost of other part 739 Pounds.

Thos. Penticost
Daniel Dial
Charles Harris

Paschal X Tucker
Jane X Penticost
4 Feb. 1805

There was a long list of payments to the heirs amounting to 1719. 32½ Pounds, to Paschal Tucker, Daniel Dial, Charles Harris, Anthony Phillips, gdn. for Patsy Phillips, John Penticost, Thomas Penticost, Richard Penticost, Wm. Penticost, Wm. St. John, and an item "Lucy Penticost her legacy for Rices Account 50 Pounds" and to cash pd Mrs. Lucy Penticost in full of her bond vs. Thos. Penticost 1000 Pounds, Dec. 27, 1804.

## Hubbard

Archibald Van Hook Hubbard (8) and Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard, their children and grandchildren.

They had 9 children, 22 grandchildren, 40 great-grandchildren and 7 great-great-grandchildren, (Aug. 1, 1956).

Archibald was the 5th child of Walker T. Hubbard and Rachel Watson Hubbard.

(5) Archibald Van Hook Hubbard died December 14, 1922. His wife, Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard died June 5, 1931. Their children:

1. Virginia Eugenie (Jennie), b. Feb. 14, 1873, m. John G. Elmore 3/23/1893. Issue.
2. Mary Lucy, b. Feb. 24, 1876, m. Samuel Edgar Hall, Feb. 28, 1901. No issue.
3. Charles Wesley, b. Sept. 9, 1878, m. Wincie White, Feb. 5, 1914. Issue.
4. Samantha (Mantie), b. 13 Jan. 1881, m. as 2nd wife, George B. Mathers, Dec. 24, 1921. No issue.
5. LouEtta May, b. 24 Sept. 1883, d. 18 Feb. 1957, m. Roy W. Cross, Dec. 25, 1907. Issue.
6. Grace Bird, b. 1 Jan. 1886, m. C. Franklin Brooks, Nov. 8, 1906. Issue.
7. Nora (Nona) Ethel, b. 9 Apr. 1888, m. Roy W. Spear, June 29, 1910. Issue.

8. Lois, b. July 15, 1891, m. Claud Street, Jan. 25, 1912. Issue.
9. Bernice, b. Dec. 12, 1893, m. Thurman V. Keister, Aug. 10, 1916. No issue.

Archibald Van Hook Hubbard, b. Dec. 28, 1849 (son of Walker Taliaferro Hubbard and Rachel Watson) married Mildred Ann Poor (dau. of Dandridge Poor and Lucy Tucker Gupton) who was born July 5, 1852; m., in Green Co., Ky., March 21, 1872. They moved to Mason City, Mason County, Illinois, 1882.

From the "Mason City Banner Times," Mason City, Illinois:

> Death of A.V. Hubbard. Archibald V. Hubbard, son of Walker and Rachel Hubbard was born Dec. 28, 1849 near Campbellsville, Kentucky. He was married March 21, 1872 to Mildred A. Poore and in 1882 came to Illinois to make his home. With the exception of a few years spent near Auburn, Illinois, his home has been in and near Mason City.
>
> During this time he has held many offices of trust both in church and civic life. Deceased was a man of very pleasing personality, he always had a kindly word and a pleasant smile for his hundreds of friends in this city.
>
> A great throng of friends and neighbors met at the church to pay their last tribute of respect to this good man. Mr. Hubbard was ill only three days, taking sick Tuesday and passing away Thursday, death was caused from heart trouble.
>
> Those who mourn his death are his faithful wife and nine children: Mrs. J.G. Elmore, Charles W. Hubbard, Mrs. George Mathers, Mrs. Frank Brooks of Mason City, Mrs. Claud Street of Easton, Mrs. Roy Spear of Yoder, Indiana, Mrs. Roy Cross of Ottawa, Ill., Mrs. Thurman Keister of Bloomington, Illinois, and Mrs. S. E. Hall, of Strathmore, Canada. Two brothers, W.L. Hubbard and F.M. Hubbard of Campbellsville, Ky., and three sisters, Mrs. Sarah Franks and Mrs. J.D. Miller of Campbellsville, Ky. and Mrs. Eliza Romine of San Jose. There are also twenty-one grandchildren.
>
> At an early age he made a profession of faith and joined the Methodist church near his home. At the time of his death he was a member of the M.E. church of Mason City. To his church and home duties he has been ever faithful. "Blessed are the dead that die in the Lord."
>
> The funeral sermon was preached at the First M.E. church Sunday afternoon by Dr. J.F. Wohlfarth assisted by Rev. W.L. Turney. Interment in Mason City Cemetery.

From "The Mason City Banner Times," Executrix's Notice, re Estate of Archibald V. Hubbard, deceased, dated 5th day of January A.D. 1923, . . . Mildred A. Hubbard, Executrix. W. A. Covey, Attorney.

From "The Mason City Banner Times," Mason City, Illinois, June 1931, the obituary of Mildred Ann Hubbard:

Mildred Ann, daughter of Dandridge and Lucy Gupton Poor, was born in Taylor County, Kentucky, July 5, 1852, and died June 5, 1931, at age of 78 years and eleven months.

March 21, 1872, she was united in marriage with Archibald V. Hubbard, who preceded her in death Dec. 14, 1922, a few months after their golden wedding anniversary.

She is survived by the following children: Mrs. Jennie Elmore, Mrs. Mary Hall, Charles W. Hubbard, Mrs. Mantie Mathers, Mrs. Grace Brooks of Mason City, Mrs. Roy Cross, of Ottawa, Ill., Mrs. Nona Spear of Yoder, Indiana, Mrs. Claud Street, of Springfield, Ill. and Mrs. Bernice Keister, of Colfax, Ill. There are twenty-two grandchildren and three great-grandchildren.

In 1882 they came to Mason City, Illinois, and with the exception of a few years spent near Auburn, Ill., the rest of their lives were spent in this vicinity.

Early in life she became a Christian and has done much in the service of the Master. At the time of her death she was a member of the First Methodist church of Mason City, having transferred her membership from the Reformed Church of Pennsylvania Lane when they came to Mason City to reside.

She was a member of the King's Daughters of the Pennsylvania Lane church, and served for a time as their president.

Her life has been a quiet one, full of the sweet ministries of the home and among her friends. The beautiful memory of her loving character will long be an inspiration to those who knew her best.

"And we shall find once more beyond earth's sorrows, beyond those skies; in the fair city of the sure foundation,

Those heavenly eyes, with the same welcome shining thru their sweetness, that met us here. Eyes from whose beauty God has banished weeping, and wiped away a tear."

The funeral was held Sunday afternoon at the Methodist church, conducted by Rev. L. P. Bear. Music was furnished by Miss Inez Freeman and Mrs. Ina Ridner. Six grandsons acted as pallbearers, and eight granddaughters carried the flowers.

(8) Will of Archibald Van Hook Hubbard, Mason Co., Ill., 1915-1922:

I, Archibald V. Hubbard of the city of Mason City in the County of Mason and State of Illinois, do hereby make publish and declare this to be my last will and Testaments hereby revoking all former wills by me at any time made.

First I will and direct that all my just debts and funeral expenses be paid by my executrix hereinafter named, as soon after my decease as shall by her be found convenient.

Second, I give devise and bequeath unto my wife Mildred A. Hubbard for and during the term of her natural life all property of every kind

and nature, real and personal to have the use of during her natural life, with remainder after death to become the absolute property of my children to wit: Virginia Elmore, wife of John Elmore, Mary L. Hall, Charles W. Hubbard, Etta Cross, Grace Brooks, Nora Spear, Lois Street, Mantie Hubbard and Bernice Hubbard in fee simple to be equally divided among them, share and share alike, the child or children or descendants of any deceased child to take the share its parent would have taken if living.

Third, I will and direct that the devise made herein for my said wife shall be in lieu of her award dower in my property and in lieu of all other rights which she would be entitled to as my surviving widow.

Fourth, lastly I do nominate and appoint my wife Mildred A. Hubbard as the executrix of this my last will and testament, and request that she be not required to give any bond as such executrix.

Fifth, In the settlement of my estate if it becomes necessary to sell any part or all my personal property to pay any indebtedness which I may owe at the time of my decease, or in case she my wife shall desire to sell any part or all of my said personal property to pay debts and for her support, she shall have the right to do so without any order of court therefor and use said personal property to pay debts and for her support as she shall desire.

In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this the second day of January A.D. 1915.

Archibald V. Hubbard (Seal)
A.V. Hubbard (Seal)

Subscribed published and declared by the Archibald V. Hubbard as and for his last will and testament in the presence of us who at his request and in his presence and in the presence of each other have subscribed our names as witnesses here this second day of January A.D. 1915 and we certify that in our opinion the said Archibald V. Hubbard is of sound mind and memory and fully capable of making a last will and testament.

W.A. Covey residing at Mason City.
W.R. Fiddler residing at Mason Citv.

---

Archibald Van Hook Hubbard died Dec. 14, 1922, at Mason City, Ill. of angina pectoris. His wife Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard died June 5, 1931 at Mason City, Illinois, of pneumonia.

A. V. Hubbard's will proved Jan. Court 1923, is in Will Book F, P. 5, Havana, Illinois.

Children of Archibald Van Hook Hubbard and Mildred Ann (Poor) Hubbard:

(1) Jennie (Virginia E.) Hubbard, b. Feb. 14, 1873, m. Mar. 23, 1893, John G. Elmore, b. March 15, 1868; they were both born in Ky.

came to Ill. with their parents. (Their first child, a son, died day of birth, 1897-8.) Children:

1. Dorothy Fern Elmore, b. Sept. 28, 1903, m. as his 2nd wife, Gale C. Rader (b. Oct. 2, 1897, Peru, Ind.) Aug. 25, 1928, Mason City, Ill. Gale Rader is a son of Henry Rader and Ida McCullough, his grandmother Rader was Harriet Wallace. Dorothy and Gale Rader had a son Jerry Gale Rader, b. Albuquerque, New Mexico, Oct. 31, 1941.

2. Ralph Clayton Elmore, b. Nov. 20, 1906, m. 1st Eva Brannam, June 1926; a son, Ralph Clayton Elmore, Jr., b. Mar. 19, 1927 (Ralph Jr. was killed by a train in Vienna, Austria, April 6, 1947. He had entered the army Nov. 1945, and was there with the Army of Occupation). Ralph Clayton Elmore m. 2nd, Joan Schneider, Nov. 1935, at St. John's Lutheran Church, Springfield, Ill., by Rev. Roth.
3. Mildred Rebecca Elmore, b. Nov. 30, 1908, m. Karl S. Moulton, Nov. 8, 1947 at the M.E. Church, Mason City, Ill., by Rev. Beck. No children.
4. Margaret Helen Elmore, b. March 3, 1910, m. George E. Schuppe, Sept. 8, 1934, at Episcopal Christ Church, Springfield, Ill, by Rev. J. Wallace. No children.

Jennie Elmore died April 14, 1944, John G. Elmore died Sept. 11, 1941, at Mason City, Ill., where they are buried.

John G. Elmore was the son of Peter Clay Elmore (b. June 20, 1842, in Green Co., Ky., d. Feb. 16, 1920 at Mason City, Ill.) and Rebecca Morris (b. Green Co., Ky., Oct. 4, 1847, d. Nov. 7, 1930, Mason City, Ill.) they were married Dec. 5, 1866; Rebecca Morris was the daughter of Chas. Curtis Morris, b. Nov. 6, 1815, d. June 16, 1884, and his wife Lucretia Young, b. April 2, 1821, d. Oct. 7, 1894, Green Co., Ky., I think. Lucretia was the daughter of Ezekiel Young who died Green Co., Ky., before Oct. 15, 1849. Charles Curtis Morris was a son of George Morris of Va.; he was a Revolutionary soldier, according to Rebecca Elmore, (d. 1930); she thought his wife's name was Nancy Aiken.

Peter Clay Elmore, b. June 20, 1842, was the son of Peter C. Elmore, b. April 20, 1797, d. Dec. 10, 1859; he was b. in Va., d. in Green Co., Ky., he m. Nov. 26, 1821, in Green Co., Ky., Elizabeth Victor, b. Jan. 15, 1799, in Pa., d. Oct. 20, 1853, Green Co., Ky. Peter C. Elmore m. 2nd, Nancy Graham, no children.

Peter C. Elmore was the son of William Elmore, b. Va., d. in Ky. I believe after 1805, wife was Esther or Hester.

Elizabeth Victor was the daughter of John Victor, who died before 1850, and his wife Mary Engle, who was b. in New Jersey, 1764, d. in

Green Co., Ky., July, 1855, aged 91 years. Mary Engle was the daughter of Robert Engle, Jr., who was the son of Robert Engle, Sr.; the latter was b. in Burlington, N. J., ca. 1708, m. 5/17/1728, Rachel Vinicum; his will was proved Aug. 20, 1774, Burlington, N. J. Rachel was the daughter of William Vinicum & Sarah Jones, m. 12/3/1706.

Robert Engle Sr. was the son of John Engle & Mary Ogborn, m. Sept. 1707, in Evesham Meeting (Quakers). John Engle's will was proved Jan. 29, 1721-22, so Robert was b. between those dates. The widow Mary married two husbands after that.

John Engle was the son of Robert Engle (Ingall) & Joane Horne, m. July 4, 1684, Burlington, N. J., Quakers; Robert was born in England and came to N. J. 1683, granted land; his will proved June 1, 1696, leaving the widow and a son John.

Mary Ogborn, wife of John Engle, was the daughter of Samuel Ogborne and Jane Curtis, of Burlington; Samuel's will proved Dec. 8, 1694.

Jane Curtis was b. at Bugbrook, Northampton, England, 2 mo. 11 da. 1661; Records of Northampton Quaker meeting, Jean Curtis, widow of Samuel Ogborne, married three other men, all of whom she outlived. She died in Bucks Co., Pa., will proved Dec. 13, 1731.

Jane Curtis was the daughter of Thomas Curtis and his wife Jane, m. before 1661, lived in Bugbrook, Northampton, England; in 1688 Thomas Curtis was dead, Jane his widow survived him.

Thomas Curtis was the son of John Curtis of England; he too had migrated to N. J., his will proved Feb. 21, 1695 in New Jersey. Thomas and his wife Jane belonged Bugbrook 1682-3; they named their new home in New Jersey "Bugbrook." They were Quakers. (Stillwell's & Burlington Co., N. J., data, also N. J. Archives.—B. K.)

John and Jennie Elmore's three daughters, Dorothy Rader, Mildred R. Moulton, Margaret H. Schuppe all joined D.A.R. National Society, on service of John Watson, of Va. Margaret H. Schuppe a past Regent.

Jerry Gale Rader, a member of Children of the American Revolution.

---

Green County, Kentucky, Census of 1850:

Peter Elmore age 53, Farmer, born Virginia.
Elizabeth Elmore age 52, born Pennsylvania.
Hester Elmore age 23, born Kentucky.
Jacob Elmore age 21, born Kentucky.
Julia Elmore age 20, born Kentucky.
Martha Elmore age 18,
William Elmore age 17,

John Elmore age 15,
David Elmore age 13,
Henry Elmore age 9,

John Victor age 50, Farmer born Pennsylvania.
Martha Victor age 54, born Kentucky.
Wallace Victor age 20, born Kentucky.
Robert Victor age 13, born Kentucky.
Lafayette Victor age 14, born Kentucky.

Mary Victor age 85, Farmer born New Jersey.
Wm. McClain age 10, born Tennessee.
Barney Livingston age 40, born Kentucky.

David Victor age 38, Farmer, born Pennsylvania.
Nancy Victor age 29, born Kentucky.
Mary Victor age 8, born Kentucky.
Julia Victor age 5, born Kentucky.
Samuel Victor age 2, born Kentucky.

---

Peter Elmore married Elizabeth Victor in Green Co., Ky., Nov. 26, 1821. She was the daughter of John and Mary Victor. John had died before 1850 as Mary Victor, aged 85, is given as head of the house. She died in 1855, July, aged 91, was born New Jersey, daughter of Robert Engle Jr. Elizabeth Elmore died Green Co., Ky., Oct. 20, 1853. (Death dates from Vital Statistics, Green Co., Ky.) John and Mary Victor also had John, David, Serepta and Jacob and I think others.—(B.K.)

P. C. Elmore was born June 20, 1842, son of Peter C. and Elizabeth Victor Elmore; either he was omitted in above census or his name must have been Peter Henry Clay Elmore.

---

In the Green Co., Ky., Records, "Thomas G. Chaudoin & Andrew J. Chaudoin were appointed 15 Oct. 1849 guardians to the infants of Ezekiel Young deceased, Mary Jane Young, Lydia Young, Louisa, Robert & Henry Young."

Lucretia Young, daughter of Ezekiel Young was evidently then married to Charles Curtis Morris, as their daughter Rebecca Morris was born October 4, 1847.

---

(2) Mary Lucy Hubbard, b. Green Co., Ky., 24 Feb. 1876, m. Samuel Edgar Hall, 28 Feb. 1901, at the home of her father, Archibald V. Hubbard, Auburn, Illinois. Married by Julius H. Hartrick M.G. They had no children.

She was church organist for many years, and was active in Red Cross, and Womans Institute work, also in choir and church work. They lived near Loami, Ill., where her husband raised thoroughbred stock. They

later moved to Strathmore, Alberta, Canada. Leaving Canada, S.E. Hall died about 1923 at Spokane, Washington; he is buried in the Loami, Ill. Cemetery. Mary Lucy Hall died at Ottawa, Illinois, October 29, 1938, and is buried at Loami, Ill.

Page 352, "Early Settlers of Sangamon Co. Ill."; Thompson Hall, b. Aug. 19, 1811, Pittsylvania Co., Va., m. Jan. 17, 1839 to Evelina Jacobs. They had eight children, three died young. Their son, William T. Hall, b. Sept. 7, 1846, Sangamon Co., Ill., m. Nov. 7, 1869, to Jennie Lowry, b. May 3, 1849, County Down, Ireland. They have two children, Eva A. and Samuel Edgar Hall. They live four and one half miles from Loami, Ill. (Wm. T. and Jennie Hall later had children Lena, Matthew Scott, and Frank).

---

(3) Charles Wesley Hubbard, born 9 Sept. 1878, m. Wincie Elizabeth White, Feb. 5, 1914. Issue:

1. Marion Evelyn Hubbard, b. January 4, 1915; she married J. Elijah Kessler, July 1, 1933; their son, Ralph Kessler, was born April 17, 1934. Marion divorced him and married 2nd, Claude Thomas; their children were: Harold Archie Thomas, b. May 8, 1939, Joe Lester Thomas, b. Sept. 17, 1940; Delores Jean Thomas, b. Nov. 27, 1941.

2. Charles Joseph Hubbard, b. January 24, 1918; m. Wilma Blome, Jan. 4, 1948. Their son, Gary Joseph, was born Nov. 3, 1948. Charles Joseph Hubbard enlisted in the Navy, to Great Lakes Naval Station I believe in Sept. 1942. Trained as cook, was sent out on a heavy cruiser the *Portland* in 1943. Was in the Aleutian Islands in 1943, then back to the States and was transferred to a submarine tender *The Proteus;* was at Pacific Islands until they went to Tokyo for the surrender. He was discharged December 1945. Charles Joseph & Wilma's daughter, Carolyn Sue, b. April 6, 1955.
3. Edna Bernice Hubbard, b. Oct. 16, 1922; m. Lawrence A. Coughlin, Sept. 1946; their daughter, Sara Bernice, b. Sept. 21, 1949; their daughter, Connie Joan, b. Sept. 3, 1951. Lawrence A. Coughlin was in service, I think, in the Army two years.

Wincie Elizabeth White, b. Jan. 23, 1893, the daughter of James Daniel White and Mary Elizabeth Atkisson, m. Jan. 29, 1880. Mary E. Atkisson was daughter of Elizabeth Watson and Robert N. Atkisson, m. Nov. 29, 1849. Elizabeth Watson was the daughter of Johnson Watson and Elizabeth Van Hook, m. Jan. 18, 1810. Robert N. Atkisson was the son of Morris At*kin*son and Mary Anne Page.( Robert N. Atkisson, b.

May 28, 1828, Elizabeth Watson, b. Apr. 14, 1829; they were m. Nov. 1849; Elizabeth Watson Atkisson died Jan. 15, 1901, Robert N. Atkisson died Jan. 18, 1901.) Mary Anne Page, wife of Morris Atkinson was called Polly, she was *probably* the daughter of Robert Page whose will is in Adair Co., Ky., May 2, -29, 1803, with wife Mary, children Wm., Robert, George, Nicholas, Samuel, James, Betsey, Jenny and Polly Page. Executors Wm. Page, Nicholas Page and Geo. Page.

(Wincie White Hubbard's Mother, Mary Elizabeth Atkisson White furnished valuable information concerning the Watson-Van Hook families and helped to locate the Johnson Watson family Bible in 1923-4 when I was searching for our D.A.R. data on John Watson, thereby earning our deepest gratitude).

Mary Elizabeth Atkisson White d. Feb. 7, 1941.

Charles Wesley Hubbard died June 13, 1953, buried Mason City, Illinois, June 16, 1953.

Ralph Kessler (son of J. Elijah Kessler and Marion Evelyn Hubbard), m. June 3, 1955, Nellie Boston; their daughter, Rhonda Sue, was b. Jan. 22, 1956.

The death of Mr. Charles W. Hubbard occurred suddenly at his farm home N.W. of Mason City, Ill., Saturday morning, June 13, 1953 at 9:30. He had been in failing health for a number of years, with a heart condition and had not been feeling well for some time; however his death was unexpected.

Memorial services were held at the Methodist Church, Tuesday, June 16, 1953 at two P.M. with the Rev. Stanley P. Wiese officiating. Music was by Mrs. Ina Pantier, soloist and Mrs. Vera Fink organist. Interment was in Mason City Cemetery with Henderson-Jennings directing.

Charles Wesley Hubbard was born in Green County, Kentucky, on September 9th, 1878, the only son of Archibald V. and Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard. The family moved to the vicinity of Mason City, Illinois, in 1882. He was a well-known farmer of this community. He was married to Wincie Elizabeth White at Campbellsville, Ky., on Feb. 5, 1914.

Surviving him are his wife and three children, Charles Joseph Hubbard, Mason City, Ill., Marion Linza, Butte, Montana, and Edna B. Coughlin, Caseyville, Ill.

Also, five sisters, Mrs. George Mathers, Mason City, Ill., Mrs. Roy W. Cross, Ottawa, Ill., Mrs. Roy W. Spear, Fort Wayne, Indiana, Mrs. Claud Street, Easton, Ill., Mrs. Thurman V. Keister, Phoenix, Arizona, and seven grandchildren.

He was preceded in death by his parents and three sisters, Mrs. S. E. Hall, Mrs. John Elmore and Mrs. Frank Brooks.

(4) Mantie Hubbard, b. 13 Jan. 1881, Green Co., Ky., m. as his 2nd wife, 24 Dec. 1921, George B. Mathers, at the home of her father, Archibald V. Hubbard, Mason City, Ill. They had no children.

Mantie Hubbard Mathers taught school for many years, graduated Illinois State Normal University, Normal, Ill., in 1911. The same year secured her Life State Certificate. Was Principal of the New Holland (Ill.) Community High School until her marriage, 24 Dec. 1921. She is a member of the N.S.D.A.R., and is a Past Worthy Matron of O.E.S., has been active in church work and Red Cross, and a member of the Board of the Mason City, Ill. Library.

George B. Mathers, b. Oct. 26, 1861, a son of John H. Mathers, b. Miami Co., Ohio, April 1827, m. Dec. 22, 1852, Elizabeth Caven. They came to Ill., 1853. John H. Mathers was a son of David Mathers from Ireland, and his wife Margaret Williams, who was a daughter of Miles Williams, Revolutionary soldier, and his wife Elizabeth Darby.

George B. Mathers died Aug. 1, 1954, aged almost 93 years, his funeral services were held from the Presbyterian Church at Mason City, Ill., Aug. 5, 1954. His mother was one of the seventeen charter members of that church, and George had always been actively associated with the church, an elder for many years and a member of the session. He was a member of the Board of Directors of the Farmers Elevator in Mason City, served many years as Pres. He was survived by his widow Mantie Hubbard Mathers, and by his son by his first wife, Alice Martin Mathers, Vertus B. Mathers of California, three grandchildren, eight great-grand-children and five great-great grandchildren.

(5) Etta May Hubbard, b. 9/24/1883, Mason City, Illinois, d. 2/18/57, m. 12/25/1907, Roy Walter Cross, b. 9/16/1884, Mason City, Illinois. Issue:

12/25/1907, Roy Walter Cross, b. 9/16/1884, Mason City, Illinois. Issue:

1. Lela Virginia Cross, b. 10/5/1908, San Jose, Illinois, m. 3/19/1927, at Marseilles, Ill., Wright Adams Rasmussen, b. 8/27/1904. Issue:

   i. Wright Alfred Rasmussen, b. 1/27/1928, Ottawa, Ill., m. 6/29/1947, Anna Louise Schomas, b. 4/10 1929, Ottawa, Ill. Issue:

      a. Nancy Ann Rasmussen, b. 2/17/1948, LaSalle, Ill.
      b. Gary Russell Rasmussen, b. 11/7/1949, Peoria, Ill.
      c. Wayne Arthur Rasmussen, b. 5/1/1952, Bourbonnaise, Ill.
      d. David Lee Rasmussen, b. 7/20/1954.
      e. Brian Allen Rasmussen, b. 7/9/1956.

Lela V. Cross Rasmussen, divorced 4/15/1951; m. 2nd, 9/20/1952, at Chicago, Ill., John Eastwold b. 5/11/1901, Stavanger, Norway, came to U. S. 4/15/1923, lives Marseilles, Ill.

2. Charles Edgar Cross, b. 2/17/1911, Mason City, Ill., m. 12/21/1935,

at Naperville, Ill., Emma Emily Morel, b. 1/19—— Serena, Ill.

3. Richard Luther Cross, b. 1/18/1916, Mason City, Ill., m. 8/18/1934, Annabelle Riel, b. 10/19/1915, Ottawa, Ill. Issue:

    i. William Roy Cross, b. 1/7/1942, Ottawa, Ill.
    ii. Sally Jo Cross, b. 1/18/1948, Waterloo, Iowa.

Charles Edgar Cross, Navy, thirty-two months in World War Two, was Aviation Storekeeper, stationed Pensacola, Florida.

Richard Luther Cross, Pharmacy Graduate, Chicago, Ill., University.

Etta M. Cross, member N.S.D.A.R.

Lela V. Cross Eastwold, member N.S.D.A.R.

Roy Walter Cross, son of Luther Cross and Flora Legg, daughter of Truman Legg and Harriet McKinney; Truman Legg was a son of William Legg and Catherine Munger; William Legg was a son of William Legg and Susanna Loder; William Legg was a son of Thomas Legg of Mass.

Harriet McKinney, wife of Truman Legg, was a daughter of Alex McKinney and Rebecca Hutchinson; Rebecca was the daughter of James Hutchinson and Mary P. Campbell; Mary was the daughter of John Campbell and Ann McWilliams; John Campbell was the son of John Campbell and Jane Garvin.

Luther Cross was the son of Stephen Cross and Sarah L. Appleman; Stephen Cross was the son of Robert Cross and Maria Doty Brown; Robert Cross was the son of William Cross and Sarah Larzelier; William Cross was the son of Robert Cross and Mary Lafferty; Robert Cross was the son of Rev. John Cross, Scotchman and Presbyterian minister of New Jersey, and his wife Deborah Oldfield. (Data furnished by Roy W. Cross who is compiling Cross history).

Deborah Oldfield was the daughter of Richard Oldfield and Jane Thurston; Richard Oldfield was the son of John Oldfield and wife Sarah, of Jamaica, Long Island, New York.

John Oldfield was appointed surveyor to lay out the town lots and the meadow land belonging to the town of Jamaica, N. Y.

(6) Grace Bird Hubbard, b. Jan. 1, 1886, m. 1906, Charles Franklin Brooks, b. July 12, 1886. Issue:

1. John Vernon Brooks, b. April 1, 1907, m. April 18, 1937, Edith McIntosh Feeney, widow, daughter of Dr. William McIntosh and wife Pearl Morris. No issue. One stepdaughter, adopted, Patricia Feeney Brooks, m. 17 Sept., 1952, Lt. Alfred H. Roth, Jr.

2. Claire Franklin Brooks, b. Aug. 31, 1909, m. Jan. 23, 1934, Thyra Peterson, b. March 14, 1914. Issue:

    i. Charles Theodore Brooks, b. June 26, 1935.
    ii. William Eugene Brooks, b. April 9, 1938.

3. Lyle Brooks, b. Sept. 13, 1913, m. Dec. 14, 1940, Dorothy Arnold, b. Feb. 20, 1922. Issue:

    i. Arnold Lyle Brooks, b. Feb. 2, 1942.

4. Marjorie Ann Brooks, b. Sept. 9, 1915, m. Dec. 31, 1936, Clyde Siebenborn, b. Nov. 5, 1910. Issue:

    i. John Clyde Siebenborn, b. Aug. 12, 1937.
    ii. Franklin George Siebenborn, b. Jan. 15, 1940.
    iii. Maureen Sue Siebenborn, b. Sept. 11, 1941.
    iv. Betty Lee Siebenborn, b. May 30, 1943.
    v. Joyce Ann Siebenborn, b. July 15, 1944.

5. Mary Louise Brooks, b. Nov. 8, 1918, m. July 16, 1943, Cecil Raymond Furrer.
6. Mildred Irma Brooks, b. Sept. 20, 1921, m. Feb. 4, 1940, Robert Edward Morrow. Issue:

    i. Nancy Jo Morrow, b. Nov. 23, 1940.
    ii. Bonnie Lee Morrow, b. Aug. 28, 1943.
    iii. Rebecca Anne Morrow, b. Oct. 30, 1946.
    iv. Robert Brooks Morrow, b. Dec. 8, 1951.

7. Robert Nelson Brooks, b. Dec. 6, 1924, m. June 20, 1948, Geraldine Rayburn, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Clarence Rayburn. Issue:

    i. Sally Lynne Brooks, b. Sept. 2, 1951.
    ii. Robert Lyle Brooks, b. April 1955.

8. ———Brooks, infant son, died at birth.

Charles Franklin Brooks, was the son of John Brooks, b. 9/26/1846, Co. Armagh, Ireland; to America when 21 years of age; settled Logan Co., Ill., m. Ann McFarland, Jan. 1868.

Charles Franklin Brooks died May 29, 1946, in Normal, Ill.

Grace B. Hubbard Brooks died August 20, 1946, in Normal, Ill.

They are buried in East Lawn Memorial Park, Bloomington, Ill.

Robert Nelson Brooks entered U. S. Navy, Nov. 23, 1943. Pharmacist's Mate at Great Lakes, Ill.; Corpus Christi, Tex.; Norfolk, Va., Naval Gun Fact., Wash. D. C.; Naval Acad. Md.; Treas. Island, 1st Marine Div. Dis. 1947.

Cecil Raymond Furrer service World War 2, Navy, also service Korean War.

Robert Edward Morrow, Service World War 2, Navy; Ill. Wesleyan U. Graduate, Athletic Director, Wesleyan University, Bloomington, Ill.

Robert Nelson Brooks, D.D.S., Loyola University; also Wesleyan University, Bloomington, Ill.

(7) Nona Ethel Hubbard, b. April 9, 1888, m. June 29, 1910, Roy William Spear, b. Oct. 23, 1885. Their children:

1. Paul Hubbard Spear, b. May 10, 1911, m. June 12, 1937, Bernice Morton, b. Sept. 4, 1914; their adopted daughter Martha Ann, was born July 17, 1947.
2. Ruth Ellen Spear, b. Feb. 23, 1913, m. June 19, 1939, Eugene F. Kabisch, b. Dec. 31, 1913. Their children:

   i. Robert Eugene Kabisch, b. Oct. 14, 1942.
   ii. Stephen Bruce Kabisch, b. June 6, 1947.

3. Dr. Jean William Spear, b. April 19, 1916, m. Aug. 23, 1942, Ruth Marceille Greiner, b. Oct. 4, 1917. Their children:

   i. Elizabeth Barrett Spear, b. Oct. 16, 1945.
   ii. Ann Christine Spear, b. Feb. 27, 1950.
   iii. Margaret Ellen Spear, b. July 13, 1954.

Paul Hubbard Spear, Volunteer U. S. Naval Reserve, World War II; active duty from 20 May 1943 to 6 Nov. 1945. Honorable Discharge.

Jean William Spear, Lieutenant, Dental Corps, U. S. Naval Reserve, World War II. Active duty May 1944 to May 1946. Honorable Discharge.

Eugene Frank Kabisch, Volunteer U. S. Naval Reserve, World War II. Active duty October 7, 1943 to November 27, 1945. Honorable Discharge.

Nona Hubbard Spear, D.A. R. National No. 259552, Fort Wayne, Indiana.

Ruth Spear Kabisch, D.A.R. National No. 306552, Fort Wayne, Indiana.

Jean William Spear, D.D.S., graduate of Indiana University.

Lineage of Roy W. Spear, b. Oct. 23, 1885, Mason City, Illinois.

1. George Speare came from Yarmouth, England, to Dorchester, Mass., 1642; went to Boston, Mass., 1644, then to Braintree, Mass. B. 1620, d. after 1682, m. 1st, Mary ——————, b.—————— d. 1674; m. 2nd, Mary Newcomb Deering, Apr. 22, 1675; she was b. Jan.

16, 1652, d. Aug. 1, 1678; m. 3rd, Elizabeth Gent, widow of ——————— Gent; after death of George Speare she m. John Taylor. (By first wife):

2. Ebenezer Speare, b. Aug. 3, 1654, d. March 21, 1719; m. Rachel Deering July 16, 1678; she was b. Aug. 30, 1659, d. Oct. 16, 1717.
3. Deering Speare, b. Mar. 6, 1700, d. Nov. 12, 1767, m. Jemima Thayer (2nd wife) June 30, 1726; she d. after 1737.
4. Richard Speare, b. Nov. 22, 1737, d. Mar. 19, 1788, m. Elizabeth White, Apr. 21, 1757; she was b. Dec. 2, 1738, d. Sept. 20, 1818.
5. Elhanan Barjona Speare, Sr., b. Aug. 21, 1772, d. Jan. 26, 1813, m. Elizabeth Stone.
6. Elhanan Barjona Spear, Jr., b. Apr. 10, 1807, d. Sept. 3, 1854, m. Ellen (Webb) Bonney, Nov. 29, 1847; Ellen b. Mar. 26, 1815, d. Sept. 19, 1892.
7. Samuel Barjona Spear, b. Aug. 7, 1850, d. Jan. 25, 1934, m. Eva Jane (Jennie) Faulkner, Jan. 25, 1883; she was b. Apr. 10, 1858, d. Nov. 14, 1934.
8. Roy William Spear m. June 29, 1910, Nona Ethel Hubbard, b. Apr. 9, 1888, Mason City, Illinois.

Roy W. Spear has a *Mayflower* line; through Elizabeth White, wife of Richard Speare (4); he is descended from Peregrine White.

"Descendants of Peregrine White," by R. R. White.

1. Bishop John White, of England, will dated 1621; two sons, John who went to America with Sir Walter Raleigh, and William.
2. William White m. Susanna Fuller, July 1, 1612, in Leyden, Holland. Rev. John Robinson performed the ceremony. Two children.
3. Peregrine White, born in the cabin of the *Mayflower* as it lay at anchor in Cape Cod Harbor, Nov. 20, 1620. Samuel Fuller, brother of Susanna, a physician, officiated at the birth. Peregrine m. Sarah Bassett, Dec. 24, 1646. (Sarah Bassett was the daughter of Wm. and Elizabeth Bassett). Peregrine died July 20, 1711.

William White d. March 14, 1621. On May 12, 1621, Susanna married Edward Winslow Jr. of Droitwich, another signer of the *Mayflower* Compact. She was called the first mother, the first widow and the first bride in the group. She died Oct. 1680. Peregrine went to Green Harbor with stepfather after 1632.

Roy W. Spear's mother was Eva Jane Faulkner, m. Samuel B. Spear Jan. 25, 1883.

Faulkner, (From the Centennial History of Mason Co., Illinois, by Cochrane, 1876).

Thomas Faulkner came to Dearborn Co., Ind., with his family in 1815. Married Phoebe Heaton in 1820, moved to Madison Co., Ind., in 1830, settled on the banks of the White River. In 1838 they moved to Illinois and entered lands in Section 7, Town 21, Range 7 W of the 3rd P.M. in Tazewell Co. (now Mason Co.), built a cabin and began to break prairie. This was the first improvement in what is now Sherman Twp. West of their location to the town of Havana were seven or eight families along the border of the woods, Robert Faulkner, a brother among them.

The Faulkner family came to America with the Dutch colonists and settled at New Amsterdam and Fort Orange, now the cities of New York and Albany, and in Revolutionary times were on the side of the colonists, and took an active part.

1. Thomas Faulkner, b. 1800, d. 1865, m. Phoebe Heaton, 1820, Dearborn Co., Ind.; d. June 1839, Tazewell, now Mason Co.
   Five children: William, Elizabeth, Jane, Laura, John Robinson, a surveyor.
   William Faulkner m. Melissa A. Virgin, Mar. 18, 1851.
   Elizabeth Faulkner m. David Coder, Apr. 19, 1841.
   Jane Faulkner m. John Henniger, Oct. 16, 1851.
   Laura Faulkner m. Kinsey Virgin, Apr. 10, 1858.

2. John Robinson Faulkner, b. Jan. 16, 1830, d. Oct. 7, 1904, m. Sarah Ann Baylor, Oct. 7, 1855. She was b. July 4, 1836, d. Jan. 27, 1904.
   They had nine children, Cilla Viola, b. Aug. 2, 1856; Eva Jane, b. Apr. 10, 1858; Clark, b. June 10, 1860; Frank, b. Mar. 16, 1863; Arthur Roland, b. July 1, 1865; Oscar Wm., b. Aug. 2, 1866; Harry, b. Dec. 23, 1868; Edwin J., b. Oct. 24, 1870; Elizabeth Daisy, b. July 4, 1872.
3. Eva Jane Faulkner m. Samuel B. Spear, Jan. 25, 1883.

---

Bernice E. Morton, R.N., b. Sept. 4, 1914, Poe, Indiana, m. Paul H. Spear, June 12, 1937; she was the daughter of Frank Morton, b. Mar. 16, 1886, d. Apr. 10, 1940, m. May 4, 1910, Bertha Beatrice Snider, b. June 9, 1889; (she m. 2nd, Jesse Nebhard).

Frank Morton was the son of George Anderson Morton, b. Jan. 16, 1851, d. Oct. 15, 1929 and Mary Hines, b. Oct. 13, 1859, d. Aug. 12, 1888; both are buried at Poe, Ind., Cemetery.

George Anderson Morton was the son of Richard O. Morton and Mary Acton.

Richard O. Morton was the son of Richard Morton and Elizabeth Osborn (brother and sisters of Richard O. were Jarrod, Elizabeth and Nancy).

Bertha Beatrice Snider was the daughter of Nathan Snider, b. 1862, d. 1930, and Eva Ardella Smith, b. 1861, d. 1927.

Nathan Snider was the son of Henry Virginia Snider of Virginia, b. May 13, 1812, d. Nov. 7, 1887, and Lurana Catherine Morris, b. Nov. 11, 1819, d. Feb. 11, 1904.

Eva Ardella Smith was the daughter of William Wilson Smith, b. Dec. 6, 1825, d. May 18, 1903 and Catherine Glock, b. Jan. 30, 1830 in Wurtemburg, Germany, d. Dec. 6, 1901.

---

Eugene Frank Kabisch, b. Dec. 31, 1913, m. June 17, 1939, Ruth Ellen Spear.

Eugene Frank Kabisch was the son of Frederick Johann Kabisch, b. Oct. 22, 1891, m. July 17, 1912, Mabel Eliza Weikart, b. Sept. 14, 1894.

Frederick Johann Kabisch was the son of Frederick Christian Kabisch, b. Jan. 10, 1861, d. 1925, m. Aug. 29, —— Anna C. Zuber, b. Feb. 20, 1864, d. 1938.

Frederick Christian Kabisch was the son of Rudolph Kabisch, b. Aug. 29, 1836, Saxony, Germany, d. 1902, m. Catherine Ellett, b. Mar. 30, 1838, Hesse Darmstadt, Germany, to Baltimore Md., d. July 5, 1914.

Rudolph Kabisch was the son of Rudolph Kabisch.

Anna C. Zuber was the daughter of John Zuber, b. in Switzerland, buried Antwerp, Ohio, and Mary Bice, b. Hicksville, Ohio, d. 1870.

Mabel Eliza Weikart was the daughter of Maurice Henry Weikart, b. Oct. 18, 1860, d. Apr. 1942, and Elizabeth Ann Fitzgerald, b. Sept. 15, 1856, d. Feb. 1919.

Maurice Henry Weikart was the son of Henry Weikart and wife Sarah ——————.

Elizabeth Ann Fitzgerald was the daughter of William FitzGerald from County Clare, Ireland, and Mary Ann Hagan from England.

---

Ruth Marceille Greiner, b. Oct. 4, 1917, m. Aug. 23, 1942, Jean William Spear.

Ruth M. Greiner is the daughter of Theodore Paul Greiner, b. Dec. 20, 1894, m. Agnes Marie Meyer, b. June 27, 1895.

Theodore P. Greiner is the son of Charles William Greiner, b. Aug. 3, 1860, Lanfen, Germany, d. Apr. 11, 1936, m. Wilhelmina Rosina Kraus, b. July 10, 1862, Muhr, Germany, d. Sept. 18, 1950, Ft. Wayne, Ind.

Charles William Greiner was the son of John Greiner and Dorothea Streeter.

Wilhelmina Rosina Kraus was the daughter of John Kaspar Kraus, b. Nov. 10, 1822, d. Oct. 1905 and Frederica Dorothea Deile, d. Jan. 27, 1927.

Agnes Marie Meyer is the daughter of Frederick Henry Meyer, b. Aug. 6, 1867, Allen Co., Ind., and Bernhardena Louise Milan, b. Sept. 24, 1868, Adams Co., Ind., d. Dec. 7, 1949 Fort Wayne, Ind.

Frederick Henry Meyer was the son of John Christian Meyer, b. Hanover, Germany, and Marie Schroeder, b. Adams Co., Ind.

Bernhardena Louise Milan was the daughter of Carl Williams Milan, b. Pruessminden, Germany, and Bernhardena Louise Berning, b. Adams Co., Ind.

---

Mrs. Roy W. Spear, of Yoder, Indiana, passed away at Parkview Hospital, Fort Wayne, Indiana, after a lingering illness, April 24, 1955, aged 67 years.

Nona Hubbard Spear, daughter of Archibald V. and Mildred Ann Poor Hubbard was born April 9, 1888, at Mason City, Illinois. Her early life was spent in that vicinity, and at Auburn, Ill. She married Roy W. Spear June 29, 1910; a few years later they moved to a farm near Fort Wayne, Indiana; she is survived by her husband and three children, Paul Hubbard Spear, Dr. Jean William Spear, and Ruth Ellen Spear Kabisch, wife of Eugene Kabisch, all of Fort Wayne, Ind., and six grandchildren.

Also surviving are four sisters, Mrs. George B. Mathers, Mason City, Ill., Mrs. Roy W. Cross, Ottawa, Ill., Mrs. Claud Street, Easton, Ill. and Mrs. Thurman V. Keister, Phoenix, Arizona, a number of nieces and nephews, and a host of friends.

She was a member of the Fairview Church, Mary Penrose Wayne Chapter, D.A.R., the Home Bureau, Sargasso Club, was a Past Matron of Ossian Chapter Eastern Star and was District Grand Lecturer, O.E.S.

Previous to her illness she had been a tireless worker in home, church, school and club work, always doing something for the good of others; it can be truly said that the world is a better place because she has lived in it.

"She spent most of her life in the serving of many; were everyone to whom she has done some loving service during her lifetime, to bring one blossom to her grave, she would sleep tonight beneath a wilderness of flowers."

---

(8) Lois Hubbard, b. July 15, 1891, m. Claud Street. Issue:

1. Mildred Catherine Street, b. Aug. 28, 1912; m. 1st, Dale Render; they had

i. Betty Joan Render, b. Oct. 8, 1930, who m. Reuben Abra-

hamson, June 19, 1948; they had Katherine Anne Abrahamson, b. May 2, 1949.

Mildred C. Street Render m. 2nd, Joseph Harold Nelson, Dec. 10, 1935. They had Beverly Jane Nelson, b. Aug. 30, 1936; and James Claud Nelson, b. May 17, 1939.

2. Thomas Archibald Street, b. Dec. 9, 1915, m. Helen Dasenbrook, July 19, 1942 (daughter of Charles and Mary Dasenbrook, Rockford, Ill.) they had

i. Thomas Dasenbrook Street, b. Aug. 22, 1944.
ii. David Jeffrey Street, b. Oct. 19, 1946.
iii. William Knoles Street, b. Jan. 7, 1953.

Thomas Archibald Street graduated from the University of Illinois, obtained his Bachelor of Arts degree in 1937; he subsequently obtained his law degree from the Illinois Law School in 1940, was admitted to the Illinois bar the same year. (His wife Helen also a graduate of Ill. University).

He was a special agent in the Counter Intelligence for four years during the Second World War.

Claud Street is a son of Thomas Street and Catherine Roots; Thomas was a son of Gideon Duguid Street and Martha Cobb, m. Sept. 27, 1846, in Green Co., Ky.; Gideon was a son of John Street and Agnes Mims, m. Jan. 3, 1801 in Goochland Co., Va., migrated to Todd Co., Ky. John was a son of Dudley Street, an Englishman, and his wife, who was born in Lyons, France. Agnes Mims was a daughter of David Mims and Martha Duguid, m. 1773; David Mims was the son of David Mims, Sr., and Agnes Wildy, dau. of Wm. Wildy; David Mims, Sr. d. 1781, was a son of Thomas Mims who m. Mellyanne Martin, 1698; Thomas Mims was a son of Thomas Mims, Sr. The Mims family were of New Kent, Henrico and Goochland Cos., Va.

Joseph Harold Nelson, b. June 29, 1912, m. Dec. 10, 1935, Mildred Street Render. He is a son of James Franklin Nelson, b. Sept. 1880, d. May 1926; m. Jan. 1910, Jennie Octa Elder, b. Oct. 13, 1891, d. May 1945.

James F. Nelson was a son of Enoch Kendall Nelson, b. July 20, 1844 at Corinth, Ky., d. May 21, 1928, Jasper Co., Ill. (Civil War, Union Army, Co. G, 70 Indiana Regt.) and wife Emily Alice b. 1844, d. 1920, Jasper Co., Ill.

Enoch Kendall Nelson was a son of William K. Nelson, b. July 29,

1817, d. Oct. 22, 1898 and wife Mary F. Edmonson, b. Sept. 8, 1822, d. June 20, 1871.

William K. Nelson, son of Robinson Nelson, b. May 2, 1789, d. 1860, m. June 6, 1816, Sarah P. Kendall, b. Sept. 8 1799, d. 1889.

Robinson Nelson was the son of William Nelson, b. Sept. 1, 1766, m. Apr. 4, 1788, Elizabeth Robinson, b. Nov. 3, 1770.

Elizabeth Robinson was the daughter of William Robinson, b. 1709 and Agatha Beverly; Wm. Robinson was the son of Col. John Robinson, 1683-1749, and Catherine Beverly; Col. John Robinson was the son of Christopher Robinson, 1645-1693 and Agatha Obert; Christopher Robinson, emigrant to Virginia, was a son of George Robinson, b. 1610, and Elizabeth Potter; George was a son of John Robinson, b. about 1550 and Anne Dent; John's father was of Crostwick, England, b. about 1520.

Sarah P. Kendall's lineage goes back to the emigrant John Kendall, who m. 6/4/1667, Susanna Savage, and traces to Wm. the Conqueror.

Jennie Octa Elder was a dau. of Henry Elder and Nancy Jane Haynes, m. 1889; Nancy was a dau. of William George Haynes and Mary Elizabeth Terrell of Bedford, Ind.

(9) Bernice Hubbard, b. Dec. 12, 1893, m. Aug. 10, 1916, Thurman Virgil Keister; he was b. Nov. 9, 1888, a Registered Pharmacist and retail druggist, born Mason City, Illinois, a son of Peter J. Keister and his wife Mary Jane Hess (Jennie) who were m. Mason Co., Illinois, Aug. 6, 1884; She was born Jan. 17, 1866.

Peter J. Keister was a son of Emanuel Keister, b. Germany, Jan. 14, 1839; Emanuel, was a son of John Peter Küster and wife Elizabeth of Kries, Frankenburg, Kurhesen?. Emanuel came to America with his brother Peter and went to Morris Co., New Jersey, May 1, 1857. He was married, Jan. 25, 1862, to Ann Eliza Lincoln, who was born in Morris Co., N.J. Nov. 6, 1843. She was orphaned very young; she had a brother Robert Lincoln and was kin to Abraham Lincoln. Emanuel and Ann Eliza came to Mason Co., Illinois, Feb. 26, 1869, leaving there for Geneva, Nebraska, Mar. 5, 1885. Their children were:

1. Peter J. Keister, b. July 21st, 1864, in New Jersey, d. Nov. 30, 1937, Mason City, Ill.
2. Bird Keister.
3. Emanuel Keister.
4. Essie Keister, m. -----.

Mary Jane (Jennie) Hess, was a daughter of John Wilburn Hess and his wife Rebecca Ann Hankins; John Wilburn Hess was b. May 15, 1833 in Bedford Co., Pa.; he migrated with his parents David Hess and Mary

Alexander (daughter of John Alexander from Scotland and his wife Katy Connor) to near or in Cincinnati, Ohio, in a covered wagon; he was 4 years old. Katherine Connor's mother's maiden name was Sike or Sipes. Mary Alexander m. David Hess before 1833; their children were, Elizabeth Hess, m. Reuben Loomis; Katy Hess, m. Sam Buckles; Amy Hess, m. John Shumacher; Louis Hess, died young; John Wilburn Hess, m. Rebecca Hankins, Nov. 30, 1854 in Ohio. David Hess d. July 1871.

Rebecca Ann Hankins who m. John W. Hess, was a daughter of Gilbert Hankins and his wife Mary Jane Land; they were from New Jersey, Cumberland Co. Their children were: Sarah m. Mr. Shropshier; Harriet m. Mr. Carr; Eliza m. Mr. White; Caroline m. Mr. Alexander; Mary m. Mr. Robb; Elizabeth m. Mr. Tramp; Ralph, Gilbert, Samuel, Margaret m. Wm. Hess; Rebecca Ann m. John W. Hess.

Gilbert Hankins, private in Capt. Abel Bacon's Co. of Infantry, Lieut. Col. Joshua L. Howell's Regiment, New Jersey, detailed militia stationed at Cape May, New Jersey. He enrolled Sept. 26, 1814, 6 months, discharged Dec. 19, 1814. Taken from Official Records of Officers and Men of New Jersey, Page 123, in War of 1812 records.

Gilbert Hankins who fought in the War of 1812 was Thurman V. Keister's great-grandfather.

The children of John Wilburn Hess and Rebecca Ann Hankins were: Irene, m. Herbert Phipps; Alice m. Jap Maxwell; Clara m. Fred Stansbury; Jennie m. Peter J. Keister; Annie m. Grant Ping; Emma m. Harvey Houchin; Alta m. Gail D. Childs; Myrtle m. 1st. Howard Elmore, and 2nd, Edward Goff.

The children of Peter J. Keister and Jennie Hess were:
Roy Merle, b. July 15, 1885, in Geneva, Nebraska; he m. Camille Garnier of Livingston, Montana, Nov. 22? 1916; she was born Dec. 25, 1893. No children. Roy graduated Ill. Wesleyan University Law School 1911. Mabel Clara, b. Jan. 6, 1887, m. Harry Stith, 1911; he was born Aug. 19, 1879; they had one son, Harry Junior Stith, b. May 13, 1913, m. Dorothy Davis; has Harry Paul, Patricia Camille, and James. Thurman Virgil Keister, b. Nov. 9, 1888, m. Bernice Hubbard, Aug. 10, 1916. No chil.

Thurman Virgil Keister, aged 67 years and 4 days, passed away at the Good Samaritan Hospital, Phoenix, Arizona, Nov. 13, 1955 at 8:50 P.M. following several months illness. A. L. Moore Mortuary announced that funeral services would be held at Mason City, Illinois, but friends could call at the Mortuary from 6 to 8 P.M.

He was born at Mason City, Ill., Nov. 9, 1888, a son of Peter J. and Mary Jane Hess Keister, attended schools at Mason City and at Indianapolis, Ind.

He married Bernice Hubbard of Mason City, Ill., Aug. 10, 1916, A Registered Pharmacist, he owned and operated drug stores in Ill. and at

Kingman, Arizona. A member of the Methodist Church, a 32nd degree Mason, he belonged to Mason City Lodge AF and AM, and to the Consistory at Bloomington, Ill. While in Kingman he was active in civic and organization work, a member of the Kingman Rotary Club, Chamber of Commerce, and the Kingman Country Club. He retired from business in 1945 and moved to Phoenix where he and his wife had previously spent several winters, prior to moving to Arizona.

He is survived by his wife Bernice and one brother Roy M. Keister, Attorney-at-Law of Bozeman, Montana, and several nieces and nephews. Preceding him in death were his parents and a sister Mrs. Mabel Stith.

Last services were held at the Methodist Church, Mason City, Ill., Friday, Nov. 18, 1955 at 2 P.M. with Rev. Lloyde Strouse officiating. Casket bearers were nephews John V. Brooks, Clair F. Brooks, Thomas A. Street, C. Joseph Hubbard, Paul H. Spear, and Charles E. Cross. Ralph C. Elmore and Karl Moulton assisted with the flowers. Memorials were presented by Miss Avis Hubbard. Mrs. Ina Elmore sang "Crossing the Bar," Mrs. Vera Fink was organist. Burial was in Mason City Cemetery in charge of Max Conrad.

Bernice H. Keister was accepted as a member of The National Society, Daughters of the American Colonists, on the service of Lawrence Van Hook, Freehold, Monmouth County, New Jersey, as a Judge of the Quarter Sessions, and early land holder, Oct. 19, 1948.

Later had nine supplementals proved, as follows:

Arent Isaacszen Van Hoeck, a signer of the petition to Stuyvesant to surrender New Netherland to the English, Sept. 5, 1664; also, he was one of those who took the oath of allegiance to the English Government October 21, 1664. He died after 1696.

Aaron Van Hook, son of Lawrence, original land holder, N.C., d. 1760. Lawrence Van Hook, son of Aaron original land holder, Gentleman, Justice etc. Will Proved Jan. 1801, N. C.

Hendrik Barentse Smith, Soldier, West India Company; New Netherland Magistrate under the Dutch Government, Patentee, died 1690 in Kings Co., Long Island, N. Y.

Jacob Balck, early settler, Burgher, N. Y., died 1706-7.

Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven, Surgeon and Physician in the City of New York; he died 1714.

Cornelis Van Tienhoven, Secretary of the Province of New Netherland Councilor and Fiscal. Died 1656.

Captain Claes Claessen Bording, born Ravox, Danish Mariner and Burgher, N. Y.; died before 1686, N. Y.

Guillaume Vigne, Huguenot from Valenciennes, France, to New Netherland before 1614; a son Jean born there then. First tenant of land

laid north of present Wall Street. He was a fur trader with the Indians. Died before 1632 in New Amsterdam.

These ten ancestors all on her father's maternal line.

### Van Hook Line of Descent. N. S. Daughters of the American Colonists, No. 8738:

Bernice Hubbard Keister, born Dec. 12, 1893, at Mason City, Mason Co., Illinois, daughter of 1. Archibald Van Hook Hubbard, b. Dec. 28, 1849, d. Dec. 14, 1922 and his wife Mildred Ann Poor, b. July 5, 1852, d. June 5, 1931, m. March 21, 1872.

Granddaughter of 2. Walker Taliaferro Hubbard, b. July 4, 1817, d. Aug. 1, 1898, and his wife Rachel Watson, b. July 13, 1820, d. Nov. 13, 1902, m. Nov. 16, 1837.

Great-Granddaughter of 3. Johnson Watson, b. Feb. 11, 1784, d. April 3, 1841 and his wife Elizabeth Van Hook, b. March 29, 1791, d. Feb. 29, 1856, m. Jan. 18, 1810.

Great (2) Granddaughter of 4. Lawrence Van Hook, Jr., b. ca. 1760?, d. Will Proved March 1807, and his wife Rachel Sargent, b. 1763, d. Dec. 20, 1831, m. Sept. 17, 1785.

Great (3) Granddaughter of 5. Lawrence Van Hook, Sr. Bap. June 23, 1723, d. Will proved Jan. Ct. 1801 and his wife Bridget (Lloyd?), b----, d. after 1778, m. ca. 1749-50.

Great (4) Granddaughter of 6. Aaron Van Hook, bapt. Oct. 9, 1698, d. Will proved May 1760, and his wife Catherine Balck, bap. Aug. 3, 1703, d. after 1763, m. ca. 1722.

Great (5) Granddaughter of 7. Lawrence Van Hook, b. 1670, d. Will Proved Aug. 14, 1724 and his wife Johanna Smith, b. 1673, d. June 2, 1747, m. July 2, 1692.

Great (6) Granddaughter of 8. Arent Isaacszen Van Hoeck, b.--d. after 1696 and his second wife Styntie Laurens, b- d- m. Aug. 9, 1665.

### Van Tienhoven-Vigne Line

Bernice Hubbard Keister, Great (4) Granddaughter of Aaron Van Hook and Catherine Balck as above,

Great (5) Granddaughter of Jacob Balck, b-, d. before Aug. 1707, and his wife Sara Van Tienhoven, bap. Jan. 12, 1681, d. 1744, will N. J.; m. Aug. 14, 1699.

Great (6) Granddaughter of Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven, bap. Jan. 17, 1649, d. Will proved April 30, 1714 and his wife Tryntje (Catherine) Bording, bap. Nov. 5, 1651, d. after June 14, 1719, m. before 1671.

Great (7) Granddaughter of Cornelis Van Tienhoven, b--, d. 1656

and his wife Rachel Vigne, b. ca. 1612-1615, d. 2, 18, 1663, m. before 1638.

Great (8) Granddaughter of Guillaume Vigne, b--,d. before 1632 in New Amsterdam, N. Y., and his wife Adrienne Cuevillier, b.--, d. after 1646. They were Huguenots from Valenciennes, France, who went to Holland for refuge, and came to New Netherland as fur traders soon after Hendrik Hudson discovered the River and that area, and noted the wealth of furs to be had from the Indians. Their son, Jean Vigne, born there 1614, the first male child of European parents to be born in that area.

Also--Great (7) Granddaughter of Captain Claes Bording, Danish Mariner, b. Ravox,---, d. before 1686, and his wife Susannah (Elias) Marsuryns, b---, d. Will Proved May 5, 1691, married August 8, 1649, in N. Y. (Parents of Tryntje Bording who m. Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven).

Great (8) Granddaughter of Lucasz Cornelisz Van Tienhoven and his wife Jannetje Adriaense de Haes of Breucklyn, Province of Utrecht, Holland. (Parents of Secretary Cornelis Lucas Van Tienhoven).

---

Lines of descent of Bernice H. Keister:

1. Guillaume Vigne & Adrienne Cuevillier, Valenciennes, France.
2. Rachel Vigne & Cornelis Van Tienhoven; he was from Utrecht, Holland.
3. Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven & Tryntje Bording.
4. Sarah Van Tienhoven & Jacob Balck.
5. Catherine Balck & Aaron Van Hook.
6. Lawrence Van Hook & Bridget (Lloyd ).
7. Lawrence Van Hook Jr. & Rachel Sargent.
8. Elizabeth Van Hook & Johnson Watson.
9. Rachel Watson & Walker Taliaferro Hubbard.
10. Archibald Van Hook Hubbard & Mildred Ann Poor.
11. Bernice Hubbard & Thurman Virgil Keister.

1. Arent Isaacson Van Hook & 2nd wife Styntie (Christiana) Laurens.
2. Lawrence Van Hook & Johanna Smith.
3. Aaron Van Hook & Catherine Balck.
4. Lawrence Van Hook & Bridget (Lloyd?).
5. Lawrence Van Hook Jr. & Rachel Sargent.
6. Elizabeth Van Hook & Johnson Watson.
7. Rachel Watson & Walker Taliaferro Hubbard.
8. Archibald Van Hook Hubbard & Mildred Ann Poor.
9. Bernice Hubbard & Thurman Virgil Keister.

1. Claes Bording & Mary Symon, (Mary was living in Holland Aug. 11, 1649).
2. Claes Claessen Bording & Susanna (Elias) Marsuryns; he, Danish Capt.
3. Tryntje (Catherine) Bording & Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven.
4. Sara Van Tienhoven & Jacob Balck.
5. Catherine Balck & Aaron Van Hook.
6. Lawrence Van Hook & Bridget (Lloyd).
7. Lawrence Van Hook, Jr., & Rachel Sargent.
8. Elizabeth Van Hook & Johnson Watson.
9. Rachel Watson & Walker Taliaferro Hubbard.
10. Archibald Van Hook Hubbard & Mildred Ann Poor.
11. Bernice Hubbard & Thurman Virgil Keister.

1. Hendrick Barentse Smith & Geertje Willems, he from Lochem Holland.
2. Johanna Smith & Lawrence Van Hook.
3. Aaron Van Hook & Catherine Balck.
4. Lawrence Van Hook & Bridget (Lloyd?).
5. Lawrence Van Hook Jr. & Rachel Sargent.
6. Elizabeth Van Hook & Johnson Watson.
7. Rachel Watson & Walker Taliaferro Hubbard.
8. Archibald Van Hook Hubbard & Mildred Ann Poor.
9. Bernice Hubbard & Thurman Virgil Keister.

1. William Sargent & Sarah ——————.
2. Stephen Sargent & Margaret ————————.
3. Rachel Sargent & Lawrence Van Hook Jr.
4. Elizabeth Van Hook & Johnson Watson.

Etc. Etc.

1. Lucasz Cornelisz Van Tienhoven & Jannetje Adriaense de Haes, of Province of Utrecht, Breucklyn, Holland.
2. Cornelis Van Tienhoven & Rachel Vigne.
3. Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven & Tryntje Bording.
4. Sara Van Tienhoven & Jacob Balck.
5. Catherine Balck & Aaron Van Hook.

Etc. Etc.

## Vigne Addenda

Data of Vigne-Cuevillier-Van Tienhoven-Bording-Balck families, ancestors of Catherine Balck, wife of Aaron Van Hook, son of Lawrence

Van Hook and Johanna Smith Van Hook. These our earliest ancestors in America.

(Note: It is only to the descendants of *Aaron Van Hook and his wife Catherine Balck* that these records apply, as these were her ancestors. –B.K.)

In 1648 New Amsterdam was just a village with little dwellings nestling around the tavern, the Company's store and St. Nicholas Church. Tax lists, official records, Reformed Dutch Church records go back to 1639, Baptisms, Marriages and Church members lists, etc.

Our earliest ancestors there were (1) Guillaume Vigne and his wife (1) Adrienne Cuevillier who were from Valenciennes, France, which is near the Belgium border. French Huguenots, they had gone to Holland for refuge. When Hendrik Hudson discovered the river which bears his name and the area later known as New Netherland, he noted the great wealth of furs to be had, and Holland soon sent out fur traders to trade with the Indians. Guillaume Vigne came as one of these, exact date unknown, but he had a son Jean Vigne born there in 1614, the first male child born of European parents in that area. The first agricultural settlers did not arrive until 1625. We are descended from their daughter Rachel Vigne, who was born before or after Jean as they were the two youngest children.

Rachel Vigne married before 1638 Cornelis Van Tienhoven, who came to New Amsterdam from Holland in the *Zoutberg* in 1633. He was from Utrecht. In 1638 he was made Provincial Secretary and continued in that office under Stuyvesant etc.

Claes Claeszen Bording came from Denmark to New Amsterdam by 1648 or before, "Respectable Danish Mariner and Burgher in New Amsterdam," is called Captain Bording in some records. He married in N. A. Dutch church August 8, 1649, Susanna (Elias, Lees, Lues, Lies) Marsuryns; she was called by these patronymics in the various records before she began using the name Marsuryns. Do not know who her parents were but her father may have been an Elias, or Cornelis Marsuryns, nor do I know her nationality. Their daughter Tryntje (Catherine) Bording married Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven (son of Cornelis Van Tienhoven and Rachel Vigne). Dr. Lucas and Tryntje had a daughter Sarah who married Jacob Balck who may have been a soldier with the Dutch West India Co.; he was "van Amsterdam Holland," they were married Aug. 14, 1699. He died and his widow m. 2nd in 1707, Joost Sooy. Jacob Balck and Sarah had a daughter Catherine who married Aaron Van Hook ca. 1722, (their son Lawrence baptised 1723); Aaron was the son of Lawrence Van Hook and Johanna Smith, a grandson of Arent Isaacson Van Hoeck and his 2nd wife Styntie Laurens. "Hoeck"

is in Zeeland near Belgium; it is thought Arent came from there.

Cornelis Van Tienhoven was the secretary of the Dutch West India Co., and secretary of the council. No writing could become valid before New Netherland Court unless written by Colonial Secretary Van Tienhoven, whose salary had been fixed at $250.00 a year.

He married prior to 1638 Rachel Vigne (Vinge).

In 1679 Danker and Sluyter, Labadist Missionaries came to New Amsterdam and resided with some near neighbors of Jan Vinge (Jean Vigne his parents would have called him). He was then about 65 years of age, a prominent man and well known in the community. He was the first person born in the colony of New Netherland of European parents, the date of his birth 1614. His parents were Guillaume Vigne and his wife Adrienne Cuevillier from Valenciennes, France. How they came there so early is unknown but there is nothing unusual in the fact that a trader or officer of the trading post should have his family with him. Through the mouths of their Dutch neighbors they became known as "Juliam or Willem Vinge and Adriana Cuvilje."

Willem Vinge was the first tenant of the farm land laid out North of the present Wall Street by the West India Co. and he died there. In 1632 his widow Adrienne married Jan Jansen Damen, we are informed by an instrument in Albany recording the four children of Willem Vinge and his wife; two were married, Maria to Abraham ver Planck and Christina to Dirck Volkertzen, while two of them, Rachel and Jan were minors. As both of them were married within the next six years, Rachel to Secretary Cornelis Van Tienhoven, they must have been in the latter years of their minority in 1632 and the age of Jan Vinge according to the Labadists would have been 17 or 18 years at that time, is thus confirmed.

According to "New Amsterdam and its People" by J. H. Inness, page 332, Cornelis Van Tienhoven was a figure of much importance in New Netherland history; a Utrecht man, he came out as a bookkeeper (with the Dutch West India Co.) in 1633 and served in that capacity under Wouter Van Twiller. In 1638 at the beginning of Wm. Kieft's administration he was made Provincial Secretary, and continued in that office under Stuyvesant, supporting with much shrewdness and industry the measures of the administration.

Page 57, same volume; Cornelis Van Tienhoven's residence on t'water probably built by Jacob Hai from whom Van Tienhoven bought it, spring of 1653. Prior to 1638 the Secretary married Rachel Vigne and she inherited ¼ part of the Damen farm lying between Wall Street and Maiden Lane, while Cornelis her husband, besides several parcels of land in the town proper, was the owner of the farm lying between the modern Maiden Lane and Ann Street.

Cornelis Van Tienhoven died 1656-57 (it is said by drowning); Rachel died 1663. Lucas, their eldest son, was about 14 years of age at his mother's death; his sister Jannetje was 6 years and appeared to have been cared for by her Uncle Pieter Stoutenburgh, who had married Aefgie Van Tienhoven, sister of the Secretary in 1649. After they grew up and came into possession of the considerable landed estate of their parents, Lucas Van Tienhoven became a physician of prominence and occupied for many years his father's place on t'water. His sister Jannetje, m. John Smith and resided in a house nearby.

Page 112, Volume 41, Record: An extract from "The Dutcher family" concerning David de Duytser . . . and Madaleen Dircks, widow of Cornelis Hendricksen Van Dort, "Caper" or privateersman to whom she had been married 24 Oct. 1652 (N.Y.D.M. 17), and who had been slain by the Indians in the onslaught of 15 Sept. 1655, (Fernow's Minutes of the Orphanmasters) Madaleen daughter of Dirck Volkertzen or Holgertsen the Norman, and Christina Vinge his wife, daughter of Julian Vinge and Adrienna Cueville from Valenciennes, France, parents of John Vinge, said to be the first male child of European parents born in old Dutch New York or New Netherland, born circa 1613. The history of the Vinge connections is the history of early New York and though the name perished with the deaths of Jan Vinge and his son Gosen, many thousands of descendants through the Ver Plancks, Volkertzens, Tienhovens, Rooses, Rosecrans, Schamps, Lequiers, Wessells, Schuylers, Van der Poels, Ackermans, Holsts, Haldrons, Balchs, Sooys, Aments, etc. are now living. Christina Vinge's husband, Dirck Volkertzen, was a prominent farmer of Brooklyn at Bushwick Creek.

The house built in 1640 is described in "Provoost Family" page 77.

Maria Vigne, daughter of Guillaume Vigne and Adrienne Cuevillier had married in The Netherlands one Jan Roos; she was a widow Maria Roos when she married 2nd, before 1632 Abraham Isaacszen Planck. Christina Vigne m. before 1632, Dirck Volkertzen from Normandy. Rachel Vigne m. before 1638, Secretary Cornelis Van Tienhoven. Jan or Jean Vinge m. before 1638, 1st, to Emmerantie Van der Sluys.

Page 78, Vol. 7, Record: 15 Feb. 1682 Jan Vinge wedr. van Emmerens Van Nieuwerzluys and Weiske Huytes wede van Andries Andrieson beyde woonende tot N. York. Tot Breucklyn.

The first trading voyage to Hudson's River was made by the Dutch, 1613-1614, and the first wintering or habitation there was 1614-5; there was at least one European woman there at that early date as Jean Vigne was born in 1614, the first born of European parents in New Netherland, or as far as known in the U. S. north of Virginia. His parents were Guillaume Vigne & Adrienne Cuevillier. They lived below what is now

Wall St. Guillaume died and his widow m. Jan Jansen Damen, Apr. 30, 1632.

From "New Amsterdam and its People" by J. H. Inness, we are informed, that Maiden Lane or (Maidens Path) in the middle of the 17th Century, wound through its hollow, between the trees and bushes which lined the fence rows of Jan Damen's and Cornelis van Tienhoven's farms on either side of it. Jan Damen erected a brewery on the south side of the Maagde Paetje and at the foot of the hill pasture called the Claaver Weytie (the Clover Field), the building probably about 60 feet east of the present William Street. It was managed several years by Jan Vinge, the stepson of Jan Damen but in 1658 some 7 years after the death of the latter, heirs of the estate sold the brewery with nearly half an acre of ground for 1375 guilders ($550.00) to Anthony Moore, then through several hands, finally returning again to possession of Jan Vinge.

Secretary Van Tienhoven purchased Barent Dircksen's rights, 26 Aug. 1642 in the farm called Wallenstein; the 13th of May 1643 Cornelis Van Tienhoven executes a lease to Cornelis Jacobsen Stille of "his Bouwery in the Smits Vly" for three or six years.

This tract was situated between the modern Maiden Lane, Ann Street, Broadway and Pearl Street. In 1647 Secretary Van Tienhoven had obtained a formal ground brief for his bouwery, from Director-General Kieft three years before that date, built the house upon the shore road, which was later residence of the Secretary's brother-in-law, Jan Vinge. Either in this house or the farmhouse on the hill, the Secretary and his family may have dwelt during the next five or six years, and in the immediate vicinity, he seems to have taken some interest in establishing several of his relatives by marriage; in 1649 he sold to his brothers-in-law, Abraham Ver Planck and Dirck Volkertzen, small plots of ground near the shore road in the northeastern corner of his farm near the intersection of the present Pearl and Fulton streets.

In 1653, however, Van Tienhoven purchased the house on t'water, or the modern Pearl Street next to the old Dutch Church, which thenceforth became his residence, but retained possession of the bouwery of Wallenstyn; it was kept by his heirs a score of years after the death of the Secretary in 1656.

Dirck Volkertzen and Cornelis, probably his brother, asked permission to send a ship from The Netherlands to New Netherland with all sorts of permitted merchandise; they were then residents of Hoorn, in North Holland, but appear to have been Danes or Scandinavians by birth. Dirck was closely associated with Swedes and Norwegians in the colony.

Cornelis Volkertzen died before 1650, when his widow married, 2nd, Jan Peeck. Dirck had married before 1632 Christina, daughter of Willem Vinge, and step-daughter of Jan Damen. In 1653 he conveyed

land to Jacob Haie or Haes, who appears to have been husband of his daughter Christina; in a deed of 1661 he was of Bushwick. The Meserole family were descended from his daughter Christina.

(Page 306, "New Amsterdam and its People")—"Jan Vinge carried on brewing operations on a plot of ground (his parents would have called him Jean Vigne), a leading citizen of New Amsterdam and a man who there is every reason to believe enjoys the distinction of having been the first child of European parents born in New Amsterdam or New Netherland. Information on this point obtained from journal Labadist missionaries Danker and Sluyter in 1679. He then was about 65 years."

(Page 86, "The Dutch and Quaker Colonies in America.")—"Jasper Dankers and Peter Sluyter visited New York in the Autumn of 1679. They belonged to a sect of Mystics or Quietists. They talked with 'the first male born of European parents in New Netherland, a brewer named Jean Vigne. His parents were from Valenciennes, France, and 'he was now about 65 years of age'."

(Page 51, "The Story of Old New York," by Henry Collins Brown—When the history of New York begins)—"A letter from Peter Schagen dated 1626 first letter from New York—Sarah Rapaelje was the first girl born, the first boy was Jean Vigne. Two letters from Jonas Michaelius first minister of the Dutch Reformed Church."

(Page 41, National Historical Magazine [D.A.R. Magazine] November 1940. "The Cradle of the States," Catherine Cate Coblentz, The Mid Atlantic Babies, New York.) "The first white babies of what is now the state of New York were born of course when that portion of our land was New Netherland. These babies however were not Dutch but French babies. The first one was a boy Jean Vigne whose parents were probably Huguenots since they had taken refuge in Holland from the religious persecution then rampant in France. He was born in 1614 at a fur trading post in New Netherland and lived to be very old but left no descendants. He became a brewer by trade and served four times as Schepen or Municipal Councilor of New Amsterdam."

Note (I found that he was Schepen in 1663, and that he signed the Petition to Stuyvesant to surrender New Amsterdam to the English Sept. 15, 1664 as did also Arent Isaacsen Van Hoeck, Abraham Ver Planck etc. Page 39 Vol. 1 [Record] Abstract of will of Jan Vigne of N. Y. dated Feb. 2, 1688-9. Proven Aug. 28, 1691. Leaves to his cousin Gerrit Jansen Roos 65 Pounds 15 s., to Emmerantie daughter of Elias and Cornelia (Roos) Provoost a lot in Tienhoven now Pine Street twenty five feet front and rear and running back to the property of the late Governor Dongan. In case of her death in her minority this lot is to devolve successively to her sister Aeltje, her

brothers Johannes, Gerrit in case any of them die minors and if Gerrit so die the lot is to descend to their mother Cornelia. The remainder of his property is divided into six equal parts, one of which is left to the child or children of 1. his deceased sister Maria Ver Planck, 2, of his deceased sister Christina Dircksen (Volkertzen), 3. of his deceased sister Rachel Van Tienhoven, 4. to Harman de Wolft, 5. to the child or children of Claes Wouterson Visser, 6. to the child or children of Aeltje Lambertson Wolft. In case of the death of any one of said children his or her lawful share is to go to lawful descendants of such child. He leaves to his cousin Isaac Ver Planck his black cloth coat; and to his cousin Johannes Roos his coat with silver buttons. Executors his cousins Gerrit Jansen Roos, Luykas Van Tienhoven and Johannes Roos.)

New York Calendar of Wills, Fernow. Page 126, Inventory of Goods and Estate of John Van Gee or Jan Vinge who died in this City the 21 of December 1689, and taken by us Gerritt Jansen Roos, Lucas Van Tienhoven together with John Roose absent living at Albany, Dec. 30, 1689.

A Parcel of Land lying in the Calck Hook by the Fresh Water, 60 Pounds.

A Parcel of Land Lying Without the Fortifications of the City of New York 140 Pounds.

One Ditto Garden, 1 Ditto Bastine? 120 Pounds.

One Silver Beaker engraved with the name of Guysbert Lamberts 1 Pound 10 shillings.

Double Gold Ducat 1 Pound 55.

Total 352 Pounds.

---

Page 266, Vol. 72 (Record). Boelen History.

Gerrit Jansen Roos married Tryntje Arents, Sept. 5, 1659. His first wife had died by Jan. 8, 1659. Gerrit Roos was a son of Maria Vinge, eldest daughter of Guleyn Vinge and Adrienne Cueville, early settlers in New Amsterdam. Maria Vinge m. 1st, a Jan Roos by whom she had above mentioned Gerrit Jansen Roos, born in Haarlem, Netherlands.

She married second, Abraham Isaacson Ver Planck. Gerrit Jansen Roos had three children by his first wife, Aeltje Lamberts, and four children by his second wife, Tryntje Arents. The Roos family were cousins of Jacob Boelen (Goldsmith), on the distaff side Gelyn, David, Aefje and Aeltje.

---

Page 35, Vol. 1 (Record). Abraham Isaacszen Planck came from Holland, 1640, married the widow Maria Roos, whose maiden name was Vigne, dau. Guelyn and Arientje Cueville Vigne. Mrs. Ver Planck died 1671. He died about 1680. They had 9 children:

1. Abigail, m. A. Van Laet.
2. Gelyn, b. Jan. 1637, m. June 20, 1668 Hendrikje Wessells Arnheim.
3. Catalina m. David Peterson (Schuyler) Oct. 13, 1657.
4. Isaac, bap. June 26, 1641, died doubtless in infancy.
5. Susanna, bap. May 25, 1642, m. Martin Van der Waert, Dec. 4, 1660. She married John Garland April 20, 1669 (P. 39, Vol. 24).
6. Jacomyntie, b. July 6, 1644.
7. Arientje, bap. Dec. 2, 1646.
8. Hillegond, b. Nov. 1, 1648.
9. Isaac, b. Feb. 26, 1651, m. Miss Coeymans of Coeymans Patent.

---

Page xxix, Early Probate of Wills: On this day was the will and Testament made betwixt Abram Ver Planck and his late wife Maria Vinge bearing date 9 August 1670 and made by the Notary Dirck Van Schellluyne proved and allowed in Court Ibid 339. Oct. 24, 1671.

---

John Gerland (Garland) N. Y. Will of, wife Susannah, son Sylvester; second son Matthias. Julian Van Leer a son by wife's first husband etc. Widow Admx. Will recorded 1674 Feb. 26. (So perhaps it was Susanna who m. Adrian Van Laer instead of Abigail.)

---

Deed: Governor Kieft's Grant of land to Jan Jansen Damen, March 15, 1646, P. 68:

We Willem Kieft Director General & Councilors by app. of the High Mighty Lords States General of the U. Netherlands. His Highness of Orange & the Hon. Lords Managers of the Privileged West India Co. residing in New Netherland test & declare by these pres. that on this underwitten date we have allowed & granted to Jan Jansen Damen a parcel of land sit. on the Island of Manhatan named the Kalckhoeck (means Lime Corner) (site of the Tombs & the City Court Building). (Kalckhoeck in use by said Jan Damen for 10 years prior to this date).

Extent acc. to surveyors map 20 morgens 386 rods under express condition that sd Jan Damen or his successors shall Acknowledge the sd Lords Managers as his Lords and Patroons under the Sovereignity of their High Mightinesses & hereby etc., etc. Confirmed by our Seal in red wax affixed here below. Executed in Fort Amsterdam in New Netherlands March 15, 1646. Willem Kieft.

By authority of the Hon. Lord Director General and Councillors of New Netherlands. Sec. Cornelis Van Tienhoven. Endorsed Jan Jansen Damen

Pieter Stoutenberg.

Translated from the Dutch.

Record, Vol. 85, Page 200, from the family chart of Theodore Roosevelt:

Adriana Cuvilje and Gelyn Vinge.
Maria Vigne and Abraham Isaacs Ver Planck.
Catalyntje Ver Planck and David Peterse Schuyler.
Maria Schuyler and Hendrick Van Dyck.
Lydia Van Dyck and Cornelis Van Schoick.
Cornelis Van Schoick and Annetje Bogart.
Maria Van Schoick and Jacobus James Roosevelt.
Theodore Roosevelt and Martha Bullock.
Theodore Roosevelt, b. Oct. 27, 1858, d. Jan. 6, 1919.

Page 228, Vol. 66 (Record), "Adriana Cuvilje was the widow of Julyn (Guillaume) Vigne by whom she had four children, one of whom was Rachel who m. Sec. Cornelis Van Tienhoven. (She had m. 2nd Jan Jansen Damen in 1632). In 1649 Jan Jansen Damen went to Holland with Cornelis Van Tienhoven to defend Stuyvesant against complaints of Van der Donck and others. He died on his return, Jan. 18, 1651.

Adrienne survived him as when he died she was his widow and sole heiress. Jan Jansen Damen had amassed a considerable wealth, was one of the owners of the privateer La Garce. His nephew, Jan Cornelis Buys, a son of his sister Hendrickje Jans Damen and Cornelis Buys, was an adopted son of Jan Jansen Damen.

Jan Cornelis Buys, alias Jan Jansen Damen (sometimes called that) b. about 1629 emigrated 1648, m. (1) about 1651 to Eybe Lubbertse, d. before 1663; m. (2nd) 1663, to Femmetje Jans, widow; m. (3rd) Willemp Tyssen."

(The inventory of Jan Jansen Damen, effects of Adrienne Cuevilje and her husband Jan Jansen Damen, and inherited by her, then to her children, was included in the Volume "Colonial Families of Long Island, New York and Conn.," by Herbert Furman Seversmith, a very fine history that I read after I had unraveled the lineage the hard way, by baptisms and marriages. Mr. Seversmith graciously gave me his permission to use the inventory.—B.K.)

---

Page 72, Vol. 10 (Record), "Tobias Feake m. Annetje Albreghts (Albertse) Van Beyren dau. of Albert Bastiansen Van Beyren a family of some credit and distinction residing at Hague in Holland, widow of Patrick Feake about 1645, 31 March 1649, he binds his stepdaughter Annetje Patricx to Cornelis Van Tienhoven."

---

Page 107-8 ("Dutch & Quaker Colonies," Goodwin & Fisher). "In 1657 Burgomasters and Schepen were authorized to create a great burgerrecht or privileged class.

First Great Burghers were members of the Supreme Government. 2nd Burgermasters Past & Present, 3rd Ministers of the Gospel, 4th Officers of the Militia from the Staff including Ensign. These privileges were open to male descendants of each class, but could be secured by the payment of 50 guilders.

Small Burghers to be those who had lived in the city a year and six weeks and had kept fire and light. Those born in the town and those who married daughters of citizens. Payment of 20 guilders was exacted of all such. In 1668 this distinction was abolished and every burgher on payment of 50 guilders was entitled to all burgher privileges."

---

Church Members Lists, N. Y. Dutch Reformed Church:

Page 38, Vol. 9, (Record), Register of members since 1649.
P 39, Claes Bording en Sunsanna Lies syn huysv.
P 39, Pieter Wolphertzen (Couenhoven) en Hester Simons shv.
P 39, Pieter Jacobsen Marius.
P 40, Cornelis Van Tienhoven en Rachel Vinge shv.
P 41, Arent Isaacszen (Van Hoeck) en Geertie Everts syn hv.
P 42, Isaac Foreest en Sara Phillips shv.
P 42, Isaac Kip en Maria de la Montagne shv.
P 45, Jan Vigne en Emmerentie Van Nieuwersluys syn hv.
P 45, Dirck de Noorman (Volkertzen) en Marie Vigne. (His hv was Christina Vigne)
P 45, Pieter Stoutenberg en Aefje Van Tienhoven shv.
P 74, Tiete Lippens hv Laurens Laurenszen.
P 79, Styntie Laurens Jan. 11, 1665.
P 140, Tryntie Arents hv Gerritt Roos.
P 143, Tryntie Laurens hv David Provoost.
P 145, Gosen Vinge 4 Sept. 1666 ?
P 146, Jannetje Tienhoven 13 Dec. 1674.
P 147, Frederick Hendricksen De Boogh 4 March 1675.
P 163, Johanna Smith 28 Feb. 1678.
P 76, Vol. 59, Record, Rachel Van Tienhoven hvv Johannes Martier. 1 Mar. 1693.
P 76, Vol. 59, Record, Hester Bordings wede van Samuel Pell.
P 162, Vol. 59, Record, Susanna Van Tienhoven hv Wessell Evertsen (Wesselson).
P 162, Vol. 59, Record, Cornelia Van Tienhoven hv Andries Holst.
P 164, Vol. 59, Record, Laurens Van Hoeck 1700.
P 165, Vol. 59, Record, Sarah Tienhoven hv Jacob Balck.
P 261, Vol. 59, Record, Hanna Van Hoeck 4 Sept. 1702.
P 372, Vol. 59, Record, Elizabeth Van Tienhoven hvv Pieter Ament 1710.
P 374, Vol. 59, Record, Nicolas Tienhoven 29-9-1711.

P 375. Vol. 59, Record, Cornelis Tienhoven 24 -2 -1712-3.
P 377, Vol. 59, Record, Johanna Van Hoek hvv Frederick De Boogh.
P 378, Vol. 59, Record, Catharina Mortier hvv Robert Cheklin.
P 378, Vol. 59, Record, Geertruy Hibon hvv Cornelis Tienhoven.

---

Holland Society Year Book, 1916, Page 21. List of Reformed Dutch Church Members in New York in *1686*, by streets where they live: Page 22, Name no. 23, 24, member No. 20, Annetje Bording hv Cornelis Kregier, on Broadway.

Page 23, Paerl Straet (Pearl Street between State and Whitehall). Name no. 96-97, member no. 79 Susanna Marsuryn wed. van Claes Bording. Dominie Selyns records, 1686 P 24, No. 147-148 member no. 119, Jannetje Van Tienhoven h v John Smit.

Laengs Straet along the shore, N. side Pearl St. & Hanover Sq. to Wall Street. Page 24, No. 178-179 No. 143-144, Lucas Tienhoven en syn Huysvr Tryntie Bordings.

Page 26, New Street 246-247, No. 192, Aefje Roos h v Johannes Van Gelder.

Page 11, Heeren Gracht, West zyde (Main Ditch, West Side) Broad Street West Side, Page 28, 338-269 Evert Arentszen. Page 28, 339-270 Isaac Arentszen.

Page 28, 345-346-275 Harmtje Dircks h v Thos Koock.

Page 30, 450-451-357-357, Arent Isacszen en syn huysvr Elizabeth Stevens, Broad Street, East Side.

Page 32, Smith Street, Wm. Street below wall, 562-563-448, Cornelia Roos h v Elias Provoost. 564-565, 449-45 Jan Vinge en syn huysvr Weisken Huykens.

(In the above records the first numbers were the Name numbers, the second were the Member numbers).

Page 22, Holland Society Year Book 1917: Jan Jansen Dam was chosen a Superintendent for construction of the Church.

Holland Society Year Book 1896, Page 179, Members Dutch Church, Parel Street, Pieter Jacobsen Marius & wife Marritje Beeck.

Page 184, Heeren Gracht West Zyde (Broad Street, West Side) Evert Arentzen, Isaac Arentszen, Harmentje Dirksen wife of Thomas Koock.

Cornelis Van Tienhoven married prior to 1638 Rachel Vigne youngest daughter Guillaume Vigne and his wife Adrienne Cuevillier of Valenciennes, France. The following New York Dutch Reformed Church Records have been preserved since 1639 and are published in the N.Y.G. & B. Record.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Page 87 Volume 5 (Record) | June 10, 1646 | | Witnesses |
| Cornelis Van Tienhoven | | ( | De Hr. Willem Kieft, |
| Secretary | Had Baptised | ( | Governeur |
| | Jannetje | ( | Adriane Cueville |
| | | ( | Jannetje Adrian |
| Page 92 Volume 5 (Record) | Jan. 17, 1649. | | |
| Cornelis Van Tienhoven | | ( | Jan Jansen Damen |
| Secretaris | Had Baptised | ( | Adrien Van Tienhoven |
| | Lucas | ( | Adriente Kuypers |
| Page 148 Volume 5 (Record) | Jan. 12, 1653 | | |
| Cornelis Van Tienhoven | | ( | Baron |
| Fiscael | Had Baptised | ( | Cornelis Van Wreck-haven |
| | Cornelis | ( | Brian Nuton, Capt. |
| | | ( | Sara Roeloffs |
| Page 153 Volume 5 (Record) | Jan. 1, 1655 | | |
| Cornelis Van Tienhoven | | ( | Jan Vinge |
| Fiscael | Had Baptised | ( | Maria Vinge |
| | Johannes | ( | |
| Page 179 Volume 5 (Record) | May 20, 1657 | ( | Olaf Stephenson Van Cortlandt |
| Cornelis Van Tienhoven | | | |
| Fiscael and | Had Baptised | ( | Pieter Stoutenbergh |
| Rachel Vinge | Jannetje | ( | Tryntie Rodenburg |
| | | ( | Marritee Varrevanger |

---

Cornelis Van Tienhoven's sister Aefje Van Tienhoven married Pieter Stoutenburgh 25 July 1649. (Page 38, Vol. 6, Record).

---

Pages 232 (Minutes of the Orphan Masters New Amsterdam) Thursday Feb. 22, 1663. Present Messr. Martin Cregier, Cornelis Steenwyck and Pieter Wolfertzen Van Couenhoven Schepen, Jan Vigne and Pieter Stoutenboro report that as Rachel Van Tienhoven died 18th Feb. 1663 leaving three minor children Lucas, Joannes and Janneke with various debts etc. . . . The orphan masters elect and qualify as Guardians Administrators Etc. Honorable Jan Vinge, Schepen of this City and a brother of the deceased, Pieter Stoutenboro her brother-in-law co administrator the Honorable Jacques Cousseau also Schepen etc., Page 232-233.

---

Page 221 (Abstracts of Wills Liber 3-4) Letters of Administration upon the estate of John Smith who lately died intestate granted the Widow Jannetje Smith August 18, 1693. She was daughter Cornelis Van

Tienhoven and was the owner with her brother Lucas Van Tienhoven of many lots on Pine Street, originally Tienhoven Street.

---

The American Genealogist, Page 70, Vol. 29, No. 2, April 1953: Random Notes concerning settlers of Dutch descent, by Wm. J. Hoffman, M.Mech.Eng., Laplume, Pa.

"From the de Roever notes we learn the (until now unknown) parents of the famous Secretary of New Netherlands Cornelis Van Tienhoven, who according to Broadhead 1:223,275 was from Utrecht, meaning the province.

"He was from the town of Breuckelen in the Province of Utrecht for his brother Adriaaen Van Tienhoven, clerk at the South River aged 35, on 16 Mar. 1655 was mentioned as a native of that town." (Penn. Arch. Del. Papers 254; Icon Manh. IV: 168) "In a paper passed before Notary J. V. de Ven at Amsterdam 7 July 1650 Cornelis signed with his full name Cornelis Luycasz Van Tienhoven & in another paper of 10 March 1651 before Not. H. Schaeff at Amsterdam, his parents are mentioned as the late Luyt (Lucas) Cornelisz Van Tienhoven & his widow Jannetje Adriaensd de Haes. These two papers therefore establish the Secretarys parentage."

---

Since finding the above information, I checked back on the baptisms of Secretary Van Tienhoven's children, and found that Page 87, Vol. 5, Record, Cornelis Van Tienhoven, Secretaris, had baptised at the N. Y. Dutch Church June 10, 1646, a daughter "Jannetje." The sponsors or witnesses for this baptism were: De Hr. Willem Kieft, Governeur, (Governor of the Colony), Adriane Cueville (Mother of Rachel Vigne, wife of the Sec.) and Jannetje Adrian, (evidently the Secretary's mother) so she may have come to New Amsterdam to live, or for a visit.—B.K.

---

Calendar of Council Minutes 1668-1783 N. Y. State Library, 1695, May 30, Lucas Tienhoven & John Cornelius granted license to purchase Indian land on David De Marez Creek in Orange Co.

1695 June 20, Survey of Indian land purchased by Lucas Van Tienhoven & John Cornelis ordered.

1695 Aug. 15, Survey of land purchased by Lucas Van Tienhoven & John Cornelis show they want 100,000 acres, considered too much they may have 1000 acres each.

1697 June 18, Patents for land in Orange Co. granted to Lucas Van Tienhoven.

1698 March 24, Petition of Dr. Tienhoven & Daniel Waldron referred to see N. Y. Col. Mss. 41:146.

1708 May 15 Nicholas Tienhoven to be pilot for the Lowestoffe (Man-o-war) Order for a cruize by Capt. Fane.

1709 Mar. 20 Capt. Nich. Tienhoven willing to be pilot of Maidstone, Man-o-war.

1710 June 22 Order on Pet. by Nicholas Tienhoven & Jacob Mauritz, see N. Y. Col. MSS 54:2425 Palatine Orphans.

(Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven was the son of Cornelis, Capt. Nich. Van Tienhoven was the son of Dr. Lucas.—B.K.)

---

New Amsterdam Documents from the Holland Society Year Books:

Page ——, Holland Society Year Book dated 1897. Apr. 26, 1655, Jores Stevenson at present under arrest in behalf Hon. Cornelis Van Tienhoven, conveys certain lands & cattle which he has on Long Island.

Page 170, Holland Society Year Book dated 1900. Aug. 29, 1653, Cornelis Van Tienhoven & Olaf Stevensz as guardians of the children of the late Jan Van Rotterdam & Aeltje Cornelis, apprentice to Isaac Kip for the period of 4 years the girl Maretie Jansz 14 years old. Catalyntje Hendrick was the wife of Isaac Kip. Witnesses, Gysbert Opdyke & Isaack de Foreest.

Page 166, Holland Society Year Book dated 1900. Schepen Register (From the original Dutch) 1658, Nov. 25, Anthony Moore, Burgher of New Amsterdam, acknowledges to owe Jan Vigne, son of deceased Adriane Cuvilie, Abraham Ver Planck who married Maria Vigne & Augustyn Heermans attorney for Dirck Volker who married Kristyn Vigne & also Raghel Vigne, wife of Cornelis Van Tienhoven, joint heirs of the said Adriana Cuvilie their deceased mother, the amount of 1031 guilders, 5 stivers for purchase of certain brewery and lot situated on the Maagde Paetje Maiden Lane to the East south and West the lot of said heirs. Mortgages said brewery and lot.

Page 161, same vol., Nov. 1, 1656 Jan Vinge was a Schepen of New Amsterdam.

Page 119, same vol., Aug. 20, 1660, Minutes of the Orphans Court, Raghel Van Tienhoven requests to have appointed administrator of her estate, Daniel Van Donck, Joannes Van Brugh, Jacob Hendricksen Varrevanger & Joannes Van der Meulen.

Page 116, same vol., Gerrit Jansen Roos announces death of wife who left 3 children, Pieter 6 years, Cornelia 4 years, Joannes 2 years. Accepts as guardians Abraham Ver Planck & Jan Vigne.

(Note: From other records Gerrit Jansen Roos, son of Maria Vigne and

her 1st husband, Jan Roos, was b. in Haarlem, Holland. He had m. 1st Aeltje Lamberston [Wolft] who died by Jan. 8, 1659, leaving above mentioned 3 children. He m. 2nd Tryntje Arents, Sept. 5, 1659, by her he had 4 children, Gelyn, David, Aeltje & Aefje. Gerrit Jansen Roos' mother, Maria Vigne had m. 2nd Abraham Isaacsen Planck or Ver Planck).

Page 123, same vol. (1900). Thursday, Feb. 22, 1663, Schepen Jan Vinge & Pieter Stoutenburgh announce the death of Ragel Van Tienhoven, Jacques Coussear is appointed third guardian. The children's names were Lucas, Johannes & Janneken. Jan Vinge was Rachel's brother, Pieter Stoutenburgh was Rachel's brother-in-law.

Page 121, same vol. Dec. 22, 1661, Deliberated about estate left by Janettje Tomas & Margriet Samuel, Raghel Van Tienhoven, Christyn de Haes, Margaret Hardenbroek & also Tomas Hal & Pieter Stoutenburgh adms. of estates cited to appear at foll. meeting.

Minutes of the Orphanmasters Court, New Amsterdam, Page 6:

Before us the undersigned Schepens, Sieur Jan Vinge, late Schepen of this city and Pieter Stoutenborough as Administrators of the estate left by Raghel Van Tienhoven, deceased, declare that by a Patent of June 14, 1644 they cede, convey, and grant to Huybert Hendricksen a lot in Smits Valley (East River now Pearl Street) bounded North by a path going to the farmhouse of said Raghel Van Tienhoven's heirs, South by the house and lot of Pieter Lawrenson, West by the lot of said heirs, East by the shore of the East River, wide and long as measured by the sworn surveyor, Jacques Cortelyou that is on the Southside 26 feet 2 in. wood measure on the East 15 rods, on the West 14 rods 10 feet, all free and unencumbered etc. etc. etc. May 13-23 1665.

Timothy Gabry

J. Vinge
Pieter Stoutenborough

Page 7, above volume:

Before us the undersigned Schepens, Sieur Jan Vinge, late Schepen of this City and Pieter Stoutenborough as administrators of the estate left by Raghel Van Tienhoven deceased, declared that by virtue of a Patent of June 14, 1644 they cede and grant to Joost Carelson a lot in Smits Valley (East River now Pearl Street) Bounded by north by house and lot of Stoffel Ellswort, South by house and lot of Hendrick Lambertson Mol, West by the lot of sd Raghel Van Tienhovens heirs, East by the shore of the East River, and as measured by the sworn surveyor Jacques Cortelyou July 3, 1660 24 ft. 6 in. Woodmeasure wide on the S. & N. sides on the East side 15 rods 8 ft. long on the West side 15 rods 5 ft. all free and unencumbered etc. etc. etc. May 13-23, 1665.

J. Vinge
Pieter Stoutenburgh

New York Abstracts of Wills, Liber 19, B, p. 4: Chirurgeons (Surgeons) report about the death of John King 4 Nov. 1680 requested by the worshipful Mayor Wm. Dye & the Coroner & High Sheriff visit the dead Corps of J. King, Master of the Pink called "The Deliverance."

"Did find him with a great opening and breaking of the cranium in the forehead so that most part of his brains were found beside his back & also certainly mortall." In witness our hands, year and day as above.

Daniel DeHart
Hartman Wessells
Lucas Van Tienhoven
Hans Kierstede

---

(Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven, eldest son of Cornelis Van Tienhoven and his wife Rachel Vigne, was a "Surgeon of Repute" in New York City).

---

Minutes of the Orphanmasters, Page 126; May 10, 1664, Janneke Heermans owes estate of Rachel Van Tienhoven 425 guilders, she had paid part of debt in tobacco Orphaum rule 35 lbs. of tobacco are worth one beaver skin.

---

Page 8, N. Y. Hist. Soc., 1913. N. Y. Deeds:

Mar. 25, Ao 1673. Did Hendrick Obe of this City ffor & in concideration of certaine sume of money to him the sd Obe in hand paid by Luykas Van Tienhoven also of this citty, Transport & Make over unto the sd Luykas Van Tienhoven his heirs and assignees a certaine house and lott of ground scituate Lying & being within this city to the North of Pearle Street betwixt the housing of Claes Bording & Joris Rapalye conteyning in Length & Breath as in the pattent of confirmation from Governor Richard Nicols baring the date 23rd of July ao 1667 more plainely is Exprest & ak the same is Encompassed in ites ffences wich sd Transport was signed by the sd Hendrick Obe in the presence of the Alderm. Johannes De Puyster & the Secretary Nicolaes Bayard.

Same Vol., p. 9, April 30th Ao 1673. On the1st day of July ao 1671 Did Peter Stoutenberg & Jan Vingie Exrs: of the Estate of Rachel Van Thienhoven deceased & Luyckas Van Thienhoven heir of the sd Tienhoven, Transport and make over unto John Smedes of this Citty Carman, a certain farm or Bowery of the sd Tienhoven deceased together with a dwelling house, Barne, oarcherd, cornefield & pasture ground and other the appurtenances as by the condition of sale bearing date 13th of Oct. last past at Large is set forth scituate lying & being uppon the Island Manhattan abutting with the N syde uppon the land of Wm. Beeckman with the E syde upon the house and lotts in Smith Valley wch lotts heretofore are sould & transported out of the genneral Ground brief with ye

Southsyde uppon the pasture of Oloff Stevense & ye Lane called the Maegde Paetie (Maiden Lane), Westsyde uppon the highway & accordingly now is encompassed & Comphrehended in itts ffences being all the Land in ye Pattent seth forth that is to say soo much as of the sd land remains untransported as by the transport signed by the sd Exrs & heir in the presence of Wm. Dorval. April 30th 1673 Did Jan Smedes of this Citty transport & make over unto Coenrat Ten Eyck, Jacob Abrams, Carsten Leursen & Jan Heberding of the City afsd a cert piece of land ly & be on this Island Manhattan on this side of the ffresh water begin at the corner of the Lane called t'Maegde Paetie & running from thence along the sd Lane upon a S.E. Lyne to the corner of Mr. Oloff Stevense Cortlandts pasture & further alongst sd pasture to the orchard of sd Smedes, (orchard ground excluded from sale) thence to line of William Beeckman to cor of highway before the house where Dirk Sieken now lives & further along the highway to ye cor Maegde Paetie. It being part of land by curators & heirs of Rachell Van Thienhoven transported to the sd Smedes etc.

---

The farm of Cornelis Van Tienhoven was bought in the fall of 1638; he owned several pieces of land in Lower Manhattan and a farm between Maiden Lane and Ann Street.

---

In the list of Great Burghers were 14, Jan Vinge, and 17 Cornelis Van Tienhovens wife. In small Burgher lists 1657 April 12, were Arent Isaacksen, Coenrat Ten Eyck, Claes Bordingh, Peter Jacobs Marius, Hendrick Barentzen Smith.

"Dutch New York" by Esther Singleton, p. 95, Mr. Peter Jacobs Marius who died 1702 was very wealthy, His house consisted of a shop and foreroom, a writing closet or office, a lower back room, a great kitchen, a little chamber on ye left & loft and cock loft, also a kitchen in the garden, a small storehouse in the yard, a great storehouse and a cellar.

He had a fine collection of silver, 2 gold diamond rings & 6 other rings, etc. His funeral was 31 Pounds. 6.8½, there was 29 gallons of wine!

(Peter Jacobs Marius was a partner of Claes Claessen Bording, and was a witness for baptisms of four of Claes Bording's children. B. K.).

---

Page 38, Vol. 6 (Record): Pieter Stoutenborough and Aefgie Van Tienhoven were married 25 July 1649.

Page 40, Vol. 6. (Record): May 8, 1658 Pieter Stoutenborough & Aefgie Van Tienhoven had baptised Wyntie, witnesses were Frederick Lubbertson, Tryntie Hendricks, Belitie Cornelis.

Page 46, Vol. 6. (Record): Jan. 18, 1660, Pieter Stoutenborough & Aefgie Van Tienhoven had baptised Tobias, witness was Judith Stuyvesant.

(Tobias became a celebrated silversmith and goldsmith in New York City; his mother was a sister of Cornelis Van Tienhoven, so he was a cousin of our Lucas who became a physician and surgeon there).

---

"Scandinavian Immigrants in New Amsterdam," by Evjen, Page 160:

Claes Claessen Bording was from Denmark, possibly from Bording, came to New Amsterdam as early as 1648 or before.

"There is no Danish name in the records of New Amsterdam appears so often as Claes Claessen Bording, a respectable Mariner and politician of some influence. He was several times nominated for office e.g. office schepen. Received the small burghers rights 1657 and nomination for office of schepen would indicate he had great burghers right.

"Often in court as curator or arbitrator. Had a good house on Pearl Street between Whitehall St. and Battery. Wife Susanna Lues Lees Lies, Marsuryn) had many children 1650-1673. Joined church about Nov. 6, 1648, dissolved partnership with Aryn Jansen. Bording and Pieter Jacobsen Marius were partners in business 1651-56-58-70.
"Mention is made often of Bording's yacht in N.Y. Colonial Doc. Do not know his death date but in 1686 Susanna Marsuryns mentioned as widow of Bording then living Pearl Street."

Page 364, Vol. 1, N.Y. Ecclesiastical Records, State of N.Y.

"Journal of Brian Nuton Captain Lieutenant etc. to go in a boat a second time to Oostdorp appointed by the Heer Director General Stuyvesant Anno 1656 29, Dec. Having reecived our instructions from the Heer General we rowed out with the boat of the Honorable Companys Ship from before Fort Amsterdam on the 30, ditto about seven o-clock in the A.M. to proceed on our journey to Oostdorp accompanied by Claes Bordingh as Pilot, as the Companys skipper was never through Hellgate and the Skipper of the Companys bark and a sailor to row us thither."

Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, p. 642, he is called Captain Claes Bording.

Page 225, Vol. 49 (Record) "Minutes of the Amsterdam Holland Chamber of the Dutch West India Company". 8 September 1636 (176V) Claes Claessen Bording [34] engaged as Mate on the Ship Sutphen at 36 guilders. Note [34] Claes Claessen Bording appears in 1648 in New Netherlands and was for many years afterward a resident of New Amsterdam.

Page 126, Court Minutes New Amsterdam, Nov. 11, 1653, City Hall.

Present among others Schepen Pieter Wolfvertzen Van Couenhoven "Some of the principal burghers and inhabitants of this City have been

legally summoned by their worships, the following appeared Claes Bording, Isaac DeForeest, Jacob Van Couenhoven etc . . ."
Claes Bording was one of the signers of a bill or petition about excise on beer and wines etc. . Pieter Van Couenhoven was elected burgomaster (P. 27) 18, Jan. 1656.

Pieter Wolfertzen Van Couenhoven and his wife Hester Simons were witnesses for most of the Claes Bording and Susanna (Lees, Lies Marsuryns) children's baptisms, also Pieter Jacobsen Marius was often a witness.

Claes Bordingh and Pieter Jacobsen Marius were at an early date in Partnership and at this time were apparently joint owners of a yacht which sailed between Beverwyck and New Amsterdam and possibly to the South River. See N. Y. Col. Mss. 3:16, 8:939 and Doc. Relating to Col. History New York 13:263:65 Page 231.

Page 78: Power of Attorney from Helmer Otten (Baker) to Claes Bordingh.

Page 38, Vol. 6 (Record) Claes Claeszen, Van Ravox en Susanna Elias m. August 8, 1649. (Place mentioned in m. record as "Van Ravox" is supposedly place of birth.) (B. K. Note).

The Holland Society Year Book, 1901, Grants of land from the Indians and the Dutch West India Company, and Miscellaneous Transactions.

Page 122, Sept. 20, 1642 to Jans Jansen Damen from Maruyn (Marinus) Adrians, a tract of land in Smiths Valley occupied by Hendrick Jansen Snyder, Page I.

Grants by the West India Co., Page 125, Apr. 25, 1644, to Jan Jansen Damen land on Manhattan Island near land of Tymen Jansen, P. 142.

Page 126, July 1645, To Cornelis Van Tienhoven farm on Manhattan Island next to Mr. La Montagnie & Jochum Pietersons P. 160.

Page 127, Mar. 15, 1646 To Jan Jansen Damen, lot on Manhattan Island known as Calck Hoek P. 234.
March 27, 1646 To Cornelis Van Tienhoven, land on Manhattan Island next to Govert Loockmans P. 246.

Mar. 12, 1647 To Thomas Baxter lot on Manhattan Island opposite Hendrick Smiths P. 320.
Mar. 15, 1647 To Cornelis Van Tienhoven lot at Breukelen originally surveyed for Jan Aertsen of Utrecht P. 336.
Sept. 20, 1651 To Cornelis Van Tienhoven lot on Manhattan Island in City of New Amsterdam bounded by land of Govert Loockerman on the East, by land of Matheus de Vos on West. P. 422.

Conveyances of land in City of New Amsterdam, Index of Grantees, *1654-1658* (the figures 1861/586 etc. indicate that an abstract of conveyance will be found in Valentine's Manual for 1861 on P. 586 etc.).

Page 132, Wilhelm Beekman from Cornelis Van Tienhoven P. 126. Herry Breser from Cornelis Van Tienhoven P. 151.

Page 133 Eduartsen Stoffel from Cornelis Van Tienhoven P. 113.

Page 133 Jacob Flodder from heirs of Adriana Cuvilje 1861/584 P. 91.

Page 133 Jans Gerrit from estate of Adriana Cuvilje 1861/601 P. 299.

Page 134 Anthony Moore from estate of Adriana Cuvilje 1861/601, P. 295

Page 135 Cornelis Van Tienhoven from Jacob Hendricksen Varrevanger 1861/580, P. 35.

Page 136 Jacob Hendricksen Varrevanger from Cornelis Van Tienhoven 1861/577, P. 1-9.

Index of Grantees *1659-1664.*

Page 137 Hendrick Barentzen Smith from Rachel Van Tienhoven P. 166.

Page 138 Claes Jansen from Rachel Van Tienhoven P. 270.

Page 139 Robert Roelantsen from Rachel Van Tienhoven P. 270.

Page 139 H. B. Smith from Rachel Van Tienhoven P. 166.

Page 140 W. J. Van Barkelo from H. B. Smith or Smidt P. 178.

Page 141 Index of Grantees, 1665-1672 Jan Adriansen from estate of Van Tienhoven P. 13.

Page 141 Jonas Bartelson from estate of Van Tienhoven P. 198.

Page 141 Isaac Bedloe from estate of Van Tienhoven P. 162.

Page 142 Pieter Harmensen from estate of Van Tienhoven P. 11.

Page 142 Peter Jansen from estate of Van Tienhoven P. 9.

Page 144 Olaf Stevenson Van Cortlandt from executors of Van Tienhoven P. 157.

Page 144 Christoffel Van Laer from estate of Rachel Van Tienhoven P. 7., Jan Roelofsen from Est. of Van Tienhoven P. 158.

The Holland Society Year Book, 1901, Index of Grantors *1654-1658.*

Page 145 Adriana Cuvilje Heirs of, to Anthony Moore 1861/601, P. 295.

Page 145 Adriana Cuvilje Heirs of, to Jacob Flodder 1861/584, P. 91.

Page 145 Adriana Cuvilje Heirs of, to Gerrit Jores 1861/601, P. 299.

Page 146 Jan Damen Estate of, to Anthony Moore, P. 295.

Page 149 Cornelis Van Tienhoven to Jacob Hendricksen Varrevanger 1861/577 P. 1., to same P. 9, to Jacob Flodder P. 91, to Stoffel Ed-

uartsen 1861/587 P. 113, to Wilhelm Beeckman 1861/588 P. 126, to Henry Breser 1861/59 P. 151.

Jacob Hendricksen Varrevanger to Cornelis Van Tienhoven 1861/58 P. 35.

Page 149, Index of Grantors *1659-1664*, Page 150, Hendrick Barenson (Smith) to William Abraham Vanderborden P. 89 to Willem Jansen Van Borkelo P. 178.

Page 151 Augustine Heermans to Pieter Van Couenhoven 1865/694 and 1865/709.

Page 153 Gerrit Jansen Roos to Claus Pauluzen 1865/660 P. 28.

Page 153 Hendrick Barenson Smith to Jan Swaan 1865/557 P. 7, to Wm. Abrahamson Vanderborden 1865/669 P. 89, to Wm. Jansen Van Barkelo 1865/682 P. 178.

Page 154 Harmen Van Hoboken to Denys Isaacszen Van Hartsvelt 1865/707 P. 350.

Page 154 Cornelis Van Ruyven to Herman Van Hoboken 1865/683.

Page 154 Rachel Van Tienhoven to Robert Roelantsen 1865/663 P. 50.

Page 154 Rachel Van Tienhoven to Hendrick Barentsen Smith 1865/680 P. 166.

Page 154 Rachel Van Tienhoven to Claes Jansen 1865/695.

Page 155 Christina Vinge to Augustyn Heermans P. 209.

Page 155 Jan Vinge to Gerrit Hendricksen 1865/701 P. 316.

Page 155 Index of Grantors *1665-1672*, Page 159 Rachel Van Tienhoven Curators of, to Christoffel Van Laer P. 7; to Pieter Jansen, P. 9; to Pieter Harmensen P. 11; to Jan Adriansen P. 13; to O. S. Van Cortlandt P. 157; to Jan Roelofsen P. 158; to Isaac Bedloo P. 162; to Jonas Bartelson P. 197.

Mortgages of land in City of New Amsterdam, Index of Mortgagors *1654-1660*. Page 161; Anthony Moore to heirs of Adriane Cuvilje P. 115. Index of Mortgagors *1664-1670* (1660-1664 vol. is missing) Page 162, Isaac Bedloo to estate of Rachel Van Tienhoven P. 124.

Page 162 Jonas Bartelson to Abraham Ver Planck, Gelyn Ver Planck, Jan Vinge and Rachel Van Tienhoven P. 160.

Page 163 Jan Smedes to estate of Rachel Van Tienhoven P. 197.

Page 164, Pieter Wolphertzen Van Couenhoven to Claes Bordingh and wife P. 74 To Frederick Philipsen, Francis Rombouts, to O. S. Van Courtlandt.

Index of App. Inventories and Deeds etc. *1651-1656*. Page 173, Joris Stevenson to Cornelis Van Tienhoven Bill of Sale, P. 134.

Index of Mortgagees 1664-1675, Page 167 Claes Bording and wife from Pieter Wolfertszen Van Couenhoven P. 74.

Page 168 Jan Hendricksen Estate from Gelyn Verplanck P. 157.
Page 169 Rachel Van Tienhoven Estate of from Isaac Bedloo P. 124.
Page 169 Rachel Van Tienhoven Estate of from Jonas Bartleson P. 160.
Page 169 Rachel Van Tienhoven Estate of from Jan Smedes P. 197.
Page 169 Gelyn Verplanck from Luykas Van Tienhoven P. 187.
Page 169 Jan Vinge from Jonas Bartelson P. 160.

---

New Amsterdam Documents from the Holland Society Year Books:

Page 120, Holland Society Year Book dated 1897. Names of Dutch settlers in Esopus, Claes Claessen, 1665. Claes Bordingh 1671.

Page 159, Holland Society Year Book dated 1900. May 10, 1655, Schepen Register, Elcke Jans De Vries of Veenwolde, about to depart for Holland owes Claes Claessen Bordings as attorney for Peter Jacobs Marius, 236 Carolus guilders money advanced in 1648 & 1649, mortgages his land on Long Island called Meneskecksieck.

Page 179, same vol. Sept. 7, 1655, Richard Pel, signed himself Paile, living at Onckewey becomes sec. for the claim of Isaac Allerton & Claes Bordingh inhabitants of New Amsterdam, as attorneys of Thos. Newton against the bark or boat of Herry Jacksz inhabitant of Oncwey who is at present under arrest here. Witnesses, Isaac De Foreest & J. Lamontagne Jr.

Page 114, same vol. Oct. 2, 1657 Anna Cornelis died leaves minor child Jacob Jacobs, Claes Bordingh and Peter Jacobsen Marius appointed guardians Nov. 28, 1657.

Page 114, same vol. Sept. 23, 1658, Claes Bordingh & Pieter Jacobsen appear, say that Laurens Jansz is about to depart for Holland & request that he shall render an account for estate of Jacob Jacobs, son of deceased Anna Cornelisz. Laurens Jans was widower of said Anna Cornelis, deceased.

Page 116, same vol. Jan. 22, 1659 Claes Bordingh, Pieter Jacobsen Marius and Laurens Jansen appear before orphans court in regard to estate left by Anna Cornelisz.

Page 160, same volume, no date-not executed. Jacob Van Couenhoven acknowledges to owe Claes Claessen Bordingh & Pieter Jacobsz Marius, partners, the amount of 2970 guilders 16 stivers for merchandise received.

Page 157, same volume, Jan. 31, 1664, Claes Bordingh witnesses a document.

Dutch Manuscripts, Page 49, Vol. 3, Aug. 11, 1649, Contract Hendricke Jansen & Peter Jansen Cool to deliver certain furs to Mary Symons mother of Claes Claessen Bording in Holland 55.

Page 38, Vol. 6 (Record): August 8, 1649 Claes Claeszen Van Ravox en Susanna Elias married.

| | | Witnesses |
|---|---|---|
| Page 94, Vol. 5 (Record): Sept. 11, 1650 | | ( Pieter Wolfvertzen |
| Claes Bording | Had Baptised Maritee | ( Hester Simons |
| Page 97 Vol. 5 (Record): Nov. 5, 1651 | | ( Pieter Wolfertsen |
| Claes Bording | Had Baptized Tryntie | ( Peter Jackson Marius |
| | | ( Hester Simons |
| Page 152 Vol. 5 (Record): May 13, 1654. | | |
| Claes Bording | Had Baptised Marritje | ( Pieter Wolfersen |
| March 21, 1655 | | ( Philip Geerards |
| Claes Claessen | Had Baptised Neeltje | ( Tryntie Hendricks |
| Page 177 Vol. 5 (Record): Oct. 25, 1656 | | |
| Claes Bording | | ( Pieter Couenhoven |
| and | Had Baptised Lysbeth | ( Hester Simons |
| Susanna Lues | | |
| Page 44, Vol. 6 (Record): June 11, 1658-9 | | |
| Claes Bording | | ( Pieter Jacobsen |
| and | Had Baptised Claes | Marius |
| Susanna Lees | | ( Marritee Peters |
| Page 96 Vol. 6 (Record): Feb. 5, 1662 | | |
| Claes Claessen Bording | | ( Pieter Wolfvertzen |
| and | Had Baptised Simon | ( Hester Simons |
| Susanna Marsuryns | | |
| Page 21 Vol. 7 (Record): Nov. 2, 1664. | | |
| Claes Bording | | ( Pieter Jacobsen |
| and | Had Baptised Jannetje | Marius |
| Susanna Marsuryns | | ( Maritee Beeck |
| Page 125 Vol. 7 (Record): Dec. 7, 1667. | | |
| Claes Bording | | ( Pieter Jacobsen |
| and | Had Baptised Hester | Marius |
| Susanna Marsuryns | | ( Maritee Van Beeck |
| Page 163 Vol. 7 (Record): Sept. 10, 1670. | | |
| Claes Bording | | ( Jacob de Key |
| and | Had Baptised Lysbeth | ( Sara Webbers |
| Susanna Marsuryns | | |

Page 32 Vol. 8 (Record): Nov. 26, 1673.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Claes Bording | | ( Laurens Van der |
| and | Had Baptised Claes | Spiegel |
| Susanna Marsuryns | | ( Tryntie Bordings |

Page 173, Vol. 8, (Record): Oct. 9, 1678.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Claes Bording | | ( Laurens Van der |
| and | Had Baptised Claes | Spiegel |
| Susanna Marsuryns | | ( Tryntie Bordings |

Page 33, Vol. 6 (Record): Pieter Wolfertzen J. M. van Amersfoort en Hester Simons van Amsterdam wede van Jacques de Vernius December 2, 1640. (Two of above witnesses).

Page 92-93, Vol. 21 (Record): Records taken from a Dutch Bible of Warren S. Dey of N. Y. City year of our Lord date erased Aug. 1st was Adrian Man born in N. Y., 1730 March 17 Adrian Man died.

Adrian Man m. to Anthe Oothout Jan. 28, 1691 in N. Y., my wife Anthe Oothout b. Mar. 29, 1669 Albany.
1691 Nov. 9, first daughter Geerthe is born N. Y.
1693 Dec. 6, first son Johannes born.
1701 August 10, I married Hester Bordyn in N. Y.
1667 Dec. 5 is born my wife Hester. (Rec. vol. 7 p. 125)
1690 July 11 is born my wifes son Samuel (Pell) P. 14 Vol. 11, Rec.)
1702 Nov. 11, is our first daughter Geerthe born (P. 29 Vol. 15, Rec.)
1704 Feb. 5, is our son Nicholas born. P. 125, Vol. 15 Record).
1705 May 29 is our son Nicholas born (page 36, Vol. 16 Rec.)
1710 July 15 is our daughter Hester born (P. 177 vol. 16 Rec.)
This baptism was not included in above list but p. 47 vol. 17, I found
1712 May 11, Adrian bap., also Adrian Man had bap. a son Adrian, Sept. 11, 1698, p. 86 vol. 15. (Both must have died).
1731 Sept. 1 Geerthe died.
1749 Sept. 11 Johannes died.
Page 4, Vol. 74 (Record) Jan Hyer was a witness to the will of Adrian Man Shopkeeper Jan. 15, 1736. As above Adrian died 1730 this may have been a son or a relative).

---

Page 191, Vol. 6 (Record) Cornelis Gregier j. m. van New Yorke en Annetje Bordings j. d. als boven June 30, 1675.

Page 119 Vol. 8 (Record) Aug. 2, 1676

| | | Witnesses |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Kregier | | ( Claes Bording |
| and | Had Baptised Lysbeth | ( Stoffel Hooglant |
| Annetie Bording | | ( Lysbeth Cregier |

Page 174 Vol. 8 (Record) Dec. 11, 1678

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Kregier | | ( Marten Kregier |
| and | Had Baptised Susanna | ( Tryntie Kregier |
| Annetie Bording | | |

Page 137 Vol. 9 (Record) Dec. 14, 1681

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Cregier | | ( Lucas Van Tienhoven |
| and | Had Baptised Claes | ( Pieter Jacobsen Marius |
| Annetie Bording | | ( Maritee Beeck (van Beeck) |

Page 39 Vol. II (Record) 24 April 1689

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Cregier | | ( Pieter Jacobsen |
| and | Had Baptised Marten | Marius |
| Annetie Bording | | ( Tryntie Bording |

Annetie Bording daughter of Claes Bording and Susanna Marsuryns and a sister of Tryntie Bording wife of Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven, was a Dutch Reformed Church member 3 Dec. 1672.

Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven m. Tryntje Bording, daughter of Claes Claeszen Bording and Susanna (Lues, Lees) Marsuryns.

The following baptisms appear in the N. Y. Dutch Reformed Church:

Page 168 Vol. 7 (Record) Dec. 23, 1671

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Lucas Van Tienhoven | | ( Witnesses |
| and | Had Baptised Rachel | ( Jennetie Vinge |
| Tryntie Bording | | |

They also had children Susanna and Nicholas, baptisms not found.

Page 173 Vol. 8 (Record) Oct. 9, 1678

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Lucas Van Tienhoven | | ( Pieter Jacobsen Marius |
| and | Had Baptised Cornelia | ( Jannetje Van Tienhoven |
| Tryntie Bording | | |

Page 132 Vol. 9 (Record) Jan. 12, 1681

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Lucas Van Tienhoven | | ( Simon Bording |
| and | Had Baptised Sara | ( Catherina Kierstede |
| Tryntie Bording | | |

Page 29 Vol. 10 (Record) June 20, 1683

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Lucas Van Tienhoven | | ( Gelyn Ver Plancken |
| and | Had Baptised Johannes | ( Elizabeth de Potter |
| Tryntie Bording | | |

Page 112 Vol. 10 (Record) Sept. 20, 1685

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Lucas Van Tienhoven | | ( | Tobias Stoutenburgh |
| and | Had Baptised Cornelis | ( | Margareta Hendrix |
| Tryntie Bording | | | |

Page 36 Vol. 11 (Record) Nov. 18, 1688.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Lucas Van Tienhoven | | ( | Tobias Stoutenberg |
| and | Had Baptised Cornelis | ( | Saertie Van Feurdon |
| Tryntie Bording | | | |

Page 143 Vol. 11 (Record) Nov. 12, 1690.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Lucas Van Tienhoven | | ( | Isaac De Foreest. |
| and | Had Baptised Lysbeth | ( | Annetje Wessels |
| Tryntie Bording | | | |

Page 69, Vol. 13 (Record) Aug. 27, 1693

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Lucas Van Tienhoven | | ( | Johannes Du Martier |
| and | Had Baptised Cornelis | ( | Rachel Tinhoven |
| Tryntie Bording | | | |

The children of Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven and Tryntie Bording:

1. Rachel Van Tienhoven m. Johannes Du Martier, 1691.
2. Susanna Van Tienhoven m. Wessell Evertson, 1692.
3. Nicholas Van Tienhoven m. Maria Abrahams, Dec. 1693.
4. Cornelia Van Tienhoven m. (1) Andries Holst, 1695; (2nd) John Haldron.
5. Sarah Van Tienhoven m. (1st) Jacob Balck 1692; (2nd) Joost Sooy 1707.
6. Cornelis Van Tienhoven m. Gertrude Hibon 1713.
7. Elizabeth Van Tienhoven m. Peter Ament Sept. 1707.

Have *tried* to find all the baptisms of their children, however could have missed some.

Page 123 Vol. 10 (Record) Johannes Martier from Leyden m. 1st, Hester Van Couenhoven Feb. 22, 1688. He married, 2nd, Jan. 7, 1691, Rachel Van Tienhoven.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Page 33, Vol. 13 (Record) 15 Nov. 1691 | | ( | Witnesses |
| Johannes Martier | | ( | Jan de Martier |
| and | Had Baptised Catalyntie | ( | Lucas en Tryntie |
| Rachel Van Tienhoven | | ( | Van Tienhoven |

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Page 67, Vol. 13 (Record) April 16, 1693 | | ( | Jan Du Martier |
| John Du Martier | | ( | Mr. Lucas Tien- |
| and | Had Baptised Catalyntie | | hoven |
| Rachel Tienhoven | | ( | Tryntie Bording |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Page 169 Vol. 13 (Record) July 21, 1695 | | ( Claes Van Tienhoven |
| Johannes Du Martier | | ( Tryntie Bording hv van |
| and | Had Baptised Maria | |
| Rachel Tienhoven | | ( Lucas Van Tienhoven |
| Page 84, Vol. 14 (Record) May 4, 1698 | | ( Lucas Van Tienhoven en |
| John Martier | | ( syn hous Vrauw |
| and | Had Baptised Rachel | ( Jannetje Tienhoven widow |
| Rachel Tienhoven | | |

Page 129, Vol. 12 (Record) Robert Jacklin en Catharina Martier m Nov. 9, 1712.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Page 272, Vol. 17 (Record) Feb. 23, 1715 | | ( Johannes Martier |
| Robert Sjcklem | | ( Cornelis Van Tienhoven |
| and | Had Baptised Rachel | |
| Catharina Martier | | ( Tryntie Van Tienhoven |
| Tys Van der Rip | June 3, 1724 | ( Cornelis Van Tienhoven |
| and | Had Baptised Johannes | |
| Maryte Martier | | ( Rachel Barheit |

Catharina and Maryte Martier above evidently the two daughters of his deceased daughter Rachel and John Du Martier named in Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven's will dated 1706.

Page 75 Vol. 11 (Record): Wessell Evertson j. m. van New York en Susanna Van Tienhoven j. d. als boven 28, August 1692.

Page 66. Vol. 13 (Record): 25 Dec. 1692.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Wessell Everts | | ( Witnesses |
| and | Had Baptised Evert | ( Lucas Tienhoven |
| Susanna Tienhoven | | ( Jannetje Wessells |

Page 133 Vol. 13 (Record): 13 May 1694.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Wessell Evertson | | ( Lucas Tienhoven |
| and | Had Baptised Evert | ( Jannetje Everts |
| Susanna van Tienhoven | | |
| Page 32 Vol. 14 (Record): 16 Feb. 1696 | | ( Laurens Wessellson |
| Wessell Evertson | | ( Tryntie Bording h v |
| and | Had Baptised Lucas | ( Lucas Van Tienhoven |
| Susanna Tienhoven | | |

Page 88 Vol. 14 (Record): Nov. 9, 1698

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Wessell Everts | ( | Peeter Lakeman |
| and Had Baptised Claes | ( | en Geertie Everts hv |
| Susanna van Tienhoven | ( | van Abram Splinter |

Page 137 Vol. 14 (Record): Oct. 20, 1700.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Wessell Evertse | ( | Claes Tienhoven |
| and Had Baptised Katherina | ( | Maria Abrams shv |
| Susanna Tienhove | | |

Page 88 Vol. 15 (Record): 12 Jan. 1704.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Wessell Everts | ( | Jacob Bratt |
| and Had Baptised Johannes | ( | Aefje Everts |
| Susanna Tienhoven | | |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Page 90 Vol. 16 (Record): Aug. 25, 1708 | ( | Joost Sooy |
| Susanna Van Tienhoven | ( | Cornelia Van Thien- |
| Had Baptised Jan | | hove |

---

Page 17 Vol. 8 (Record): Nicholas Van Tienhoven j. m. van Midwout en Maria Abrahams j. d. van Amsterdam 27, Dec. 1693.

Page 167 Vol. 13 (Record): May 26, 1695

Nicholas Van Tienhoven
and Had Baptised Debora
Maria Abrahams

Debora probably died, no children mentioned in their wills, both proved 1715.

---

Page 131 Vol. 12 (Record): Cornelis Van Tienhoven j. m. van N. Y. met Geertry Hibon j.d. N.Y. August 27, 1713. (She a dau. of Jan Hibon).

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Page 271 Vol. 17 (Record): Jan. 23, 1715 | ( | Witnesses |
| Cornelis Van Tienhoven | ( | Barent Hibon |
| and Had Baptised Lucas | ( | Tryntie Van Tien- |
| Geertruy Hibon | | hoven |

Page 283 Vol. 18 (Record): Nov. 29, 1717

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Van Tienhoven | ( | Barent Hibon |
| and Had Baptised Sara | ( | Sarah Hibon shv |
| Geertry Hibon | | |

Page 68, Vol. 21 (Record): July 27, 1729

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cornelis Van Tienhoven | ( | Andries Barheit |
| and Had Baptised Catherina | ( | Rebecca McGinnie |
| Geertry Hibon | | |

Page 87 Vol. 12 (Record): Peter Amient and Elizabeth Thienhoven Sept. 16, 1707.

Page 90 Vol. 16 (Record): Aug. 19, 1708

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | Witnesses |
| and | Had Baptised Elizabeth | ( Joost Sooy |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | ( Sarah s hys Vrow |

Page 178 Vol. 16 (Record): Sept. 4, 1710

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | ( Eldert Ament |
| and | Had Baptised Eldert | ( Catherina Tienhove |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | |

Page 103 Vol. 17 (Record): Oct. 8, 1712

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| | | ( Cornelis V. Tien- |
| Pieter Ament | | hove |
| and | Had Baptised Lucas | ( Marritje hv van |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | ( Nicholas Tienhove |

Page 30 Vol. 18 (Record): March 25, 1716

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | ( Samuel Pell |
| and | Had Baptised Jannetje | ( Geertry Hibon |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | |

Page 80, Vol. 18 (Record): July 14, 1717

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | ( Cornelis Van Tien- |
| and | Had Baptised Jannetje | hoven |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | ( Geertry Hibon |

Page 165 Vol. 18 (Record): June 4, 1719

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | ( Symon Krigier |
| and | Had Baptised Eldert | ( Tryntie Van Tien- |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | hoven |

Page 81 Vol. 19 (Record): 13 Aug. 1721

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | ( Andries Barheit |
| and | Had Baptised Catherine | ( Rachel Holst |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | |

Page 166 Vol. 19 (Record): June 3, 1723

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | ( Symon Krigier |
| and | Had Baptised Sara | ( Antje Van Nort shv |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | |

Page 31 Vol. 21 (Record): July 28, 1728

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | ( John Jones |
| and | Had Baptised Lucas | ( Sarah Hibon shv |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | |

Page 157 Vol. 21 (Record): Oct. 3, 1731

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | ( Andries Barheit |
| and | Had Baptised Johannes | ( Rachel Holst shv |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | |

Page 188 Vol. 22 (Record): Oct. 26, 1735

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Pieter Ament | | ( Lucas Tienhoven |
| and | Had Baptised Johannes | ( Sara Tienhoven j. d. |
| Elizabeth Van Tienhoven | | |

---

(In the Dutch records j. d. means young daughter, j. m. means young man never before married, wede means widow, van means from etc . .

In many of the early records patronymics were used, for instance in the case of Wessell Evertson who married Susanna Van Tienhoven 1692; he was a son of Evert Wessells and Jannetje Claes, so he took the name of "Evertzen" and his children would be known as Wessells. The Wessells were a very wealthy family, a Wessells girl had m. Guelyn Ver Planck thus making him quite well to do. Or so the history goes. It is a fascinating study to find just what the family names really are, and to use the clues of the place they were from as well as their Witnesses to distinguish one "Evertson" from another! And then prove it.!)

Page 82 Vol. 11 (Record): Andries Holst j. m. van Amsterdam en Cornelia Van Tienhoven j. d. van N. Y. b w tot N. Y. Sept. 23, 1695.

Page 37 Vol. 14 (Record): August 5, 1696

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Andries Holst | | ( Witnesses |
| and | Had Baptised Catherina | ( Lucas Van Tien- |
| Cornelia Van Tienhoven | | hoven en |
| | | ( syn h v Tryntie |
| | | Bording |

Page 85 Vol. 14 (Record): 1698

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Andries Holst | | ( Claes Tienhoven |
| and | Had Baptised Rachel | ( Rachel Thienhove |
| Cornelia Van Tienhoven | | ( Hv van John |
| | | Martier |

Page 136 Vol. 14 (Record): Aug. 18, 1700

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Andries Holst | | ( Luykas Van Tien- |
| and | Had Baptised Johanna | hoven |
| Cornelia Van Tienhoven | | ( Marritje Abrams hv |
| | | ( van Claes Tienhoven |

Page 86 Vol. 12 (Record): Jan Haldron j. m. van New Haarlem met Cornelia Tienhoven wede van Andries Holst van N.Y. May 18, 1705.

Page 88 Vol. 16 (Record): May 16, 1708

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Jan Alderon | | ( Adrian Man |
| and | Had Baptised Willem | ( Hester s h v |
| Cornelia Van Tienhoven | | |

Page 119 Vol. 16 (Record): Oct. 5, 1709

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Jan Badron | | ( Pieter Ament |
| and | Had Baptised Elsebeth | ( Nicholas Van Tienhoven |
| Cornelia Van Tienhoven | | ( Elizabeth Van Tienhoven |

Page 40 Vol. 17 (Record): June 14, 1711

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| John Haldron | | ( Samuel Phillipz |
| and | Had Baptised Luykas | ( Tryntie Van Tienhoven |
| Cornelia V. Tienhove | | |

---

Page 173 Vol. 11 (Record): Jacob Balck j. m. van Amsterdam en Sara Van Tienhoven j. d. van New York both residing here, August 14, 1699.

Page 177 Vol. 14 (Record): August 10, 1701 Witnesses

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Jacob Balck | | ( Luykas Van Tienhoven |
| and | Had Baptised Metje | |
| Sarah Van Tienhoven | | ( Tryntje Bording shv |

Page 85 Vol. 15 (Record): Sept. 3, 1703

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Jacob Balck | | ( Nicholas Delli |
| and | Had Baptised Catherina | ( Susanna Van Tienhoven |
| Sarah Van Tienhoven | | |

Page 87 Vol. 12 (Record): Joost Sooy and Sarah Balck (widow of Jacob) August 19, 1707.

Page 117 Vol. 16 (Record): July 3, 1709

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Joost Sooy | | ( Nicholas Van Tienhoven |
| and | Had Baptised Joost | ( Cornelia Van Varik |
| Sarah Van Tienhoven | | jon docht (young daughter) |

Page 179 Vol. 16 (Record): Oct. 25, 1710

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Joost Sooy | | ( Pieter Ament |
| and | Had Baptised Joost | ( Tryntje Van Tienhoven |
| Sarah Van Tienhoven | | |

Page 101 Vol. 17 (Record): August 3, 1712

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Joost Sooy | ( | Cornelis Van Tienhoven |
| and Had Baptised Luykas | | |
| Sarah Van Tienhoven | ( | Elizabeth Ament |

Page 133 Vol. 14 (Record): April 10, 1700 Albartus Van de Water & Sara Van Tienhoven hv Jacob Balck wits. of the bap. of Willem Nazareth & Helena Brouwer's son Willem.

Page 403, Liber 14 A, Abstracts of Wills New York. (Page 163 Dutch):

> In den name des Heeren Amen on Oct. 31, 1681 Appeared before me Wm. Bogardus, Notary Public, Claas Burden or Bordinge and his wife Susannah. The survivor of the two is to have all the estate for life then to their children Tryntie (Catherine) wife of Lucas Van Tienhoven, Maria Annetie, wife of Cornelis (Gregoe) Kregier, Symon and Hester; signed Claas Bordinge wits. Peter Jacobs Marius, John Van Deventer Proved May 5, 1691.

(Note: This is the same Claas Bordinge whose will is given on page 163. House, and lot on South side Pearl Street, west of Whitehall).

Do not know Claas Bordinge's death date but in 1686 Susanna Marsuryns was mentioned as widow of Claas Bording then living Pearl Street.

Page 164. Valued at $3000 in 1674. She probably died in 1691, will proved then.

Page 39, Vol. 11 (Record) Claes Bording and Susanna Lies syn huysv. were witnesses 1689.

Page 121 Vol. 10 (Record) Samuel Pell J. M. van de Oisterbay en Hester Bording J. D. van New York m. Oct. 9, 1689. (Samuel Pell died and she m. 2nd Adrian Man August 10, 1701, according to Adrian Man's Bible, see Page 92-93 Vol. 21 (Record). Records taken from a Dutch Bible of Warren S. Dey of N. Y. City year of our Lord date erased, Adrian Man born, 1701, August 10, Adrian Man married Hester Bordyn in N. Y. wife Hester b. Dec. 5, 1667.

Page 137, Vol. 9 (Record) Cornelis Kregier and Anna Bording had bap. "Claes." Witnessed by Lucas Van Tienhoven and Pieter Jacobsen Marius 1681-2.

Tryntje Bording m. Lucas Van Tienhoven, their dau. Rachel bap. Dec. 23, 1671.

Page 191 Vol. 6 (Record) Cornelis Kregier J. M. van New Yorke en Annetje Bordings J. D. als boven June 30, 1675.

Do not know whom Symon Bording married.

Page 141 Vol. 11 (Record) 13 July 1690.

Samuel Pell (obyt) deceased
and
Hester Bordings

Had Baptized SAMUEL

Witnesses
(Mr. Lucas Tienhoven
(Wm. Pell
(Susanna Bordings

As Susanna Bording, Mother of Hester witnessed above baptism July 13, 1690, she evidently died between that date and May 5, 1691 when the joint will of Claes and Susanna Bording was proved on the latter date.

Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven calls Adrian Man his brother-in-law in his will dated April 15, 1706. Adrian Man had married Hester Bording a sister of Tryntje (Catherine) Bording wife of Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven.

From minutes of the Orphanmasters Court, page 368: To Pieter Jacobsen and Klaes Bordingh together for freight from Fort Orange, 20 fl. in wampum. (Pieter Jacobsen Marius and Claes Bording owned a yacht which sailed from, or between Beverwyck and New Amsterdam, and possibly the South River).

Abstracts of Wills, Liber 8, P. 148-149—Luykas Van Tienhoven:

In the name of God Amen the 15th April 1706 I Lucas Van Tienhoven of New York Surgeon being weak in body etc. I leave to my son Nicholas Van Tienhoven all that my house and lot situated and being in the City of New York fronting to Dock Street b West by house and grounds of Angeltie Burgers N. by Hendrick Ten Broek e by Christopher Beekman S. by the st. and he is to pay to my 5 daughters Susanna, Cornelia, Sara, and Elizabeth and the two daughters of Johannes Dumartine (begotten by the body of my Daughter Rachel deceased) 80 Pounds I leave to my son Cornelis Van Tienhoven my house fronting to Smith St. in which I now dwell with the lot of land on which it stands being 28 ft. front and in length to the land of Col. Stephen Van Courtlandt and he is to pay to his sisters 40 Pounds. I leave to my daughter Susanna a lot of land front to Little Queen Street to the west of Jacob House 23 ft. in front and in length half the distance to Kings Street.

I leave to daughter Elizabeth a lot next South of the lot given to son Cornelis 24 feet wide & same length. I leave to my daughter Cornelia a lot next south of the above same dimensions I leave to my daughter Sarah a lot of the same dimensions on the south side of lot of Philip Daillie. My wife Katherine is to have the use of all estate during her life after payment of debts, all the rest to children. I make my wife and son Nicholas and brother-in law Adrien Man and my kinsman Wm. Huddlestone executors with full power to sell. Witnesses Joost Paldinck, Dirck Benson, Samuel Berian. Proved April 30, 1714.

(Note)—Lucas Van Tienhoven was son of Cornelis Van Tienhoven and his wife Rachel Vigne who was a daughter of Adrienne Cueville and

her first husband Juelyn Vinge (Vigne). Her 2nd husband, was Jan Jansen Damen. From his mother he inherited a large share of the land between Wall Street and Maiden Lane. His wife Katherine was Tryntje (Katherine) Bording, daughter Claes Bording. The house and lot left to Cornelis is on the East side of William Street 100 feet south Maiden Lane. Lots left to his daughters are next south of this. Little Queen Street now Cedar. King Street is now Pine St.

Page 1, Calendar Stevens Family Papers: 1673 Obe Hendrick N. Y. to Luyckas Van Thienhoven deed for lot north of Pearl Street N. Y. C. DSI P 40 C M X31C M doc. 10. Witnesses Johannes De Puyster and N. Bayard.

---

Nicholas Thinehoven (Son of Dr. Lucas Van Tienhoven) made his will in 1695 leaving all property to his wife Mary he being about to start for Barbadoes. Mary his wife made her will at the same time in his favor both wills proved 15 June 1715 and recorded N. Y. Surrogates office in Liber 8 of Wills on pp. 348-349. Letters on both wills granted to Cornelia de Klyn.

Page 150, Liber 8, Abstracts of Wills N. Y., Page 393:

Mary Van Tienhoven In the name of God Amen I Mary Van Tienhoven widow being sick and weak leaves legacies of cloth etc. to my Aunt Sarah Varick and her daughter Marite Varick and to Cornelia Holst daughter my husbands sister Cornelia, to Divite Cook's daughter the widow of Peter Wessells, to Elizabeth Jamain, to John son of Cornelis de Puyster, to Rachel Holst daughter of my husbands sister, my husbands sister Elizabeth. Leaves all rest to Cornelia de Klyne and makes her Executrix. Dated June 3, 1715 Witnesses Jean Gerow, David Jamison Proved June 15 1715.

Note—Mary Van Tienhoven was widow of Nicholas Van Tienhoven; was Maria Abrahams before marriage.

Page 395, Page 151: Nicholas Van Tienhoven N. Y. Mariner being by Grace of God bound on a Voyage to Island of Barbadoes dated Dec. 2, 1695 Wits Andries Bratt, Gabriel Ludlow. June 15, 1715. Whereas the said Mary Van Tienhoven hath been of long time before and after the decease of her husband languishing and died without having proved his will and left her remaining estate to Cornelia de Klyne and made her executrix. Letters Granted.

Cornelis Tienhoven by will dated March 30, 1724 proved July 27, 1737 and recorded in N. Y. Surrogate's office in Liber 13 of Wills page 88, gives to his son Lucas or such other one as on his decease may be the eldest 5 pounds in full of his claim of heir at law.

To his wife Gertry (Hibon) Tienhoven the remaining part of his estate for life or widowhood but if she marry then he gives her 1/3 of his personal estate and 1/3 of the income of his real estate which was to revert with the rest to his children Lucas, Barent, Sarah and those which by Gods grace I may in future gett by my said wife Gertry etc. Appoints his wife Gertry his cousin Samuel Pell and friend Simon Cregier executors. Letters granted to his wife Gertry. She was the daughter of Jan Hibon of Brooklyn. J.O.B.

Johannis Du Martier from Leyden m. 1st Hester Van Couenhoven, (Feb. 22, 1688); he married 2nd, Jan. 7, 1691, Rachel Van Tienhoven.

Wessell Evertson j. m. van New York en Susanna Van Tienhoven j. d. als boven 28, Aug. 1692.

Nicholas Van Tienhoven j. m. van Midwout en Maria Abrahams j. d. van Amsterdam 27 Dec. 1693.

Andries Holst j. m. van Amsterdam en Cornelia Van Tienhoven j. d. van N. Y. Sept. 23, 1695.

Jan Haldron j. m. van New Haarlem met Cornelia Van Tienhoven wede van Andries Holst van N. Y. May 18, 1705.

Jacob Balck j. m. van Amsterdam en Sara Van Tienhoven j. d. van New York both residing here August 14, 1699.

Joost Sooy and Sarah Balck m. August 19, 1707. (Widow of Jacob Balck).

Cornelis Van Tienhoven j. m. van N. Y. met Geertruy Hibon j. d. N. Y. August 27, 1713. (She was a dau. of Jan Hibon of Brooklyn).

Page 448, Abstracts of Wills, Vol. 1, New Jersey Archives: 1745 March 25 Joost Sooy of Great Egg Harbor Gloucester County N. J. Intestate. Administrator Arend Van Hook. Bondsman Isaac Anderson Yeoman both of Hunterdon Co. N. J. Witnesses Thomas Hunloke, and Wm. Sorsby. Lib. 5 P. 104.

1745 March 25 Sarah Joost of Great Egg Harbor Gloucester Co. N. J. Intestate Administrator Arand Van Hook (another paper shows Joost and Sarah had sons Joseph and Nicholas).

New Jersey Archives Marriage Records:
Joseph Sooy, Egg Harbor & Mary Leek, Egg Harbor 1761 Dec. 29.
Luke Sooy Burlington & Rebekah Van Gelder 1786, Dec. 8.
Mary Sooy & George Bevis, Burlington 1771 Jan. 6.
Nicholas Sooy & Jean Ingersoll Nov. 9, 1743.
Joost Sooy m. Elizabeth Smith 1737.
Sarah Sooy m. John Steelman Gloucester Co. April 21, 1766.

---

Seth Ellison 1770 March 20, Perth Amboy Middlesex Co. To eldest son Thomas all my lands in Hempstead Long Island. Daughter Sarah

Lamberson plantation lying west of Cornelius Lambertsons house. . . . daughter Martha Buckalew, grandsons Seth and Samuel sons of deceased son Samuel. My wife Martha Executors son Joseph and nephew Wm. Morgan. Witnesses John Davidson, Daniel Morell, Obadiah Herbert. Proved May 24, 1770. Lib. K, P. 206.

Samuel Ellison Perth Amboy 1767 Wife Jane two sons Seth and Samuel daughters Margaret, Martha, Sarah and Mary, also unborn infant. Executors sisters husband Obadiah Buckalew, cousin James Morgan.

Seth Ellison m. in N. Y. Metje Balck sister of Catherine Balck, who m. Aaron Van Hook. Wonder if Metje is Dutch for Martha? or had Seth remarried?

One Charles Morgan calls Seth Ellison his brother-in-law, do not know on which side, but a younger Charles Morgan witnesses Aaron Van Hook's will in Orange Co., N. C., in 1760.

---

English Manuscripts, P. 371, Vol. LIV, New York Doc. History III, 172:

June 29, 1710, Petition Nicholas Tienhoven & Jacob Mauritz for the renewal of their warrants as Pilots, reference 24, 25, July 8, Commission above Nicholas Tienhoven & Jacob Mauritz to be Pilots.

Page 362, March 23, 1709, Order Nicholas Tienhoven to pilot H.M. Ship Kingsale, Captain Clifton, Commander, to sea.

Page 261, Earl of Bellmont. 1698 March 24, Petition Surgeon Van Tienhoven for compensation for attending Daniel Waldron wounded in the Public Service 20 March 1690 referred and report thereon Page 146.

Page 246, Petition Aug. 15, 1695 Lucas Van Tienhoven & Jan Cornelise for a grant of land in Orange Co. P. 57.

Page 225, Petition. No date, Lucas Van Tienhoven for compensation for his services as Surgeon on Daniel Waldron in 1691 & account. 131.

Page 215, 1691 Aug. 25, Petition Lucas Van Tienhoven & Gerrit Rose, executors of the will of John Van Gee for letters of administration.

Page 212, Pet. July 2, 1691 John Smith of New York for compensation for a piece of ground belonging to the estate of Janica Vantenhoven his wife, in front of their premises & filled up by the sea & afterward taken as waste land by the Mayor of New York.

Dutch Manuscripts:

Page 326, April 12, 1660 Abraham Ver Planck husband of Maria Vinge daughter of Adriane Cuvilje from a judgement at court in favor of Rachel Vinge bis 15.

1638 Apr. 26, Declaration Andries Hudde & Jan Jansen Damen as to damage of certain goods on board the Dolphin.

Among those having The Great Burgher Right, "The wife of Cornelis Van Tienhoven," 17th April, Jan Vinge, 14 April 1652. Pieter Van Couenhoven.

Small Burgher Right "Arent Isaacsen," could trade and hold minor offices.

---

The Inventory of the estate of Jan Jansen Damen showing under what circumstances Adrienne Cuevillier lived is translated.

Inventory of the personal estate left by Jan Jansen Damen who died on the 18th of June as found by the Honble Mr. La Montagne and the respective Curators, viz: Jacob Van Couenhoven and Thomas Hall, in the presence of the undersigned witnesses this 6th July, 1651 as followeth:

In the large front room:

7 Engravings in wooden frames,
one small looking glass,
2 Snaphaunces,*
1 Firelock,
1 dagger,
1 large powder horn,
2 small brushes,
1 wooden pepperbox
2 sieves,
1 pair of new shoes,
1 wooden chest of drawers,
1 wooden Jacobs staff,
2 brass wreaths,
1 traveling bag,
one folio Bible,
one chronicle,
one old quarto Bible,
one case with 12 empty bottles,
6 chair cushions of green cloth,
one half bed and pillow, old,
4 pillows,
2 green blankets,
1 white woolen blanket,
one whole bed and pillow,
2 white linen sheets,
1 bolster,
1 brass warming pan,
1 tin watering pot,

I blue trunk containing:

14 white linen sheets, good and bad,
16 old pillow slips,
3 tablecloths,
10 napkins,
7 towels,
about 2 ells of new linen,
8 shirts good and bad,
1 pair of white drawers,
3 cravats,
6 pocket handkerchiefs, one of which is new; some spotted,
fl. 9.2 in doits** and farthings,
3 pieces of eight,
25-½ stivers in silver,
1 little sack with two Indian bags containing fl 275 as mentioned below,

*The snaphaunce or snaphance was a gun, invented about 1540? 1640? in Germany, and which because of its comparative cheapness was much used in England, France and Holland. It held a flint instead of the pyrites of the wheel or firelock, which ignited the powder in the pan by striking on a piece of furrowed steel, when released by the trigger and emitting sparks.

**A doit (duit) a former Dutch coin, equal to about half a farthing.

1 hat box containing 2 black hats, one of which belongs to Peter Stoutenborgh.

On the bed :

one canvas coverlet,
one colored bombazine coverlet,
one scarlet cloth waistcoat,

One sealed chest containing:

5 linen bands,
3 cravats,
21 1/2 ells of black taffeta,
about one pound of blue Spanish silk,
6 mens night caps, marked mostly old,
1 pr colored 1 pr white knit stockings.
1 linen band,
3 black handled knives,
1 remnant of colored bombazine,
1 remnant of white stuff,
2 remnants of canvas,
3/4 ell of bed tick,
3 dozen pewter & 3 dozen brass knobs,
one silver co ( ),
2 silver spoon(s),
1/2 beaver,

In a sealed chest:

Some letters and papers,
one shirt,
13 pairs Faroc stockings,
2 pieces of linen,
1 ps fine linen,
1 ps canvas,
1 new crimson inside vest,
1 suit of colored bombazine clothes,
1 suit of colored cloth clothes,
1 suit of black cloth clothes,
1 remnant of cloth,
4 blue and 1 striped pocket handkerchief,
1 pr of colored silk stockings,
1 pillow slip,
1 red night cap,
15 black handle knives,

1 silver tankard,
about one pound of red Ditto, (i.e. Spanish silk)
Item, one pound of liver color, (presumably Spanish silk also)
1 new cloth coat,
one old cotton little quilt,
fl. 156.12 in single shillings at 6 stiver,
fl. 5.10 in specie,
Five pieces of Eight,
one ducatoon,
six Ryksdollars
19-½ shillings in silver coin,
37 quarter pieces of eight,
2 half rixdollars,
fl. 5 in specie,
fl. 275 in wampum at 6 for stiver, whereof fl 66 were left in the hands of Jan Vinge, for the harvest,
( ) with green lin-(en) ough for a gown,
Black woolen stuff sufficient for a small cloak, with the necessary black lining, and silk galoon and black satin thereto belonging,
1 colored cloth suit half worn,
1 colored cloth coat nearly new,
1 linen breeches,

In a sealed chest:

20? shirts,
1 piece and 1 remnant of linen,
2 pair Spanish leather mens shoes,
2 pair of Spanish leather womens shoes,
2 pair of dried leather womens shoes,
6 silver spoons,
3 linen bands,
2 bullet and 1 shot mould,
1 small gimlet,
1 doz. auger bits,
1 lb of yarn,

4 lbs of brown tow,
1 cotton cravat,
2 painted caps,
3 brass snuffers,
1 tin grater,
1 iron hammer,

In the hall:

1 pewter two quart pot,
1/2 pewter pint,
1 pewter mug with a lid,
1 tin lantern,
1 iron pot,
1 looking glass,
1 pewter basin,
2 pewter pints,
6 brass kettles, large and small,
1 large and 1 small brass pan,
1 earthen can,
1 sieve,
4 water pails,
4 milk pails,
1 salt cellar,
1 tin funnel without the pipe,
1 churn with its furniture,
1 old sieger box,
5 wooden platters,
3 brass candlesticks,
9 pewter cups,
1 skimmer,
1 pewter four quart flagon,
1 pewter half flagon with a lid,
1 pewter mug,
2 salt cellars,
1 new tin funnel,
15 pewter plates,
1 small pewter bowl,
1 large pewter bowl,
2 pairs of dried leather mens shoes,
1 tick for a bed,
2 brass cocks,
1 dozen pewter spoons,
2 small rolls of spun cotton,
2 pewter cups,
2 pairs of mens slippers,
1 pair of women's slippers,
2 whetstones for the mowers,
2 scissors, for linen,
12 dozen yarn strings, pointed,
2 new augers,

---

1 small table with a cover on it,
1 wooden bench,
1 pewter flask,
1 settle bed,
1 broad axe,
1 gouge,
1 small chisel,
9 earthen dishes,
2 copper pot lids,
1 pothanger,
1 pot hook,
2 andirons,
1 shovel,
1 tongs,
22 pewter spoons,
1 gun at Dirck Noorman's, to be repaired,
1 small table cover,
1 pothook,

One chest in the hall containing:

6 whole and one third winter beaver skins,
1 piece of new linen 2 ells long,
1 ditto, new linen, 19 ells,
1 ditto, ditto, scarcely 16 ells,
1 ditto, narrow linen scarce,
1 earthen bowl,
9 pewter dishes,
2 gimlets,
2 green curtains, with an old valance in front of the bedstead,
1 brass flat candle stick, with a handle,
1 pruning ( ),
1 saw,
1 gridiron,

In the cellar under the house;

2 beer barrels,

8 beer half barrels,
1 candle box,
3 butter tubs,
1 barrel spruce beer,
2 meat tubs,
2 smaller tubs,
3 brass cocks,
1 auger for inserting a cock into a barrel,
1 earthen pot,
1 small earthen pot,

7 July, 1651.
Present: Hon. Mr. La Montagne,
Jacob Van Corlear,
Cornelis Aertsen.

In the rear house, or barn:

2 half sacks of hops, as they have come from Holland.
1 half barrel of beer,
3 old chairs,
3 empty boxes,
1 keg full of nails,
1 old corn sieve,
1 iron spade,
2 whips,
2 scythe handles,
1 cutting bench and one knife,
2 pitchforks,
ly 13 ells,
1 ditto linen 5 ells,
1 pair white leather shoes,

In the pantrey:

4 wooden butter tubs,
4 wooden milk keelers,
1 copper griddle for pancakes,
1 ditto, stewpan,
1 iron candlestick,
2 sconces,
1 iron mortar,
1 bellows,
2 pewter dishes,
2 earthen dishes,
1 pewter skewer,
1 scales with 4 lb., 10 lb., & 1 lb., weights,
( ) ging beer vessels,
( ) plowshares with hasp,
1 dungfork, and 1 dunghook,
1 wooden rake,
1 axe,
2 iron wedges,
22 cartloads of barley) together in kl-½ cartloads ditto) the rick,
1 flail,
1 bed with pillow,
Iron hoops for a pail,
1 cross-cut saw,
3 sickles,
2 hanks of flax,
2 hooks unfinished,

On the loft:

(Gives a tally of wheat and barley malt, rye, oats, etc.)
138 skepels of barley malt &
64 skepels of barley malt,
40 skepels of wheat,
17 skepels of rye,
5 skepels of oats,
1 meat fork,
10 new scythes,
12 old scythes,
3 new scythes,
3 reaping hooks,
3 corn cutters,
1 new axe,
1 new adze,
1 old scythe,
1 bundle of hayfork (sic) and hinges for flails,
9 scrubbing brushes,
7 round brushes,
1 new winnowing fan,
2 barrels with a little wheat & stuff to feed the fowls,
1 old winnowing fan,
1 iron bound churn full of hops,
1 barrel half full of maize,

1 meat tub,
1 steel yard (een schael met een evenaer,
1 iron maul,
1 small tub of old iron,
22-½ ells of haircloth,
1 tub with two iron hoops,
2 bags of hops, about 40 lb. in all,
1 empty cask,
About 40 ells more of hair cloth,
½ dozen whetstones,
2 grainsieve skins,
1 sword blade in a stock,
4 sacks of flour for bread,
1 skepel,
2 grain scoops,
5 hames, with a lot of iron hoops and lumber (old furniture),
1 wagon with ( ), newly ( )
2 ploughs complete,
1 harrow with iron teeth,
2 harrows with wooden teeth,
1 dry cask,
1 ironbound cask containing 2 skepels of rye,
1 ditto containing 3 skepels of peas,
1 winnowing fan,
12 scythe blades,
2 ironshod wooden shovels,
1-½ dozen flail caps,
2 baskets containing a lot of rope for tying the rear of a wagon,
6 hames,
1 piece of wagon line,
1 piece of cow line,
4 bundles of cord,
6 bundles of small plowline,
1/2 bundle for reins,
1 bundle of wagon line,
2 bundles for halters,
2 packages of housewife thread,
1 parcel of broken thread,
1 cart rope,
1 iron pump-rod,

Stock:

1 seven year old gelding,
1 four year old mare,
1 twelve year old mare with a young filly, 1 yearling filly,
6 milch cows,
4 heifers 3 of which are 2 years, and 1 one year old,
1 two year old bull,
1 ox of three years,
3 bull calves) of this year,
1 heifer calf)
1 wheelbarrow,
1 beer sleigh,
1 fullers cask,
1 ironshod bucket near the well in front of the house,
2 old small ladders,
1 wood sleigh,
1 grindstone, with its furniture,
1 yoke,

In the Brewery:

1 kettle of about 5 tuns capacity,
1 cooling tub,
1 receiving tub,
1 wort tub,
4 half barrels,
6 half barrels, out with beer,
2 beer stillings,
7 shallow tubs, under the beer,
1 tray,
1 funnel,
3 vessels under the taps of the tubs,
3 old hop baskets,
1 strainer with an old haircloth on it,
1 scoop, 1 dry cask,
1 wooden rake to stir the grain,
1 malting floor,
1 iron tongs,
1 branding iron to mark the barrels,
1 ditto,
6 brew sacks,
1 new vat for grains,

( ) La Montagne
Jacobus Van Curler
This is the mark of
Cornelis I Aertsen
made by himself
This is the mark of
Jan Cornelison I Buys
made by himself
This is the mark of
Hendrick II Jansen
farm servant
made by himself.
In my presence,
Jacob Kip, appointed clerk.

The foregoing inventory was published in the volume "Colonial Families of Long Island, New York and Conn." by Herbert Furman Seversmith; the author, Mr. Seversmith very graciously gave me his permission to use the inventory. For this kindness I am truly grateful.—B.K.

---

Dutch Manuscripts, Vol. XVI: April 12, 1660. Writ of appeal Abram Ver Planck husband of Maria Vigne the daughter of Adria Cuvilje from a judgment of the court at New Amsterdam in favor of Rachel Vinge, bis 15, Page 326.

Aug. 13, 1658, Order Fiscael to deliver certain window lead to Claes Bording & Peter J. Marius, 939.

1658 Sept. 23, Claes Bordingh & Pieter Jacobsen appear & say that Laurens Jansz is about to depart for Holland & request that he shall render an accounting for estate of Jacob Jacobsen (son) of deceased Anna Cornelis. Laurensz Jans was widower of Anna Cornelis deceased.

Anna Cornelis died Oct. 2, 1657, leaves minor child Jacob Jacobs. Claes Bording and Pieter Jacobsen Marius appointed guardians Nov. 28, 1657.

Dutch Manuscripts, P. 45, Vol. 3: Nov. 6, 1648. Dissolution of partnership between Claes Claessen Bordingh & Ary Jansen Van t'ooch 24, page 45.

Page 49, Vol. 3, August 11, 1649 Contract Hendrick Jansen and Peter Jansen Cool, to deliver certain furs to *Mary Symons, Mother of Claes Claessen Bordingh, in Holland.* 55.

March 24, 1651. Power of attorney Claes Bordingh & Pieter Jacobsen Marius to Peter Cornelison to collect certain money due them at South River. 76.

Page 1, Vol. 1, Dutch Manuscripts: 1638 April 19 Lease, Director

Kieft to Jan Jansen Damen 2 lots in New Amsterdam, Page 1.

Page 38, July 19, 1647, Contract Maritje Simons widow of Peter Vreucht Surgeon & Symon Joosten. 159.

Page 1, Vol. 1, Dutch Manuscripts, April 30th, 1638, Report William Weyman & Jan Tomasen Groen ref. of the settlement made by Arieantje Cevelyn her children.

Page 3, Vol. 1, 1638, July 20, Power of attorney Jan Jansen Damen to Cornelis Van Tienhoven to manage his affairs during his absence. 31.

July 25, 1639 Receipt of Cornelis Van Tienhoven husband of Rachel Vinge for 300 Carolus Guilders, being a legacy left her.

Sept. 6, MS144, 1644, Pass for Claes Teesen of N. Y. to go with his sloop to Fort Orange. Sept. 8, M S 144 The like passes were granted at the same time to Luke Andrews, Claes Burding, Reinder Peterson & Paulus Cornelius each of them to go to Fort Orange with his sloop.

Page 386, 1664, Jan. 29, Patent, Claes Claessen 24 Morgens of Upland, 3 Morgens, 160 rods of valley numbered 11 at New Utrecht Long Island 131.

Page 167, Holland Society Year Book dated 1896, List of owners of houses and lots in N. Y. 1674:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| John Vinje, Dutch, estimated wealth, | 2500 | Pounds. |
| Lucas Tienhoven 1st Dutch | 3500 | Pounds. |
| Peter J. Marius, Dutch | 6000 | Pounds. |
| Nicolas Bording 2 Dutch | 3000 | Pounds. |
| John Lawrence 4 English, | 1500 | Pounds. |

The Documentary History of the State of New York, under direction Hon. Christopher Morgan, Secretary of State, by E. B. O'Callaghan, M.D., Vol. 1, Published Albany, N. Y., 1849:

Census of the City of New York about 1703.

Page 615, East Ward---

Lucas Tinhoven, 1 male 16 to 60, 1 female, 2 male children.

Bernardus Smith, 1 male 16 to 60, 1 female, 1 male child, 1 female child.

Page 615, South Ward---

Nicholas Tinhoven, 1 male 16 to 60, 1 female, 1 female negro, 1 male negro child, 1 female negro child. (Nicholas also called Capt. Tinhoven.)

Adrian Man, 4 males, 16 to 60, 1 female, 3 male children, 1 female child.

Page 617, North Ward---

Jacob Balck, 1 male 16 to 60, 1 female, 1 female child.

Page 623, West Ward---

Lawrence Vanhoock, 2 males 16 to 60, 2 females, 2 male children, 2 female children, 1 male negro.

West Ward---

Evert Van Howk, 1 male 16 to 60, 1 female, 3 male children, 2 female children.

# INDEX


A

Abrahams, Maria, 342
Abrahamson, Betty Render, 310
  Katherine Anne, 311
  Reuben, 310
Acton, Mary, 308
Adrian, Jannetje, 328, 329
Aiken, Nancy, 298
Alexander, John, 313
  Mary, 312, 313
  Mr., 313
Allen, Nancy, 241
Ament, Elizabeth Van Tienhoven, 345
  Peter, 342
Appleman, Sarah L., 304
Armor, Vivian, 258
Arnold, Dorothy, 305
Ashcraft, Anna, 104
  Chas. De Shaf, 104
  Cliffee, 104
  Elba, 104
  Etta Pearle, 104
  Lucien De Shaf, 104
Atkinson, Ab, 200
  Morris, 301, 302
Atkisson, Araminta Johnson, 210
  Eletha Anne, 210
  Eliza Jane, 210
  Elizabeth Watson, 210, 302
  George Humphrey, 210
  Martha Ellen, 210
  Mary Elizabeth, 210, 301
  Morris, 210
  Nancy Ermine, 210
  Polly Page, 210
  Robert N., 210, 301, 302
  Robert Nicholas, 210
Austin, John, 86
  Sally, 162

B

Bailey, Arch, 105
  Catherine Van Hook, 105
  Clara, 246
  Elizabeth P., 246
  Harold Magee, 169
  Jane, 246
  John, 246
  Martha, 246
  Mr., 105
  Nancy, 241
  Rebecca, 232, 246
  Sarah, 246
  Thomas Lowry II, 169
  Walker, 246
  William, 246
  William David, 232, 246
Balck, Catherine, 5, 8, 14, 15, 43, 48, 107, 108, 109, 111, 114, 165, 173, 175, 315, 316, 317, 318
  Jacob, 5, 15, 107, 108, 109, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 342
  Metje, 347
  Sara(h), 5, 15
  Sarah Van Tienhoven, 107, 108, 347
Balck-Sooy, Sarah Van Tienhoven, 1
Banks, Clement, 183
  Eleanor, 198, 200
Barnes, Betty Lou, 254
  Iverne Frances, 254
  Iverne Frances Hubbard, 254
  Stanley, 254
Barnett, Mr., 210
  Seaton, 199

Barrett, Dolly Winston, 230
Rev. Robert, 230, 237
Wm., 230
Bassett, Elizabeth, 307
Sarah, 307
William, 307
Baxter, Alexander, 267
Alexander, Jr., 267
Mary, 267
Phoebe, 260, 264, 265, 267, 268
Wm., 267
Bayles, Sarah, 261
Baylor, Sarah Ann, 308
Beard, William, 200
Beebe, Wilma Esther, 232
Benscoter, Donna Jeanne, 253
Harry, 254
Harry, Jr., 253
Helen L. Knoles, 253
Berning, Bernhardena Louise, 310
Berry, George Noble, 173
Beverly, Agatha, 312
Catherine, 312
Bibb, Benjamin, 228
John, 228
Martha (Patsy), 228
Bice, Mary, 309
Bickel, Mrs. Geo. R., 214
Bickley, Jos., 237
Biggs, Joe, 199
Bingham, Donald Ray, 171
Eugene Lowther, 171
Thomas Charles, 171
Thomas Henry, 171
Blair, Elizabeth, 67, 69
Frances, 67, 73
Frances Van Hook, 47, 48, 66, 67
Hannah, Johanna, 67, 71, 72
Martha, 67, 73
Mary, 67, 70
Nancy Jane, 104
Rev. Samuel, 48, 66, 67
Rev. Samuel, Jr., 67, 71
Sarah, 67, 73
Susannah, 67, 73
Wm. Lawrence, 67, 73
Bloh, La Verne, 253
Blome, Wilma, 301
Boatright, Mrs. Mary C., 231
Bonney, Ellen (Webb), 307
Bording, Annetje, 340, 341
Claes, 1, 339, 349, 350
Captain Claes, 316, 317, 335
Captain Claes Claessen, 314, 317, 318
Hester, 339, 349
Jannetje, 339
Lysbeth, 339
Maritje, 339
Neeltje, 339
Simon, 339
Susanna, 1, 349
Susanne Lee, Lues, Marsuryn, 1, 339, 341
Tryntie, 342
Tryntje (Catherine), 15, 315, 316, 317, 318, 339, 341, 342, 349, 350
Boston, Nellie, 302
Bourne, Martha Eloise, 171
Boyce, Bill, 103
Brannam, Eva, 298
Breeding, Martha, 246
Breland, Laura, 169
Brockman, Durrett, 231
Elizabeth, 231
Frances, 232
Jane, 231
John, 231
Lucetta, 231
Martha, 231
Nancy, 231
Nancy Durrett, 231
Nelly Eleanor, 232
Perlina, 231
Rebecca, 231
Samuel, 226, 232
Samuel, Jr., 228
Samuel Burris, 231
Sarah, 231
Tandy, 231
Washington, 231
Brooks, Anne McFarland, 305

Arnold Lyle, 305
C. Franklin, 294
Charles Franklin, 304, 305
Charles Theodore, 305
Claire Franklin, 305, 314
Dorothy Arnold, 305
Edith McIntosh Feeney, 305
Mrs. Frank, 302
Geraldine Rayburn, 305
Grace B. Hubbard, 305
John, 305
John V., 314
John Vernon, 314
Lyle, 305
Marjorie Ann, 305
Mary Louise, 305
Mildred Irma, 305
Patricia Feeney, 304
Robert Lyle, 305
Robert Nelson, 305, 306
Sally Lynne, 305
Thyra Peterson, 305
William Eugene, 305
Brown, Charles Scott, 167, 168
Charles Scott, Jr., 168
Emma Murphy, 168
Frederick, 57
John A., 210
Mary Doty, 304
Bryant, Alexander, 2, 264, 271, 272, 279, 280, 281
Alexander, Jr., 271
Alice, 271
Ann, 264
Caty, 280
Caty Anne, 263, 264, 280
Elleanor or Ellinor, 2, 264, 281
Hannah, 264, 280
John, 2, 264, 281
Lisha, 280
Mary, 280
Nanny Alice, 281
Thomas, 2, 264, 281, 282
Vincent, 271
Buchanan, James, 241
Mary, 241, 256
Mildred Hubbard, 241
Buckles, Sam, 313
Buehn, Bretha Lucile, 104
Bumpas, Elizabeth, 176
Burton, Dianna, 175
Mary S. (Pentecost), 263
Burwell or Burwall, Charles F., 247
Busch, Jenneke, 27

C

Cable, Julia Estelle, 170
Campbell, John, 304
Mary P., 304
Miss, 256
Carmichael, Rev. John, 67, 72
Carnal, Richard, 175
Carr, Mr., 313
Carrow, Mr., 101
Carter, George, 233
Cave, A. H., 209
William, 200
Caven, Elizabeth, 303
Chadwick, John, 104
Champlain, Mr., 105
Chandler, John, 228
Chapman, Evelyn Holligan, 253
Richard, 253, 254
Chaudoin, Benjamin, 268
John W., 241
Mildred Hubbard Buchanan, 241
Chewning, Frances, 220
Garret, 220
Jeanette, 217
John, 220
Lucy, 220
Mildred, 220
Milly, 220
Nancy, 220
Samuel, 217, 219, 221, 222, 223, 224, 231
Sarah, 220, 223, 231, 233
William, 220
Wm. W., 217
Childs, Gail D., 313
Chiles, Agnes, 235
Manoah, 235
Chowning, Anne, 1, 213, 215, 216
Anne Poole, 213

Chowning, Bartholomew, 217
Carroll C., 214
George, 212, 213
Jeanette, 214, 217
Jeanette Jacobus, 213, 214
Joane or Jone, 213, 216
Joseph, 217
Judith, 217
Robert, 1, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 218
Samuel, 1, 214, 217, 220
Sarah, 214
Thomas, 213
William, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217
Wm. W, 1
Clark, Charles Nimmo, 169
David Floutt, 169
Frances Carol, 169
Grover Cleveland, 168
Grover Cleveland, Jr., 169
Hazel, 168
Ronald, 169
Thomas Eugene, 169
Thomas Nimmo, 169
Cobb, Martha, 311
Coder, David, 308
Coffee (Coffey), John, 231
Cogdall, Virginia, 261
Colvin, John W., 231
Connor, Katherine, 313
Katy, 313
Peggy, 176
Connors, Jack Joseph, 169
Copeland, Monta, Mrs., 194
Copper, Willetta, 253
Cornwall, Charles Frederick, 104
Ira Lee, 104
Ira Milton, 104
Corson, Mardelle, 253
Coughlin, Connie Joan, 311
Edna Bernice Hubbard, 301
Edna B., 302
Lawrence A., 301
Sara Bernice, 301
Crabtree, Ellene, 201
Craig, Jane, 104, 105
Cramer, Dorothy, 211
Crawford, Williams, 220
Crew, John, 235
Judith, 235
Crook, Anna Catherine Romine, 258
Erwin T., 258, 259
Jack Marvin, 258
Cross, Annabelle Riel, 304
Charles E., 314
Charles Edgar, 303, 304
Emma Morel, 304
Etta M., 304
Etta May Hubbard, 304
Rev. John, 304
Lela Virginia, 303
Luther, 304
Richard Luther, 304
Robert, 304
Roy W., 294, 304
Mrs. Roy W., 302, 310
Roy Walter, 303, 304
Sally Jo, 304
Stephen, 304
William, 304
William Roy, 304
Crowe, Charles Huston, 256, 258
Rachel Penn Hubbard, 256
Cuevillier, Adrienne, 1, 15, 316, 318, 319, 320, 336, 349
Cufaude, Betty Anne, 253
Clyde Le Roy, 253, 254
Dan, 253, 254,
Daniel Allen, 254
Donald Lee, 253
Harold William, 253
Howard, 254
Howard Emmerson, 253
Jeannine Louise, 253
Mardelle Corson, 253
Marian Hernan, 253
Michael Wm., 253
Nancee Catherine, 253
Rosanne, 253
Rose Hubbard, 254
Willetta Copper, 253
Cumming, Mary, 63, 65
Robert, 65, 66

Cummings, Rev. Alexander, 63, 64
Mary Van Hook, 47, 63, 65
Robert, 48, 63, 64
Curtis, Jane, 299
Jean, 299
John, 299
Thomas, 299

D

Dahly, Charles Hathorn, 170
Donald Eugene, 170, 171, 173
Donald Eugene, Jr., 170
Damen, Jan Jansen, 1, 319, 350
Darby, Daniel, 176
Elizabeth, 303
George, 176
Dasenbrook, Charles, 311
Helen, 311
Mary, 311
Daugherty, Miss, 257
Davenport, Louann, 247
Davidson, Angelique Marie, 252
Clara Lu Rickard, 252
Philip Ivan, 252
Robert, 252, 255
Victor Rich, 252
Davie, Davy or Davey, Elizabeth, 176
Gabriel, 176
Davis, Dorothy, 313
Elizabeth, 229, 240
Mary, 86
Davy, Ashburn, 176
Edward Bumpas, 176
James, 176
John, 176
Robert, 176
Sarah, 176
Wm., 176
Day, John, 210
DeBoogh, Frederick, 48, 55, 57, 63
DeBoogh or Debow, Solomon, 156
Solomon, 47, 60, 63
DeBow, DeBoogh, Annettie, 56, 58
Benjamin, 56
Frances, 57
Hannah, 55, 57
Hannah, or Johanna Van Hook, 14, 47, 48, 57, 58
Isaac, 56
Jane, 62
Janneke, 55
Rev. John, 61
Lawrence, 56, 57
Mary, 56
Sarah, 56, 57
Van Hook, 56, 57
De Busie, James, 223
Deering, Mary Newcomb, 306
Rachel, 307
de Haes, Jannetje Adriaense, 316, 317
Deile, Frederica Dorothea, 310
Dennis, Maxine, 258
Dent, Anne, 312
Dial, Daniel, 290
Patsey, 294
Dickerson, Charles, 246
James, 246
Mr., 246
Sarah Frances, 246
Dickinson, John, 284
Dobbin, Rachel, 175
Dobbins, Anne, 175
Douthit, Kathryn, 258
Duckett, Abraham W., 247
Diana, 247
Dudgeon, Elizabeth, 210
Ella, 256, 257
John, 257
Mattie Humphreys, 257
Philip, 257
Dudman, Eleanor Jane, 232
Forest Libo, 232
Ina Belle, 232
John Almon, 232
Richard Beebe, 232
Russell Floyd, 232
Sarah J. Spicer, 232
Virgil Ernest, 232
Wm. David, 232
Wm. Finley, 232

Duffield, Rev. George, 67, 69
Duguid, Martha, 311
Dulworth, Monterey, 255
  Rita or Reedy, 257
Du Martier, Johannes, 342
Duncan, William, 105
Durham, Joel, 231
Durrett, Achilles, 223, 229
  Ann, 223
  Bartholomew, 223
  Benjamin, 241
  Betsey, 223, 228, 233
  Caleb, 223
  Caty, 223
  Charles, 224
  Colvin or Calvin Henry, 247
  Diana, 214, 223, 228, 233, 246, 247, 248, 260
  Dorothy, 223
  Elizabeth, 243, 256
  Elizabeth (Betsey), 240
  Fanny, 223, 228
  Frances Ann, 247
  Frances M., 246
  Francis, 224
  Joel, 1, 214, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 228, 229, 231, 233, 237, 240, 241, 245, 247, 248
John, 223, 226, 228, 230, 243
Larkin, 223, 228, 229, 246
Marticia, 223
Mary, 223
Mary Ann, 241
Mildred, 223
Milly, 223, 228, 240
Mr., 209
Nancy, 223, 228, 231
Oliver, 223
Col. Reuben, 224
Richard, 223
Robert, 223
Rufus, 247
Sally, 237
Sarah, 218, 227, 228, 245
Sarah Chowning, 240, 241
Wm., 223, 247

E

Eades, Ruth, 257
Eastwold, John, 303
  Lela V. Cross, 304
Echolls, Thomas, 284
Echols, Tabitha, 259, 284
Eckles or Echols, Edward, 284
Edmonson, Mary F., 312
Edmonston, Dr. Samuel, 67, 73
Elder, Henry, 312
  Jennie Octa, 311, 312
Ellett, Catherine, 309
Ellington, Daniel, 283
Ellis, John 234
Ellison, Seth, 352
Elmore, Dorothy Fern, 298
  Elizabeth, 300
  Elizabeth Victor, 300
  Esther or Hester, 298
  Howard, 313
  Jennie, 298, 299
  Jennie Hubbard, 297
  Joan Schneider, 298
  Mrs. John, 302
  John G., 294, 297, 298, 299
  Margaret Helen, 298
  Mildred Rebecca, 298
  Peter, 300
  Peter C., 298, 300
  Peter Clay, 298
  Peter Henry Clay, 300
  Ralph C., 314
  Ralph Clayton, 298
  Ralph Clayton, Jr., 298
  Rebecca, 298
  Rebecca Morris, 298
  William, 298
Emmons, Edna, 254
England, O. H., 103
Engle, John, 299
  Mary, 298, 299
  Robert, Sr., 299
  Robert, Jr., 299, 300
Engle (Ingall), Robert, 299
Everts, Geertje, 5, 7, 8, 16, 17, 20
Evertson, Susanna Van Tienhoven, 342

Wessell, 342
Evins, Wm., 234

F

Fackler, Mr., 211
Farmer, Lester, 254
Faulkner, Arthur Roland, 308
Cilla Viola, 308
Clark, 308
Edwin J., 308
Elizabeth, 308
Elizabeth Daisy, 308
Eva Jane (Jennie), 307, 308
Frank, 308
Harry, 308
Jane, 308
John Robinson, 308
Laura, 308
Oscar Wm., 308
Robert, 308
Thomas, 308
William, 308
Fayart, Frances Louise, 252
Louis, 252
Feeney, Edith McIntosh, 304
Ferguson, Mr., 200
Fitzgerald, Elizabeth Ann, 309
Fitz Gerald, William, 309
Fleming, Jincy, 291
Milly, 290
Wm., 291
Forrester, Miss, 101
Nancy, 103
Foster, Rev., Wm., 67, 71
Fowler, Batt, 283
Bullard, 284
Franks, Edgar, 250
Frazier, Wilson, 104
Fulkerson, Mary, 290
Fuller, Abraham, 191
James, 183
Samuel, 307
Susanna, 307
Furrer, Cecil Raymond, 305, 306
Mary Louise Brooks, 305
Futrelle, Birdie, 255

G

Gaddie, Sophia, 241
Gaddis, Susanna, 229
Galloway, Frances, 268
Gamble, Mrs. Robert M., 281
Gardner, Alice, 262
Cynthia, 261
Garland, Henrietta, 260, 273
Henrietta Randolph, 264
Magdalene, 263, 273
William, 2, 260, 264, 273, 276
Garner, George, 210
Garnier, Camille, 313
Garvin, Jane, 304
Gellerman, John, 246
Wm., 246
Gent, Elizabeth, 307
Gentry, Betty Jean, 251
William, 251, 252
George, Elizabeth, 286
Henrietta Elizabeth, 167, 168
William H., 167
Gerritts, Harmtje, 19
Geupel, Mrs. Ruby Tucker, 260
Gibson, John, 191, 203
Rachel Sargent Van Hook, 203
Gill, Elizabeth, 176
Robert, 176
Gillmore, Goldie, 251
Gilpin, Charles, 211, 212
Edwin Allen, 211
Elizabeth, 256
Forest Chandler, 211
Margaret, 211
Mary, 211
Nolan, 211
Nolan, Jr., 211
Viva White, 211
Glock, Catherine, 309
Goff, Edward, 313
Gold, Joseph, 129, 131
Graham, Arah, 101, 103
Charlotte, 170
Eleanor, 170
Miss, 101
Nancy, 298

Graham, Nolan Van, 170
Nolan Van, Jr., 170
Greiner, Charles William, 309
John, 309
Ruth Marceille, 306, 309
Theodore Paul, 309
Griffin, Mr., 101
Guay, Elizabeth, 209
Gupton, Alexander, 267, 268
Anne, 273
Arthur, 268
Bob, 268
Caty Anne, 2, 270, 271, 272
Clay, 268, 287
Dan, 268
Dick, 268
Eliza, 268, 287
Eliza E., 270
Elizabeth, 273, 277, 278
Elmyra, 268
Frances Irene, 268
Frank, 286
Garland, 268
Harriet, 268, 287
Henrietta, 260, 273
Henrietta (called Hanie), 268
James, 268
John, 268
Joyce, 277
Lis, 268
Lucy T., 245, 287
Lucy Tucker, 7, 246, 259, 260, 264, 268, 269, 270, 295
Magdalene, 273
Martha, 268
Mary, 268, 287
Mildred, 269
Mildred Tucker, 260
Permila, 268
Phenton, 268
Phoebe, 268, 269, 287
Mrs. Phoebe, 265
Phoebe Baxter, 267, 269
Richard, 287
Robert, 287
Sofie, 268
Stephen, 2, 260, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 277, 278, 279, 286
Stephen, Jr., 268
Tapley, 259, 260, 264, 265, 268, 269, 270, 285, 286
Vincent, 273
Will, 268
William, 1, 260, 263, 271, 273, 279, 286.
William Garland, 263, 264, 266, 271, 272, 273

H

Hagan, Mary Ann, 309
Haldron, John, 342
Hall, Eva A., 301
Frank, 301
Harvey, 105
Jennie, 301
Lena, 301
Mary Lucy, 301
Mary Lucy Hubbard, 300
Matthew Scott, 301
Nancy, 105
Mrs. S. E., 302
Samuel Edgar, 294, 300, 301
Thompson, 301
Truelove or Freelove, 105
William, 105
William T., 301
Halpin, Dorothy Holligan, 253
John, 253, 254
Hamlet, Byrd, 165
Hankins, Caroline, 313
Eliza, 313
Elizabeth, 313
Gilbert, 313
Harriet, 313
Margaret, 313
Mary, 313
Ralph, 313
Rebecca Ann, 312, 313
Samuel, 313
Sarah, 313
Harden, Elizabeth, 200

Ella, 200
Enoch, 200
Ermine, 200
George, 200
Hardin, John, 183
Molly, 250
Nicholas, 199, 201
Sallie, 86
Harding, John, 231
Robert, 231
(Harford), Elizabeth, 263
Hargis, Bridget, 148, 156
Thomas 6, 108, 148, 156, 158
Harris, Charles, 291, 293, 294
Sally, 294
Hart, Helen, 169
Hathorn, Amanda Ruth, 171, 173
Dorothy Jean, 171, 173
Frances Etta, 170, 173
Henrietta Lowther, 172
John Lewis, 171, 173
Mary Elizabeth, 170, 173
Melissa Tye, 170
Patricia Ann, 170
Robert Lowther, 171, 173
Thomas Quitman, 170, 171, 172
Thomas Quitman, Jr., 170
Mrs. Vernon B., 165, 171, 172
Vernon Burkett, 170, 172
Vernon Burkett, Jr., 170, 171
Vernon Burkett III, 170
Mrs. Vernon Burkett, 168
Haynes, Nancy Jane, 312
William George, 312
Haynie, Ellen, 103
Hazard, Sarah, 242
Sarah Hubbard Durrett, 242
Hazard or Hazzard, William, 241
Heaton, Phoebe, 308
Henderson, Ada Florence, 268
Alice Petera, 268
Clyde Lewis, 268
Daisy Lena, 268
Eddie Hobson, 268
Lathie Ernest, 268
Martha, 268
Richard, 268
Willie David, 268
Hendricks, Johanna, 33, 42, 44
(Smith), Johanna, 14
Henniger, John, 308
Henson, Henry J., 252
Mary Ann, 252
Mr., 210
Rettie Frances, 251, 252
Wm. J., 209
Hernan, Marian, 253
Hess, Alice, 313
Alta, 313
Amy, 313
Anna Mae, 253
Annie, 313
Clara, 313
David, 312, 313
Elizabeth, 313
Emma, 313
Irene, 313
Jennie, 313
John Wilburn, 312, 313
Katy, 313
Louis, 313
Mary Jane (Jennie), 7, 312
Myrtle, 313
Wm., 313
Heyer or Hyer, Mary, 111
Hibon, Gertrude, 342
Hines, Mary, 308
Hodge, Elizabeth, 191
Hodges, Anna, 262
Holch, Ina Belle, 232
Ralph Dudman, 232
Ralph Edgar, 232
Wm. Frederick, 232
Holligan, Dorothy, 253, 254
Evelyn, 253, 254
Mildred Hubbard, 254
Wm., 253, 254
Holms, Jesse Josephine, 104
Holst, Andries, 342
Holt, Lucy, 84
Horne, Joane, 299
Horner, Alzora Hubbard, 251
Evelyn Hubbard, 251, 252
Harold, 251

Hosmer, Grace, 211
Houchin, Harvey, 313
Howard, Doris Jean, 168
George T., 167
George Tobin, 168
George Tobin, Jr., 168
Henrietta, 168
Henry Eugene, 168
Nancy, 209
Polly, 249, 250
Van Hook, 168
Van Hook, Jr., 168
William, 168
Hubbard, Agnes Chiles, 235, 236
Alice Watson, 200, 251
Allan Eugene, 253
Alzora, 251
Archibald, 200, 251, 252
Archibald V., 1, 3, 129, 246, 300, 302, 303, 310
Archibald Van Hook, 1, 3, 7, 8, 197, 209, 214, 233, 245, 249, 250, 259, 262, 264, 294, 295, 296, 297, 315, 316, 317
Bernice, 7, 8, 129, 197, 214, 262, 295, 312, 313, 316, 317
Bessie Annie, 256
Betsey Durrett, 240, 241
Billie Dean, 257
Bobbie Gardner, 257
C. Joseph, 314
Carolyn Sue, 301
Carter, 228, 233, 236, 237, 240, 241, 242, 256
Carter A., 245, 246
Charles, 212, 234
Charles Joseph, 211, 212, 301, 302
Charles Wesley, 211, 262, 294, 301, 302
Clara, 252
Dale, 251, 252
Daniel, 2, 225, 233, 234, 236, 237, 238, 240, 241
Della Wayne, 256
Diana, 214, 229, 247
Diana Durrett, 7, 214, 232, 247, 249
Donald Dean, 254
Donald Luther, 254
Donald Wayne, 251
Edna, 254
Edna Bernice, 211, 301
Edna Emmons, 254
Edward, 257
Elijah D., 241
Eliza, 256
Eliza Catherine, 210, 249, 250, 258
Elizabeth, 237, 240, 241, 245, 246
Ella Dudgeon, 256
Emily L., 246
Etta May, 245, 260, 303
Eusebious, Usevious, 2, 233, 234
Fern Riley, 251
Frances Marion, 210
Francis Marion (Dick), 250
Garland, 256
Garland C., 241, 242
Gary Joseph, 301
Geneva, 257
George, 234, 235, 238
George Henry, 253, 254
George W., 252, 254
George Wesley, 251, 252
Goldie Gilmore, 251
Grace Bird, 262, 294, 304
Harvey, 257
Henrietta, 257
Henry, 257
Herbert Lee Gardner, 257
Herman Francis, 256
Howard Eugene, 254
Howard Kenneth, 254
Iverne Frances, 254
James Carter, 209, 249, 250
James Lawrence, 257
James M., 241, 242
James Walter, 253, 254
Janice Marie, 256
Jennie (Virginia E.), 262, 294, 297

Jo Anne, 252
John, 2, 232, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238
John, Jr., 2, 233
John Wesley, 209, 249, 250
Johnnie, 251
Joseph, 1, 7, 200, 214, 228, 232, 233, 236, 243, 246, 247, 249, 260
Joseph J., 252
Joseph Johnson, 209, 249, 250
Joseph Leonard, 253
Judith Crew, 235
Karen Frances, 256
Leonard, 254
Lettie, 257
Lillian, 253
Lois, 254, 262, 295, 310
Lois Parcell, 253
Lou, 251
Lou Etta May, 262, 294, 303, 304
Louis, 257
Louise, 257
Lucille Runyon, 253
Lulu, 251
Mantie, 262, 294, 303
Margaret M., 251
Margaret Mullins, 256
Marie Keul, 256
Marion Evelyn, 211, 301, 302
Mary, 2, 233, 237
Mary (Polly), 246
Mary Ann, 252
Mary Ann Durrett, 241
Mary Annis (Molly), 210, 249, 250, 255
Mary Buchanan, 241
Mary C., 251
Mary Della, 257
Mary Frances, 257
Mary Lucy, 262, 294, 300
Mary Watson, 200
Melvin P., 251
Mildred, 253
Mildred A., 295
Mildred Ann, 246, 295
Mildred Ann (Poor), 259, 263, 297
Mildred Ann Poor, 3, 214, 294, 297, 302, 310
Mildred D., 241
Morris Julian, 256, 257
Morris Julian, Jr., 256
Nancy, 237, 241
Nancy Allen, 241
Nancy Bailey, 241
Nona Ethel, 262, 294, 306, 307
Nora (Nona) Ethel, 262, 294
Opal Showalter, 254
Owen Walker, 256, 257
Polly Howard, 200
Polly Sublett, 241
Rachel, 251
Rachel Penn, 256, 258
Rachel Watson, 3, 214, 249, 250, 259, 294
Rettie, 254
Rettie F. Henson, 252
Richard, 233, 235, 241
Rita Dulworth, 257
Robert A., 251
Robert Tate, 209, 250
Rosa Helen, 253
Roy, 200, 251
Samantha (Mantie), 294
Sarah, 232, 234, 241
Sarah Elizabeth, 210, 250
Sarah Frances, 232, 246
Sarah Pasteur, 233
Sophia Gaddie, 241
Stanley, 200, 251
Usley, 233
Verneil, 257
Virginia Eugenie (Jennie), 262, 294, 297, 298
Virginia T., 251
Walker McClelland, 257
Walker T., 1, 2, 129, 207, 245, 259, 294
Walker Taliaferro, 3, 7, 8, 197, 209, 212, 214, 233, 246, 247, 249, 250, 295, 315, 316, 317
Wanda Smith, 254

Hubbard, William Lawrence, 210, 249, 250, 256
Wilma Blome, 301
Wincie White, 302
Zora, 200
Humphrey, James, 200
Humphreye, Peggy, 209
Humphreys, Christopher, 257
Elizabeth Hovious, 257
Mattie, 257
Humphries, Mary, 198, 199
Hutchinson, Agnes, 246
Gertrude, 246
James, 304
Mr. 246
Rebecca, 304

I

Imig, Connie H. Romine, 258
Ferdinand, 258
Henry W., 258
Milton Romine, 258
Nelson Peter, 258
Shirley Woll, 258
Isaacksen, Arent, 7, 9
Isaacksen (van Hoeck), Arent, 7, 12
Isaacsen, Arent, 7, 8, 9, 15, 16, 17, 18, 25
Isaacszen, Arent, 17, 18, 20
Bennony, 17, 20
Catherina, 17, 18
Evert, 17, 20
Geertje, 17, 18
Isaac, 17, 20
Laurens, 17, 18
Maria, 17, 18
Roelof, 17, 18
Vrowtie, 17, 20
Isgrig, Margaret, 105

J

Jackson, John, 291
Jacobs, Evelina, 301
Neeltje, 19
Nieltje, 25, 26
Jacobus, Jeanette, 214, 216
Jans, Jannetje, 27, 28, 29
Johns, Ben, 257
Elizabeth, 284
John, 284, 290
Louise Hubbard, 257
Lucy, 284, 290
Mary Christine, 255
Johnson, Betty, 211
George T., 168
Mrs. Verda O., 194
Johnston, Margaret, 108, 118, 162, 163, 165
Jones, Annis Van Hook, 183
Elizabeth, 156
Elizabeth Van Hook, 156, 158, 182
Read, 183
Sallie, 199
Sarah, 299
Zachariah, 6, 108, 143, 156, 158, 186

K

Kabisch, Eugene, 310
Eugene Frank, 306, 309
Frederick Christian, 309
Frederick Johann, 309
Robert Eugene, 306
Rudolph, 309
Ruth Ellen Spear, 310
Ruth Spear, 306
Stephen Bruce, 306
Keathly, Janet Faye, 104
Keister, Ann Eliza Lincoln, 312
Bernice H., 314, 316
Bernice Hubbard, 8, 315
Bird, 312
Camille Garnier, 313
Emanuel, 312
Essie, 312
Mabel Clara, 313
Mary Jane Hess, 313
Peter, 312
Peter J., 7, 312, 313
Roy M., 314
Roy Merle, 313
Thurman V., 129, 313

Mrs. Thurman V., 302, 310
Thurman Virgil, 7, 8, 197, 214, 295, 312, 313, 316, 317
Kemble, Thomas, 231
Kendall, John, 312
Sarah P., 312
Kernol, Mary, 6, 108, 156, 157
Kessler, J. Elijah, 301, 302
Marian Hubbard, 302
Nellie Boston, 302
Ralph, 301, 302
Rhonda Sue, 302
Keul, Marie, 256
Kinney, Susan E., 247
Knifley, Joseph, 199
Sarah, 198, 199
Knoles, Anna Mae Hess, 253
George, 252, 254
George Kenneth, 253
Helen Louise, 253
John Wesley, 253
Kenneth Lee, 253
La Verne Bloh, 253
Mary Hubbard, 254
Mary Jo, 253
Wesley Newton, 253
Kolb, Roy Howell, 171
Kraus, John Kaspar, 310
Wilhelmina Rosina, 309, 310
Kuhn, Connie Luann, 258
Fred J., 258
Lillian Woll, 258
Küster, Elizabeth, 312
John Peter, 312

L

Lafferty, Mary, 304
Land, Fanny, 191
Mary Jane, 313
Landrum, Daniel, 237
Mary Hubbard, 237
William, 237
Larimore, Barnett, 200
Martha, 250
Larzelier, Sarah, 304
Laumeier, Minnie, 211
Laurens, Styntie, 14, 17, 18, 20, 25, 41, 44, 100, 107, 166, 315, 316, 318
Styntie (Christiana), 5, 7, 8
Lea, Catherine, 156
William 6, 108, 118, 138, 156, 158, 159
Lee, Abner, 101
Abner Van Hook, 101
Alexander Wallace, 101
Andrew Jackson, 101
Anna, 101
Arch, 103
Benjamin Franklin, 101
Charles, 102, 103
Charles F., 103
Dorothy Ann, 103
Elizabeth, 102
Elizabeth Jemima, 104
Ellen, 103
Fay, 103
Gabriel Collins, 101
George T., 103
Giles, 103
Giles or Johnson, 101
Giles P., 103
Giles Sidney, 101, 103
Hannah, 101
Harrison, 101
Isack K., 101
James, 103
James Hoagland, 101
Johans Haywood, 101
John, 100, 101, 102, 103
John James, 101
Joshiah H., 103
Julia Ann, 102
Lavina Caroline, 100, 103, 104
Lillie, 103
Margaret, 103
Marion Taylor, 101
Mary, 101
Mary Amanda, 103
Mary Van Hook, 103
Monson, 101
Nancy, 101

Lee, Polly Van Hook, 102, 103
Rebecca, 103
Sam, 103
Samuel, 103
Samuel Thomas, 102
Samuel Van Hook, 101, 102
Sarah H., 104
Thos. J., 103
W. A., 104
W. Asburn, 101
William, 103
Wm. Archelaus, 100, 101, 103
Wm. Robert, 101
Zach McCauley, 102
Leeper, Ann, 103
Capt. W. T., 103
Legg, Flora, 304
Thomas, 304
Truman, 304
William, 304
Leonard, Elizabeth, 108
Lincoln, Abraham, 312
Ann Eliza, 312
Robert, 312
Linn, Chas. F., 254
Charles Frederick, 254
Debra Elizabeth, 254
Linza, Marion, 302
(Lloyd), Bridget, 8, 165, 315, 316, 317
Lloyd, Bridget, 6, 107, 108, 113, 114
Elizabeth, 113, 114
Thomas, 6, 107, 113, 114
Loder, Susanna, 304
Long, Elizabeth, 162, 165
Elizabeth G., 163, 166
Rachel Moore, 163
Loomis, Reuben, 313
Lowry, Jennie, 301
Lowther, Amanda Lane, 171
Eugene, 171
Frances, 171
Henrietta, 170
Jane F. Van Hook, 170
John Thomas, 167, 170
Luh, Elbert G., 101, 104
Elbert George, 104
Eugenie Cecile, 104
Gladys Faye, 104
Mrs. Gladys V., 100
Margaret Ann, 104
Lynch, Mrs. John F., 236

M

Madison, Thomas, 234
Maishall, James B., 105
Man, Adrian, 349
Mann, Biddy or Obedy, 291
Jesse, 291
March, Willie, 168
Mardis, Carter, 230
Dudley, 230
Elijah, 230
Fanny Durrett, 230
Grandison, 230
John D., 230, 270
Lucinda, 230
Rebeckah, 230
Rowland, 228, 230, 246
Sarah, 230
William, 230
Marshall, Sally, 105
Marsuryns, Susanna (Elias), 316, 317, 318, 335
Martin, Diana E., 248
Eliza, 209
Hart, 199
John, 247, 248
John H., 248
Julia C., 248
Mellyanne, 311
Miss, 268
Sarah J., 248
Mason, James, 220
Mathers, Alice Martin, 303
David, 303
Mrs. George, 302
George B., 294, 303
Mrs. George B., 310
John H., 303
Mantie Hubbard, 303

Vertus B., 303
Maulden, Richard, 223
Maupin, Ann, 228
Daniel, 229
Gen. Gabriel, 229
Jane, 229
Maxwell, Jap, 313
McAden, Rev. Hugh, 115, 116
McAlister, C. S., 169
Eldon Ormond, 170
Thomas Van, 169
McCauley, Elinor, 101, 102
Sallie, 101
Tom, 102
McClain, Clarence Emmett, 103
Elba, 103
Eugene Lee, 103
Iva Pearl, 103
Julia Louise, 103
Lavinia Caroline, 104
Mabel Elba, 104
Peter Patrick, 103
Stella Mae, 103
McCullough, Ida, 298
McFarland, Ann, 305
McIntosh, Dr. William, 304
McKay, Nancy, 101
McKinney, Alex, 304
Harriet, 304
McMullen, Elizabeth, 176
McWhorter, Rev. Alexander, 63, 65
McWilliams, Ann, 304
Meyer, Agnes Marie, 309, 310
Frederick Henry, 310
John Christian, 310
Milan, Bernhardena Louise, 310
Carl Williams, 310
Miller, Alta, 256
Birdie Futrelle, 255
Bobby Allen, 255
Celestine, 256
David, 256
David Booker, 255
Elizabeth Gilpin, 256
Garnet, 256
Gertrude, 255
Harlan, 255
J. D., 209
James, 255
James Daniel, 249, 250, 255, 256
Joseph Howard, 255
Joyce Dean, 255
Kay Frances, 255
Lee, 255
Lorena Wilkerson, 255
Lyle Tate, 255, 256
Marjorie Aileen, 255
Mary Annis, 255
Mary Annis Hubbard, 256
Mary E. Moss, 255
Mary Johns, 255
Monterey Dulworth, 255
Murl Rucker, 255
Reesor Allen, 255
Rose Welch, 255
Ruby F. Scaggs, 255
Samuel Wesley, 255, 256
Sandra Faye, 255
Sarah, 255
Susan, 255, 256
Virginia, 255
Welby Allen, 255
William Tolliver, 255
Mims, Agnes, 311
David, 311
David, Sr., 311
Thomas, 311
Thomas, Sr., 311
Miskell, Elizabeth, 274
George, 274, 279
Magdalene, 274
Magdalene Garland Gupton, 274
William, 274
Mitchell, Sophie Louise, 101, 104
Monroe, Daniel, 210
Louisa P., 210
Mr., 210, 251
Moore, Belle Jackson, 246
James, 67
Mr., 232
Sam Tandy, 246
Sam Tandy, Jr., 246

Morel, Emma Emily, 304
Morris, Araminta D., 165
Chas. Curtis, 298, 300
Curtis, 262
Edward J., 165
Emily, 263
Emily L., 246, 262
Emily L. Poor, 262
Felix, 262
George, 298
Jesse, 262
Lee, 262
Lucy, 262
Lurana Catherine, 309
Luther, 262
Mrs. Luther, 259, 260
Pearl, 304
Rebecca, 298, 300
Morrow, Bonnie Lee, 305
Mildred Irma Brooks, 305
Nancy Jo., 305
Rebecca Anne, 305
Robert Brooks, 305
Robert Edward, 305, 306
Morton, Bernice, 306
Bernice E., 308
Elizabeth, 309
Frank, 308
George Anderson, 308
Jarrod, 309
Nancy, 309
Paresada, 247
Richard, 309
Richard O., 308, 309
Moss, Mary Elender, 255
Motley, Mary, 269
Moulton, Karl, 314
Karl S., 298
Mildred R., 299
Mildred Rebecca Elmore, 298
Mount, Matthias, 56, 57
Mourning, Elizabeth, 242
Elizabeth Hubbard, 242
Felix, 199
Samuel, 241, 242
Mullins, Margaret, 256
Munger, Catherine, 304
Murphy, Archibald, 62
Archibald DeBow, 62
Mrs. Hazel, 103
Murray, Jane V., 229
Jefferson Allen, 229

N

Nebhard, Jesse, 308
Neilson, Alice Noel, 170
Nelson, Beverly Jane, 311
Emily Alice, 311
Enoch Kendall, 311
James Claud, 311
James Franklin, 311
Joseph Harold, 311
Mildred Street, 311
Robinson, 312
William, 312
William K., 311
Nimmo, Charles, 167, 168
Charlie, 168
Norton, Clarence, 104
Null, Amelia, 101, 103
Dorotha Ann Harness, 103
Rebecca, 100, 101, 103
Wm., 103

O

Oberhausen, Eleanor Elizabeth, 170
George Henry, 170
Jasper George, 170
John Frank, 170
Marvin Thomas, 170
Obert, Agatha, 312
Ogborn, Mary, 299
Ogborne, Samuel, 299
Oldfield, Deborah, 304
John, 304
Richard, 304
Sarah, 304
Ormes, Nathan, 102
Ormond, Eleanor, 167, 169
Osborn, Elizabeth, 309

P

Page, Betsey, 302
George, 302
James, 302

Jenny, 302
Mary, 302
Mary Anne, 301
Mary Anne (Polly), 210, 302
Nicholas, 302
Polly, 302
Robert, 302
Rosa, 250
Samuel, 302
William, 302
Pamplin, Elizabeth, 290
Esther (Rice), 290
Henry, 290
Polly, 290
Parcell, Lois, 253
Parent, Deborah, 48, 100, 110
Parker, Caroline, 104
E. J., 104
William Edward, 169
Pasteur, Sarah, 233
Pemberton, Bennett, 198, 201
Elizabeth, 198, 200, 251
Mildred, 198, 199, 200, 251
Stephen, 198, 200
Pennington, Mary, 259, 264, 283
Pentecost, Geo., 284
Patsey, 290
Penticost, Betsey, 290
Freeman, 291
Jane, 293, 294
John, 290, 293, 294
Lucy, 259, 285, 290, 293, 294
Lucy (Johns), 264
Lucy Johns, 286
Margaret, 290
Mary (Polly), 259, 264, 268, 286
Milly, 290
Nancy, 291
Polly, 264, 268, 284, 285, 291
Richard, 290, 291, 293, 294
Sally, 291
Scarburgh, 290, 291
Thomas, 290, 293, 294
Wm., 2, 259, 264, 268, 284, 286, 290, 291, 294
Peterson, Thyra, 305
Phelps, Jacque, 252
Phillips, Amelia, 257
Anthony, 290, 294
James, 290
Nathan, 257
Patsy, 294
Phipps, Herbert, 313
Pieters, Nelletje, 28
Pike, Bertie M., 211
Edward, 211
Elva, 211
Kate, 210
Rice, 200
Will, 200
Wm. C., 211
Wm. E., 251
Ping, Grant, 313
Planck, Abraham Isaacszen, 320
Poole, Anne, 213, 216
Poor, Agnes, 261
Alice, 261
Alice Gardner, 262
Ann, 263
Anna Hodges, 262
Archie, 262
Charles W., 261, 263
Claude, 262
Cynthia Gardner, 261
Dandridge, 7, 245, 246, 259, 260, 261, 263, 264, 270, 295
Dandridge, Jr., 261
Edward, 261, 262
Edward G., 263
Emily, 261
Emily L. Hubbard, 260
Emily Lucy, 262
Finis, 262
James, 262
John, 261
Joseph, 262
Joseph C., 261
Lily, 261
Lucy, 261
Lucy Emily, 261
Lucy T., 260, 263, 270
Lucy T. Gupton, 259, 261
Lucy Tucker Gupton, 260

Poor, Margaret, 261
Margaret Sublett, 261
Martha J., 260
Mary, 261, 262
Mary E., 261
Mary S. Pentecost Burton, 263
Mattie Shaw, 262
Mildred, 262
Mildred Ann, 7, 8, 129, 197, 214, 233, 245, 249, 250, 259, 261, 262, 264, 295, 315, 316, 317
Milton, 261
Milton James, 261
Minnie, 262
Myra, 261
Nancy, 261
Nathaniel, 261
Nina, 262
Phronia, 261
Rachel, 261
Robert, 261
Robert F., 261
Sarah Bayles, 261
Stephen, 246
Stephen Marion, 261, 262
Thomas, 246, 261, 262
Thomas Caldwell, 261
Thomas Gaines, 263
Virginia Cogdall, 261
William, 261
William Leonard, 263
Pope, Polly, 101
Popelaer, Anna, 19, 111
Potter, Elizabeth, 312
Powers, Dollie, 250

Q

Quarles, Roger, 223
Quisenberry, Gatewood, 231
Lydia, 229
Mildred, 229, 240
Moses, 228, 240

R

Rader, Dorothy, 298, 299
Dorothy Elmore, 298, 299
Gale C., 298
Henry, 298
Jerry Gale, 298, 299
Radford, Phoebe, 268
Rainwater, Maria, 209
Randolph, Francis, 260, 276
Henrietta, 276
Rankin, Vittory, 6, 108, 149, 155, 156
Rasmussen, Anne Schomas, 303
Brian Allen, 303
David Lee, 303
Gary Russell, 303
Lela V. Cross, 303
Nancy Ann, 303
Wayne Arthur, 303
Wright Adams, 303
Wright Alfred, 303
Rayburn, Clarence, 305
Mrs. Clarence, 305
Geraldine, 305
Redding, Charles, 169
Charles Lee, 169
Charline Esther, 169
Gene, 169
Henry Ormond, 169
Redmon, Egleuntine, 105
Reed, Jane, 258
Joseph D., 102
Render, Betty Joan, 310
Dale, 310
Mildred C. Street, 311
Renken, Donald Eugene, 252
Donna Jean, 252
Jacob, 252
Patricia Ann, 252
Rice, Aaron H., 251
Aaron Harding, 199
Dr. Aaron Harding, 200
Rev. David, 67, 69, 70
John R., 210
Louisa Mildred, 200, 251
Mr., 210
Thomas, 290
Rickard, Benjamin, 252
Clara Lu, 252, 255
Clarissa Marie, 252

Edythe Smith, 255
Victor, 252, 255
Victor Joseph, 252
Riddle, James, 223
Riel, Annabelle, 304
Riley, Fern, 251
Rivers, Frances, 169
Robb, Mr., 313
Roberts, Joel, 101
Robertson, George, 102
Robinson, Christopher, 312
Mrs. Cyril S., 214
Elizabeth, 312
George, 312
John, 312
Col. John, 312
William, 312
Rodgers, Peter, 176
Romine, Anna Catherine, 258, 259
Charles Nicholas, 258, 259
Connie Hubbard, 258
Eliza C. Hubbard, 258
James Nicholas, 249, 250, 258
Jane Read, 258
Marian Wakefield, 258
Marvin Eugene, 258
Vannie Lee, 258
Roos, Jan, 320
Roots, Catherine, 311
Roth, Lt. Alfred H., Jr., 304
Rouggly, Amos, 103
Rucker, John B., 256
Maudie Murl, 255, 256
William, 256
Runyon, Lucille, 253
Russell, Mary M., 255
W. H., 209

S

Sanderson, Mr., 67
Sargent, Daniel, 129
Elizabeth, 129, 191
Ephraim, 186, 188, 191
James, 129
James, Sr., 191
Joseph, 129
Margaret, 3, 6, 8, 129, 132, 186, 191, 203, 317
Mary, 129, 191
Rachel, 2, 3, 6, 8, 108, 129, 149, 150, 161, 176, 183, 191, 203, 315, 316, 317
Rebeckah, 191
Ruth, 129
Sarah, 3, 129, 130, 132, 191, 317
Stephen, 1, 3, 6, 7, 8, 117, 118, 129, 130, 131, 132, 134, 135, 140, 146, 147, 176, 180, 181, 183, 186, 187, 188, 189, 191, 203, 317
Thomas, 129
William, 1, 3, 118, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 191, 317
Sarjant, Sarah, 191
William, 191
Savage, Susanna, 312
Scaggs, Ruby Frances, 255
Schneider, Joan, 298
Schomas, Anna Louise, 303
Schooler, John, 229, 240
Schroeder, Marie, 310
Schumacher, John, 313
Schuppe, George E., 298
Margaret H., 299
Margaret H. Elmore, 299
Scott, Robert, 105
Sebring, Cornelia, 23, 111
Shaw, Mattie, 262
Thomas, 262
Shelton, Crispin, 234
Sherrill, Frances Irene, 268
Malinda, 268, 286
Ship, Martha Matilda, 231
Shipp, Easton, 232
Judith, 231
Shippen, Susanna, 67, 71
Showalter, Opal, 254
Shreves, Edna, 211, 255
Hubbard, 255, 256
John, 256
Ruby, 255
Susan Miller, 255
Shropshier, Mr., 313

Siebenborn, Betty Lee, 305
Clyde, 305
Franklin George, 305
John Clyde, 305
Joyce Ann, 305
Marjorie Brooks, 305
Maureen Sue, 305
Simons, Hester, 339, 340
Skeen, Jonathan, 191
Peter, 191
Smith, Aeltie, 32
Annetie, 32
Bernardus, 32, 35
Clara Hubbard, 252
Dirck (Richard), 31, 40
Edythe Annette, 252
Ethel Inez, 252
Eva Ardella, 309
Frances Josephine, 252
Geertie Willems, 32
Gladys Helen, 252
Glenna C. Woll, 258
Hendrick Barents, 8, 20, 31, 32, 34, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41
Hendrick Barentse, 1, 3, 5, 317, 336, 337
Hendrick Barentszen, 14
Hendrik Barentse, 314
Johanna, 5, 8, 14, 31, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 41, 42, 43, 47, 100, 315, 316, 317, 318
Johanna Hendricks, 20, 48
John, 220, 228, 320
Joseph, 231
Oscar, 252
Paul B., 258
Thomas Ballard, 237
Wanda, 254
William Wilson, 309
Willimintie, 32
Snider, Bertha Beatrice, 308, 309
Henry Virginia, 309
Nathan, 309
Snodgrass, John, 101
Sooy, Joost, 5, 15, 107, 108, 318, 342
Sarah, 109
Speaker, Elizabeth, 247
Spear, Ann Christine, 306
Belle, 256
Bernice Morton, 306, 308
Elizabeth Barrett, 306
Jean William, 309
Dr. Jean William, 306, 310
Margaret Ellen, 306
Martha Ann, 306
Nona Hubbard, 306, 310
Paul H., 308, 314
Paul Hubbard, 306
Roy W., 294, 310
Mrs. Roy W., 96, 302, 310
Roy William, 306, 307, 310
Ruth Ellen, 306, 309
Ruth Greiner, 306, 309
Samuel B., 308
Samuel Barjona, 307
William, 256
Speare, Deering, 307
Ebenezer, 307
Elhanon Barjona, Sr., 307
Elhanon Barjona, Jr., 307
George, 306, 307
Mary, 306
Richard, 307
Spicer, John Augustus, 232, 246
Sarah Jane, 232
Spurline, Emily, 231
Stailey, Forest Mortimer, 211
Ina May, 211
Kenneth, 211
Paul, 211
Pearl White, 211
Una Fay, 211
Stansbury, Fred, 313
Stark, Mr., 183
Steger, Leroy, 250
Stevens, Abigail, 24
Elizabeth, 7, 18
Lysbeth, 7
Stith, Dorothy Davis, 313
Harry, 313
Harry Junior, 313
Harry Paul, 313
James, 313

Mabel Keister, 313
Mrs. Mabel, 314
Patricia Camille, 313
St. John, William, 290, 294
Stone, Elizabeth, 307
Street, Catherine Roots, 311
Claud, 295, 310, 311
Mrs. Claud, 302, 310
David Jeffrey, 311
Dudley, 311
Gideon Duguid, 311
Helen Dasenbrook, 311
John, 311
Lois Hubbard, 311
Mildred Catherine, 310
Thomas, 311
Thomas A., 314
Thomas Archibald, 311
Thomas Dasenbrook, 311
William Knoles, 311
Streeter, Dorothea, 309
Stubbs, John, 256
Loretta, 256
Mary Sublette, 256
Sublett, Margaret, 261
Polly, 241
Sublette, John, 241
Sullivan, Charles, 252, 254
Charles Phelps, 255
Charles W., 255
Ethel Inez, 252
Ethel Smith, 254
Harold, 252, 254
Sullivant, Amy, 291
Surber, Mary, 84
Swart, Jacomyntie, 19
Symon, Mary, 317
Symons, John, 27

## T

Taylor, John, 307
Terrell, David, 234
Mary Elizabeth, 312
Thayer, Jemima, 307
Thomas, Claude, 301
Delores Jean, 301
Harold Archie, 301
J. B., 209
Joe Lester, 301
Marian Hubbard Kessler, 301
Thompson, Harold Courtis, 170, 173
Harold Courtis, Jr., 171
Edwin Burkett, 171
Richard Hathorn, 171
Thurston, Jane, 304
Tienhoven, Rachel Vigne, 1
Tolbert or Talbott, Lucinda, 105
Tompkins, Christopher, 223
Toulouse, Harvey, 104
Miss, 103
Shirley, 104
Towns, Thomas, 268, 286
Tramp, Mr., 313
Tucker, Betsey, 284
Daniel, 1, 259, 260, 264, 283, 286, 289, 291
Daniel, Sr., 290
Elizabeth, 260, 283, 284
Eppes, 268, 284, 286
Harriet, 269, 286
Jane, 268, 286
Jesse, 285
John, 269, 286
Maria, 268, 286
Mary, 268, 284
Mary (Polly) (Penticost), 268
Mason, 284
Mildred, 259, 264, 268, 270, 285, 286
Mr., 211
Nancy Jane, 284
Pascal or Paschal, 283, 284, 285, 286, 289, 290, 291, 293, 294
Pascal or Paschal, Sr., 285
Pascal or Paschal, Jr., 285
Paschal, 1, 259, 260, 264, 268
Paschal, Sr., 259
Pennington, 284, 285
Polly, 294
Richard, 268, 286
Samuel, 285
Thomas, 285
William, 268, 284, 286, 289

Tucker, Winney M., 284
Turpin, Elizabeth Mae, 232

U

Upchurch, Bessie Hubbard, 256
Harry, 256
Hubbard, 256
Rev. Hubbard, 256
Robert, 256

V

Vance, Cissie, 262
James, 261
Joseph, 262
William, 262
Van Couenhoven, Pieter Wolpherts, 339, 340
Van der Sluys, Emmerantie, 320
Van Dyck, Jacobus, 31
Van Hobocken, Maria, 7
Van Hoeck, Aaron, 8
Arent Isaacsen, 5, 7, 8, 25, 41, 166
Arent Isaacson, 2, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 19, 25, 166
Arent Isaacszen, 8, 9, 10, 11, 19, 100, 314, 315, 318
Arent Isackzen, 7
Bennony, 19
Evert Arentson, 19
Evert Arentzon, 24
Geertje Everts, 5, 7
Gerritje, 19
Isaac, 28
Isaac Arentson, 19
Laurens, 8
Lawrence, 7, 8
Lawrence, Jr., 8
Van Hook, Aaron, 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 14, 15, 43, 45, 46, 47, 48, 53, 90, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 135, 136, 142, 155, 156, 158, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166, 173, 175, 177, 178, 181, 195, 196, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318
Abigail Stevens, 24
Abner, 86, 100, 105
Alfred, 162, 165
Alma Eugene, 169
Amanda, 105
Anna Popelaer, 20
Anne, 176
Annis, 183
Araminta Dormer, 165, 166
Archelaus, 86, 100, 104, 105
Archibald Arnold, 183, 185, 186
Arent, 5, 14, 24, 26, 42, 54, 55, 107, 108, 111
Arent Isaacson, 316
Arent Isaacszen, 19, 41, 44, 100, 107
Austin, 105
Austin J., 105
Barbara, 105
Benjamin, 3, 73, 82, 110, 194
Benjamin O., 165
Benjamin Ormond, 4, 162, 167, 169
Benjamin R., 79
Bennony Arentson, 19
Biddy, 176
Bridget, 6, 107, 108, 110, 122, 146, 147, 155, 163, 183, 196
Bridget (Lloyd?), 6
Bryan, 194
Capitola Woods, 105
Catherine, 5, 6, 105, 108, 110, 111, 118, 121, 123, 124, 156, 163, 176
Catherine Balck, 5
Catherine Hansen, 22
Cedia (Lucretia, Lucinda or Lucy), 6
Cedia or Cindy, 107
Charles, 84, 85
Clark, 195
Rear Admiral Clifford Evans, Family of, 97, 98
Cornelia Frances, 105
Cornelia Sebring, 23
Cornelis, 26, 27
David, 5, 6, 107, 122, 156, 173

David, Sr., 173, 175
Deborah, 5, 73
Deborah Parent, 73, 74, 75
Dudley, 105
Eleanor, 169
Eleanor Lane, 169
Elinor (Neeltje), 31
Elizabeth, 2, 6, 7, 8, 105, 107, 108, 110, 113, 129, 138, 163, 183, 191, 192, 197, 198, 200, 201, 203, 204, 207, 209, 210, 212, 246, 251, 301, 315, 316, 317
Elizabeth (Betsey), 176
Elizabeth Evans, 165, 166
Elizabeth Long, 165, 167
Elizabeth (Lysbeth) Stevens, 7
Elkanah, 104
Emory, 195
Eugene Courtney, 167, 171
Eugene Henrietta, 169
Eve Van Schoick, 28
Evert, 25, 26, 27, 28
Frances, 5, 41, 48, 66
Frances Martha, 170
Frederick, 111
Freelove Hall, 105
Geertje, 24
Geertrude, 26
Geertruydt, 26
George Washington Green, 165, 166
Hannah, 48, 100
Harmtje Gerrits, 20
Harriet Wilson, 167, 168
Hendrick, 5, 107, 110
Hendrickje, 26, 27, 28
Henrietta, 171
Henrietta Elizabeth, 167
Henrietta George, 167
Henry, 3, 5, 48, 53, 73, 74, 84, 100, 110, 194
Capt. Henry, 105
Dr. Henry, 105
Rev. Henry, 124
Henry Hall, 105
Henry Ware, 4, 165, 167, 168
Rev. Henry Ware, 162, 165
Hubert, 97
Isaac, 23, 26, 28, 73, 110, 111, 156, 173, 175, 176
Isaac D., 176
Jacob, 5, 6, 107, 165, 173, 175
Jacomyntie Swart, 19
Jacomyntie Witchenham, 14
James E., 194
James M., 88
Jane, 105, 183
Jane Frances, 167, 170
Janneke Busch, 27
Jannery, 176
Johanna, 25, 27, 55, 57, 84, 105
Johanna Smith, 55, 63, 66, 72, 73, 107, 318
Johanna Van Spyck, 28
John, 162, 165, 195
John Wilson, 105
Josephine Kent, 167, 169
Julia, 170
Katherine 6, 86, 121, 123, 124 182, 191
Katy (Catherine Lea), 183
Kindle or Kendall, 173, 175
La Rue, 96
Laura, 194
Laurens or Lawrence, 5, 6
Lawrence, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 14, 15, 16, 18, 20, 25, 31, 33, 34, 35, 36, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 53, 54, 55, 59, 63, 66, 67, 71, 72, 73, 76, 82, 84, 100, 107, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 117, 119, 120, 121, 122, 124, 126, 127, 129, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 150, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 175, 177, 178, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 191, 196, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318
Lawrence, Sr., 1, 2, 108, 110, 138, 149, 154, 165, 315

Van Hook, Lawrence, Jr., 1, 2, 3, 6, 7, 108, 110, 149, 150, 158, 161, 176, 182, 183, 185, 203, 315, 316, 317
Lloyd, 4, 6, 107, 108, 110, 113, 118, 124, 136, 156, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166
Lloyd, Sr., 162
Lloyd, Jr., 162, 165
Lloyd, M., 166
Lloyd Moore, 165, 166
Lucretia, 175
Lucy, 175, 176
Lucy, Lucretia or Lucinda, 122
Luther, 195
Marcus Aurelius, 4, 124, 162, 165, 166, 167, 168
Margaret, 183
Margaret Johnston, 165
Maria, 26
Maria Van Hoboken, 7
Martha Aurelia, 167, 168
Martin, 86, 104, 105
Martin Nelson, 105
Mary, 48, 57, 63, 66, 86, 104, 108, 183
Mary (Polly), 101
Mary Ann Moore, 165, 166
Mary Kernol, 6, 150, 155
Mary Stedman, 169
Mary Thomas, 167, 168
Mary Warfield, 105
Marytje Heyer, 21
Max, 194
Nancy, 105, 186
Neeltje Jacobs, 25
Neeltje Peters, 13
Nelson, 105
Octavius Augustus, 165, 166
Patsy, 176
Permiaha (Jemima), 104
Phoebe, 183
Polly, 100, 101, 176
Rachel, 7, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 188, 192, 203
Rachel Moore, 165, 166
Rachel Sargent, 183, 186, 188, 203
Rebeckah, 183
Robert, 162, 173, 175
Robert Isaac, 165, 166
Russell, 85, 97
Sally, 183
Samuel, Family of, 86-90, 95-97
Samuel, 73, 84, 100, 101, 104, 105, 106, 110, 156
Sarah, 173, 175, 176
Styntie Laurens, 7
Susan Margaret, 165, 166
Susan S. Peck, 14
Thomas G., 85, 86
Victory, 175
Vittory Rankin, 149, 155
Vrowtie, 18, 20
Vrowtje, 25
Dr. Weller, 97
Wilhelmina Conger, 167, 168
Will Bassett, 105
William, 3, 73, 76, 84, 105, 110, 194, 195
William Emory, 84
William George, 167, 168
William L., 165, 166
Willie, 105
Winnie, 86, 106
Van Schoick, Adrian, 27, 28, 29
Aefje (Eve), 26, 28, 29
Van Spyck, Johanna, 19, 26
Van Tienhoven, Adrian, 329
Aefje, 333
Cornelia, 342
Cornelis, 15, 107, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 332, 333, 336, 337, 342, 349
Cornelis Lucas, 316, 329
Elizabeth, 342
Gertrude Hibon, 344
Jannetje, 320
Johannes, 341
Dr. Lucas, 1, 15, 16, 107, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 320, 332, 342, 349
Lucasz Cornelisz, 316, 317
Maria Abrahams, 342
Nicholas, 342

Rachel, 330, 331, 333, 337, 342
Rachel Vigne, 319, 337
Sara or Sarah, 5, 15, 107, 109, 315, 316, 317, 318, 342
Susanna, 342
Tryntje (Catherine) Bording, 341, 342
Vaughn, Carol Ann, 104
Charles Franklin, 101, 104
Elizabeth, 284
Francis, 284
Gladys Faye, 101, 104
Virginia Lucile, 104
Wm. Drew, 100, 104
Zedekiah, 284
Vaught, Laura, 84
Veach, Lizzie Jane, 105
Ver Planck, Abigail, 324
Abraham, 319, 321
Arientje, 324
Catalina, 324
Gelyn, 324
Hillegond, 324
Isaac, 324
Jacomyntie, 324
Maria Vigne Roos, 323
Susanna, 324
Victor, David, 300
Elizabeth, 298, 300
Jacob, 300
John, 298, 300
Mary, 300
Serepta, 300
Vigne, Adrienne Cuevillier, 15, 316
Gosen, 320
Guillaume, 15, 314, 316, 318, 319, 320
Jean, 314, 316, 318, 319, 320
Rachel, 15, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 332, 349
Vigne or Vinge, Christina, 319, 320
Jan, 319
Juelyn, 350
Maria, 319, 320
Rachel, 319
Vinicum, Rachel, 299
William, 299
Virgin, Kinsey, 308
Melissa A., 308
Volkertzen, Christina Vigne, 320
Dirck, 319, 320, 321

W

Waggoner, Mr., 103
Wainwright, Maria W., 166
Wakefield, Marion, 258
Walden, Diana, 248, 249
Diana Hubbard, 247
Frances Ann, 247, 248
John, 248
John O., 229, 233, 244, 247
Lucinda Oakley, 247, 248
Walker, George, 18, 20, 25, 26
Thomas, 234, 241
Wall, Frances Ellen, 171
Wallace, Harriet, 298
Ware, Mr., 210
Warfield, Mary D., 105
Warren, Elizabeth, 103
Miss, 101
Watson, Alice, 251
Ann or Nancy, 198
Annis, 210
Archibald, 209
Corintha, 199, 200
Creed, 199
Daniel Johnson, 210
Eleanor Banks, 198
Eletha J., 199, 200
Eliza Jane, 200, 202
Eliza Martin, 209
Elizabeth, 7, 198, 199, 200, 201, 206, 208, 210, 251, 301, 302
Elizabeth Dudgeon, 210
Elizabeth Guay, 209
Elizabeth P., 200
Elizabeth Pemberton, 198
Elizabeth (Van Hook), 198, 208
Elizabeth Van Hook, 3, 201, 206
Elliott B., 209
Enoch, 201
Flora, 199, 200
George, 199, 200

Watson, George B., 209
George W., 209
Green Pemberton, 200, 251
James H., 199
Jesse, 198, 200, 201
Joel, 198, 199, 200, 204, 209, 251
Joel, Sr., 199
Joel H., 199
John, 1, 7, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 208, 251, 302
John, Sr., 201
John Underwood, 198, 200, 201, 251
Johnson, 1, 2, 3, 7, 8, 129, 183, 191, 192, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 203, 204, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 212, 246, 251, 301, 302, 315, 316, 317
Kate Pike, 210
Littleton Marion, 210
Louisa C., 209
Louisa M. Rice, 200
Louisa Mildred, 199, 200, 251
Louisa P. Monroe, 209
Malinda Ann, 200, 202
Margaret J., 209
Martha, 199
Mary, 210
Mary A., 200, 202, 209
Mary Alice, 200
Mary Ella, 199, 200
Mary Humphries, 198
Mildred Pemberton, 198, 199
Miss Barnett, 210
Nancy, 199, 200
Patsy, 199, 201
Peggy Humphreys, 209
Polly, 199, 201
Rachel, 3, 7, 8, 129, 197, 199, 201, 207, 208, 209, 212, 214, 233, 246, 249, 295, 315, 316, 317
Samuel, 204, 209
Samuel G., 209
Sarah, 199
Sarah D., 200, 202
Sarah E., 209
Sarah Knifley, 198
Silas L., 199
Susan, 209
William, 199
William Lloyd, 210
Wayne, Della, 249, 250, 256, 257
Edward Martin, 257
Turner, 257
Webb, Lucinda, 268, 286
Weikart, Henry, 309
Mabel Eliza, 309
Maurice Henry, 309
Sarah, 309
Welch, Rose, 255
Whaley, Jemima, 104, 105
White, Allie Smith, 210, 211
Ann, 273
Anne Adelle, 211
Arminta Pearl, 210, 211
Bertie Marvis, 210, 211
Betty Johnston, 210, 211
Christine, 211
Donald, 211
Dorothy Cramer, 211
Douglas, 211, 212
Douglass, 255
Edna Shreves, 211
Elizabeth, 307
Garland, 211
George Leslie, 211
George Willie, 210, 211
Grace, 211
Grace Hosmer, 211
Helen, 211
Henry, 223
James Daniel, 210, 301
James Lester, 210, 211
James Richard, 211
John, 307
Bishop John, 307
Lorena Dye Wilkerson, 211
Mary Elizabeth Atkisson, 302
Minnie Laumier, 210, 211
Mr., 313
Nancy, 211
Peregrine, 307

R. R., 307
Raymond, 211
Vivia Alice, 210, 211
Wilbur Allen, 210, 211
William, 273, 307
Wincie, 294
Wincie Elizabeth, 210, 211, 301, 302
Whitely, Thomas, 106
Wm., 106
Whitley, Mark Douglas, 255
Wallace Edward, 255
Whitlow, Lucy T. Poor, 263
Mr., 259, 260
Wildy, Agnes, 311
Wm., 311
Wiley, Emma Murphy, 168
Wilkerson, Lorena Dye, 211
Lorena May, 255
Mr., 255
Willems, Geertie, 20, 35
Geertje, 5, 8, 31, 32, 35, 317
Willemse, Geertie, 14
Williams, Baylis, 183
Margaret, 303
Mary, 168
Miles, 303
Rachel M., 165
Tom, 103
Wilson, Jane, 231
Mr., 102
Windham, Cheryl Lane, 169
Dalton Irving, 168
Dalton Irving, Jr., 169
Winn, Benjamin, 223
Winslow, Edward, Jr., 307
Woll, Glenda Sue, 258
Glenna Kathryn, 258
Leland Edgar, 258
Lillian Constance, 258
Maxine Dennis, 258
Ronald Edgar, 258
Shirley Lee, 258
Stanley Marvin, 258, 259
Wm. Edgar, 258
Vannie Romine, 258
Vivian Armor, 258
Wood, Andrew Barton, 176
Woods, Capitola, 105
John, 269, 286
Woolfolk, John, 220
Milly, 220

## Y

Young, Ezekiel, 298, 300
Henry, 300
Louisa, 300
Lucretia, 298, 300
Lydia, 300
Mary Jane, 300
Robert, 300

## Z

Zuber, Anna C., 309
John, 309